

Δημήτρης Κατσάνης
Dimitris Katsanis



2 ΔΕΥΤΕΡΟΛΕΠΤΑ.. ΠΡΙΝ ΤΗ ΓΕΝΟΚΤΟΝΙΑ

2 SECONDS.. BEFORE THE GENOCIDE

This book is dedicated from my parents,
Στέφανο Κατσάνη και
Μαρία Βατίδου.

They were born, lived and left Hellenes.

This book is knowledge and not Copyright. **For this reason, the author considers it is his obligation to distribute it free.** So, the electronic edition of the book is distributed free from the official website of the book, www.2seconds2genocide.com and anyone can download it, print it and read it. The printed edition of the book (available only in the Greek language), costs 15,00 euro. For more information visit the website of the book.

If you are interested in publishing this book in countries outside Hellas / Greece, you can contact with the author. Visit the [website](#) for information.

If you consider this book / research remarkable, useful and that offers to knowledge and to the effort for a better future, you can make a donation to the author. For more information please visit the website.

This book is not the first book of the author, but the second. The first is also a research but on a different subject. It is a research on the field of the **Human voice** and the **Human Vocal Instrument**. More information you can find in the website www.human-voice.gr.

Also, don't forget to visit the [website](#) of the book for more articles and news.

Finally, the book is written in the English language but a few parts are written in Greek/Hellenic... for those who are interested in learning the Hellenic language.. :-) The translation is done by the author with the help of [Google translate](#), [Magenta Polylexicon](#), www.wordreference.com and <http://www.ectaco.co.uk/English-Greek-Dictionary/>.

Thank you
Dimitris Katsanis

Κατσάνης Δημήτρης / Katsanis Dimitris

Second edition, Version 1.2
Athens, 11 - September - 2012

Contents

Introduction

1 – Religions	12
• Judaism	
• Islam	
• Christianity	
• Comparison of Judaism, Christianity, Islam	
• The sacred books of religions	
• What does Judaism say about Hellas, Hellenes and people of other races and other religions (Talmud, Old Testament)	
2 – East, mythologies	32
• Manchuria	
• Sina - China	
• Korea	
• Japan	
• Mongols	
• Turks	
3 – Eastern Religions	52
• Buddhism	
• Hinduism and India	
• Confucianism	
• Taoism	
• Other Religions (Baha'i, Jainism, Raëlism)	
4 – Ancient Mesopotamia	78
• History of the people of ancient Mesopotamia: Sumerians, Akkadians, Assyrians, Babylonians, Achaemenides	
• People around Mesopotamia: Cimmerians, Amorites, Medes, Magi = Magicians, Chaldeans, Cappadocians, Elam, Gutí	
5 – Κοσμογονίες - Cosmogonies.....	108
• Hellenic cosmogony	
• Cosmogonies and Pantheons in Mesopotamia	
• Egypt, religion and historical events (Old Testament, Isis, Osiris, Horus)	
6 – Linguistics	174
• Languages	
7 – Hellenic ancient authors	177
• Herodotus Histories	

• Herodotus, Plutarch	
○ Book: Pseudo-Plutarch «Περὶ Ἡροδότου Κακοήθειας» «On the Malice of Herodotus»	
○ Chaldeans, Magi, Oracles, prophesies, Sibyls, Sibyls & Christianity, Celsus, Pseudo-epigraphs, New «philosophic» trends	
• Heraclitus fragments	
8 – Lost History	233
• Phaethon, Atlanteans & Atlantis (Plato – Τιμαίος & Plato – Κριτίας, Ἴππαρχος Αντερασταί)	
• Chthonic, Sub-chthonic (Infernal), Cimmerians, Angles, Saxons, Sakas, Swabians, Sarmatians, Indians, Sub-chthonic Nagas, Hyperboreans, Scythians, Caucasus, Franks, Germanic tribes.	
9 – Dark Ages	250
• Dragons, Royal Houses and Orders Vlad Dracul, Order of the Dragon, Order of Saint George, Hungarians, Swabians, Charlemagne, Royal Houses, Nazis, Order of the Garter, Ethiopia, Winston Churchill, Diana Spencer, Franklin Delano Roosevelt	
• Byzantine Empire First and last emperor of Byzantine empire, Byzantium - Greeks and Christians, Constantine B'Glücksburg	
• Ottoman and Seljuk Turks – Diachronic presentation until the fall of the Constantinople City of Merv, Umayyad Caliphate, Sassanids, Cordoba Caliphate, Muhammad, Fatima, Aisha, Berbers, Al-Andalus (Spain), North Africa, Vandals, Goddess Ēostre, Ottoman Empire, Imperial family of Georgia and David, Turks, Osman, Sephardic Jews, Jews in Thessaloniki, Fall of Constantinople	
10 – Constellations	278
• Constellations, (Old Testament, Καταστερισμοί του Ερατοσθένους / Katasterismoi of Eratosthenes and more)	
11 – Money, Financial and International Organizations	295
• The establishment of the banks House of Medici – Visconti – Sforza – Este – Gonzaga, First banks in the Netherlands-Flanders, Banks in ancient Greece, Banks in Italy, Expansion in Germany and Poland, Spain and Ottoman empire, Court Jews, England, Jewish bankers, Rothschild dynasty, Metternich, Vatican bank	
• Bank and some affiliated organizations Bank for International Settlements, IG Farben, Jews and 2 nd w.w., Rockefeller, Baron von Schroeder - J.H. Stein Bank, International Monetary Fund, World Bank	

• International Organizations & Associations Trilateral Commission, United Nations (UN, IMF, WHO, etc.), Think Tanks (Chatham House, Council on Foreign Relations - USA, Club of Rome, CSIS- USA), Bilderberg Group, Freemasonry, Rosicrucians, Order of the Gold and Red Cross, Illuminati, New World Order	
• Banks, money and the system	
• The system	
12 – Various	336
• Hebrew, Jew, Zionist, Semites, People of Israel, Saxons, Sephardim, Ashkenazi, Upper and Lower Zion, Jerusalem and New Jerusalem	
• Old Testament, The genocide of the people on earth and the animals of the inheritance of God Israel	
13 – Conspiracy or reality?	352
• The Protocols of the Elders of Zion	
• Illuminati card game	
14 – Revelation of John	360
• Nostradamus, Prophecies, Revelation of John	
15 – Two seconds	384
• The lament and the revenge	
• A very brief retrospect	
• The conclusion and the opinion	
• Noah's ark	
• The future and the past	
• Two seconds	
Annex	416
• Gods and mythical persons with different reference or different characteristics. Artemis – Hecate – Μήνη (Mene) – Selene – Diana Hermes – Thoth Dionysus – Horus, Osiris Dionysus Zagreus – Horus, Osiris Apollo and Artemis Cybele, Cybebe, Agdistis Astarte, Astaroth, Ishtar, Inina, Baalis Planet Venus, Goddess Venus, Lucifer, Origen, Iamblichus	
• Mormons	
• Delphi	

Introduction

My teacher of singing

My teacher of singing was often saying the following sentence: "Even the most expert, has a probable opinion."

2008

It was early 2008, the year of the "financial crisis". For Greece, that year and the last one was nothing more than a year with ominous outlook, one year same or worse than the previous: same political promises, same political minions, same political parties who drink coffee together in the foyer of the Parliament, the House of the Bouli – Aboulia of the people who use to bend...

For Greece, that year was a worse copy of previous years: more taxes, more austerity, false political promises and betrayals, provocations, demonstrations with known-unknown anarchists (cops, "anarchists", "leftish" supporters, foreign provocateurs) to break and burn Athens. Political courts - theaters and investigation committees for political crimes, green, blue, red and pink entrepreneurs to prey on public money. A disorganized, miserable and bureaucratic state. A justice that punishes the bun-saler in the square and, at the same time, absolves those who genocide Greeks. A justice dependent on "Greek" political parties (PASOK, New Democracy, and the Communist Party) and other political sister companies of the Greek parliament. Illegal immigrants fill Greece, crime increases and the center-left parties, killers of the Greeks (Syriza, KKE, PASOK) sponsor the foreign invasion against the Greek population, the Greek family and the Greek society. Marx had stated clearly: the foreign worker is a friend of the capital and enemy of the local labor. The foreign worker pushes down the wages, the local workers lose their jobs and the capitalists-plutocrats- (to speak in terms of the Communist Party) earn more. The local worker and every Greek citizen suddenly turned into a racist, fascist, juntist, nazist and xenophobic, because he could no longer tolerate the genocide against him. We lost our jobs, we lost our civilization (if there was any left), our traditions, our customs, our history, etc. and those who try to save what is left are being accused by the anti-Hellenic, mis-Hellenic, treacherous – genocidal parties. It is obvious now that those are not Greek parties: they are anti-Greek / anti-Hellenic parties of traitor-officers, informers, and minions of foreign politico-banking system and domestic state-business interest.

It was the year of 2008 and, being good at economics, I decided to write a financial book that gives ideas and suggestions for organizing the economy and ways to get out of the economic crisis, ways of uplifting, restart, and rejuvenation of the Greek economy. I didn't care how many would read my book. I felt it was my duty to write it, I felt it was my duty to defend my life, my society, the syn-hellenes brothers, my family my Hellas, Hellenes, and all philhellenes (friends of Hellenes) immigrants who had come to Greece to make a new beginning, to offer as much as they could in the Greek

society, in their own way. I thought it was my duty to do everything I could, what goes through my hand, to help to change our economic situation.

The book

Starting my research into the economy, I began to study many other subjects. The economy directed me to politics, political parties, political history and political personalities. There I realized that Greece was never a free state. Political power has always been a pawn of foreign powers who, by the establishment of the Greek state in 1832, they fully controlled the politics of Greece. And certainly, they controlled 100% the public finance: loans, contracts, salaries, financial “utilities”, public deficits and public debts etc.. From 1832 to today, most political leaders and parliamentarians were Anglo-Saxon-Bavarian kings, refined Turkish pashas, Turko-Islam-jew-israel politicians and many corrupted, immoral and "Greek" traitors. Greece is enslaved 110% since 1832 to all of the above. And since the politicians are responsible for the current situation in Greece, then all these foreigners and all the foreign countries that have supported them, **have 110% exclusive responsibility for the current situation in Greece:** economic, political and social responsibility. All these should be tried for all crimes committed against the Greek population and must reimburse us.

Many refuse this accusation considering that it is a transfer of responsibility, arguing that since citizens vote for political parties, citizens have the responsibility for the current situation. Initially, there were many times that elections should be done but did not happen. Secondly, there were many times that tampering occurred in electoral results, most notable of the elections of 1961 that "**even the trees voted.**" Finally, having proven that the Greek political parties are nothing more than creations - puppets of the foreign politico-economic system / countries and since their sole purpose is to lure people, and corral them, manipulate and control them using serial and persistent fraud, then the responsibility reverts to the same political system, foreign nations and powers who support and guide the “Greek” politicians. For the author, most Greek politicians are nothing more than foreign agents - spies who chose to be tried at sometime as Greeks traitors and not as spies.

So although my initial intention was to write an economic handbook of economic growth, my study transferred me from politics, to political history and in general to Greek history. Then it transferred me to the European history, world history, history of individual incidents and events in various states. There, I realized that history has for centuries been the same for all countries: same story with different names, but with many same actors. From history I transferred in the history of ancient times and from there to mythology, going as far to the past as I could: somewhere in 11,000 BC. From that point I run again forward. The events sent me to religions.

My parents

My father was a singer in an orthodox church and my mother a woman of faith. The wider family and relatives of my environment were close to religion, Christianity were faithful people in general, as everyone understands faith. They were pious people, loyal people, people with love for our fellow man, good people. I was attending a church school (they were quite in vogue at the time of 90s). Although I found it quite boring, as almost all the meetings ranged in the same religious-theological level, I kept going because I found there many friends. Later, when I got friends outside the church school, in discussions I had with them I saw that there were people who had little relation with the church. For some people it was not a big deal to say bad words for the gods of Christianity. This huge antithesis caused me a big question, which was unanswered until the authoring of this book: What was ultimately Christianity? It was a real religion or a fake one? And if Christianity was the true and only religion, other religions were also real and unique? And if Christianity was fraud also other religions were fraud? We'll go to heaven and the rest will go to hell?

From religions I went back to mythologies, history, politics, etc. I passed by the so-called conspiracy theories, the secret organizations, the good and the bad Jews, the genocides, the, the, the...

It took me about four years of intensive study and research to understand history, to understand what happened and what is happening and to gather material for writing the book. At least, I believe so. Four years of super-intensive study. Hundreds of different books, thousands of articles on the internet, magazines, brochures, thousands of videos.

The result of this tour was the original financial handbook to turn into this book.

The view, the opinion and the reality

During my research, I had the opportunity to speak with thousands of people of all ages. I worked for about 3.5 years as a taxi driver. I spoke daily with people of all ages, from many parts of Greece. I spoke often with foreign visitors or employees, mostly European, with decent economic immigrants who respected the place and loved Greece, the Greeks, the Greek culture and offered by their way into the Greek society. **Every person and a different view, every person and a different perspective, a different approach, a different sensation and perception of the matter.**

From the thousands of conversations I realized two very important things. The first was that each person judges by what he knows and by his own experiences. The second was that the Greeks are extremely selfish; everyone has the best opinion about everything, even if he has not studied the subject at all and believes that he is insulted if his opinion / view is not accepted as correct. It's so great the selfishness that, although we are enslaved to others so much as we cannot imagine, we believe that it is

worse to accept that our point of view is wrong than to see the reality and regain our freedom. It's so great the selfishness of the Greeks that a "bravo" can make us "proud" and simultaneously sink us further into ignorance and enslavement.

These two observations were those that led me to the form and structure of the book. I decided to write a book that contains no opinion at all. Instead, to be a book that presents data and elements from all sides and from many subjects. A book containing all the basic possible angles and all the main areas of research and study, covering all possible considerations.

Sources

My big problem was the sources. I had to find such sources so that the contestation of the presented data would be the smallest. I came to the following: the sources of the book are from adjacent sources of the issue presented: what do Jews say about Jews, Muslims about Muslims, what do bankers say about bankers, what do Mongols say about Mongols etc.. For general information my main source was the English version of Wikipedia. This was something I did not want, but I had to do. I did not want to use Wikipedia as a main source, because I realized that it is completely anti-Greek and it is a mean created or used by the new world order, or if you like by the system, or by the enemies of the Greeks, for misrepresentation, falsification and concealment of anything related to Greece and the Greeks and generally anything that agrees with this class. There's so much distortion and slander of truth and the Greek culture, history, etc. from Wikipedia, that there is no reason to be named like this. Rather it should be called para-pedia or wiki-propaganda. At best it should be called "wiki-view". The Wikipedia should be sued by Greece for rape, forgery, falsification, systematic effort of shaming and slandering of Greek history, Greek culture and Greece.

However, using an anti-Hellenic medium as a source, no one can accuse me for selected sources or bias. Also, the ease of access and the numerous articles in wikipedia was the second factor that led ultimately to the choice of Wikipedia as a primary source. Readers should have in mind that if in an article of the book a source is not mentioned, it is the Greek or English Wikipedia.

Stations

Four were the key stations during my study and four are the unknown people to me I want to thank for their contribution to my study, but also for the work they have done or they still perform:

- **First station**, Michael Kalopoulos and his books: he was the reason to reconsider or to see the real side of religions. www.greatlie.com
- **Second station**, John Fourakis: it was the beginning to learn about some ongoing anti-Greek. The anti-Greek that no one taught us.

- **The third station**, blog <http://ellhnkaichaos.blogspot.com/> - <http://hellenandchaos.blogspot.gr/> and John Karageorgiou: there I learned that things might not be as they are believed by the 99.9% of the population and that all matters should be investigated, even the strangest and the most incredible ones, when there is data or evidence to support them.
- **The fourth station and a huge thank** I want to express to the unknown soldier of information. A huge thank to each and every one who wrote in his blog his view, his study, his research, his elements, his documents. A big thank you to all of them who, against their time and personal life, considered most important the effort for a truly better future.

I also thank all those people of the system, authors - provocateurs - propagandists, who presented pseudo-elements and pseudo-views, for their contribution in improving my critical thinking and knowledge.

Finally, I want to emphasize something to the reader. What is written in this book is a true copy of each source and there is no variation, either I agree or disagree with them, either I believe they are correct or incorrect, even if I did not know the presenting issue. Because, the purpose of the book is not the interpretations of the matters but the facts themselves as they are presented by anyone, with whatever name they are referred, and whatever side they support. So, we call the reader to read this book with critical mind, to see through the interpretations and finally to find by his/hers own what is correct or not.

For example, in the chapter about China and the Great Wall the source (wikipedia) says: **"The Great Wall was constructed in order to protect China from the Turkish and Mongolian tribes."** The reader must hold **as a fact the creation of the Great Wall** and as **a possible interpretation** the phrase **in order to protect China from the Turkish and Mongolian tribes**.

And a second example, in our reference to Nebuchadnezzar II, the source says: "The Nebuchadnezzar II was the eldest son of Nabopolassar, who freed Babylon from Assyria and destroyed Nineveh."

The fact is that Nebuchadnezzar II is associated with Babylon and the destruction of Nineveh. **The "liberation"** may be one possible interpretation or version.

I wish to the reader good reading, making also a final wish. Provided that this book is a good and valuable book (I leave the critic to the reader), I hope that very soon it will be a little speck of information and value of the enormous achievements that are going to be carried out soon by all Hellenes all around the world.

Note: Some text is written in Greek instead of in English. This is done in purpose, so the readers can have also a contact with the Greek language.

Ἐκ Διὸς ἀρχώμεσθα¹, τὸν οὐδέποτε ἄνδρες ἔωμεν
ἄρρητον. μεστὰι δὲ Διὸς πᾶσαι μὲν ἀγυιαί,
πᾶσαι δ' ἀνθρώπων ἀγοραί, μεστή δὲ θάλασσα
καὶ λιμένες· πάντα δὲ Διὸς κεχρήμεθα πάντες.
τοῦ γὰρ καὶ γένος ἐσμέν...

«From Zeus let us begin, people are not allowed ignore.
They are meaningful from Zeus all roads and all gatherings of people,
mature the sea and the ports.
We all have the need of Zeus. **Because we are from his generation ...**»

Introduction from the book of **Aratos of Soleos, "Phenomena and Diosimeia."**

Religions

Judaism

Christianity

Islam

Judaism

The most important celebrations of Judaism

We present below the most important celebrations of the religion of Judaism. The information is from the website of the Jewish Community of Athens, www.athjcom.gr.

1 – Rosh Hashanah

«The Rosh Hashanah is the Jewish New Year, the first day of the Jewish year. Paradoxically, this is the first day of the seventh month of the Jewish calendar. The Jewish New Year and the Day of Atonement are different from other festivals, because their interest is focused mainly on the individual and less on national or historical significance of other celebrations of the Jewish calendar.»

2 – Yom Kippur - Day of Atonement

«The purpose of Yom Kippur, the Day of Atonement, and Repentance is the sincere will to acknowledge our sins, to confess, to express our regret for this and get back to the good path of life.»

- «As the **new moon of Rosh Hashanah** grows and gives way to the almost **full moon Kippur**, the time of renewal slowly gives its position in evolution, the more conscious existence. Because this is the only way to enable the union with God, the walking with him....»
- «**There are many gates that lead to heaven**. However, nowadays, are all closed. All except one: the Gate of Tears. When one prays to God, with tearful eyes, his prayers go straight through the Gate of Tears. The Gate of Tears is never closed to him....»

Notes:

In the above celebration there are two points we must pay attention:

- α) the direct connection of the religion of Judaism with the moon and
- β) the reference to closed gates leading into the sky and communicate with the god.

3 – Simchat Torah celebration

«With the Torah Simchat completes the annual cycle of Torah, almost exactly a year since the day began to read the Law.»

4 – The festival of Hanukkah, or Festival of Lights

It is referred: «In the days of the second temple **the Hellenists dominated in the people of Israel** and introduced laws that contradicted with the orders of the Jewish religion, in order to cancel it. They did not allow the faithful to study Torah and perform their religious obligations, they desecrated the Temple and defiled the area of

the operation and the vessels. They were torturing and murdering those who remained loyal to Judaism and declined to worship idols. The Jews suffered a lot, until the god of our ancestors felt sorry for them and saved them from the hands of their enemies».

Author's notes:

From the text above it is clear the contrast, the enmity and the hatred of the religion of Judaism to the Greeks, to the Hellenists and generally to anything non-Jewish and anyone who believes the opposite. They are all their enemies.

5 – The celebration of Purim

In summary in the religious holiday of Purim Jews celebrate the killing of **Macedon officer Aman (Haman)**, prime minister of the Persian king **Achasveros - Xerxes I in Babylon**, and together with Aman **the extinction of the whole Greek political personnel of Babylon, also** many other Greeks or Hellenists.

According to the website:

The original decree of Xerxes said:

«The Great King Artaxerxes sent the following to those who has the authority, governors and rulers of the one hundred twenty-seven provinces stretching from India to Ethiopia. Although I am lord of many nations and have become master of the world, I always wanted to command without arrogance and abuse of power, but with grace and gentleness. So I wanted to make the lives of my citizens calm and undisturbed forever and my kingdom gentle and safe, to the most remote countries, so everyone can have the peace he desires. I asked, then, my counsellors how this can be done. One of them, named Aman, is wiser than others and known for his constant dedication and proven faith in me and ranks second in my kingdom. He showed me that among the nations of the earth, has been dispersed a sneaky nation. These people have their own laws and therefore are opposed to any other nation and continually ignore decrees. This prevents the smooth administration of my empire. I was informed then, that those people alone contradict to the whole human race, have strange way of life because of their laws and are hostile to our interests. They commit the worst evils in order to undermine the stability of the kingdom. So I ordered all these men, women and children, to be killed with sword totally without compassion and sparingly on the fourteenth day of the twelfth month of the year, i.e. the month Adar. They are all written on the decree of Aman, who is responsible for all affairs of the state and as a second father advises me. So these eternal enemies will be killed violently in a day and will not shake any more in the future the stability and peace of my state. »

Author's notes:

The extinction – assassination of Aman and the rest of Hellenes or Hellenists, protectors of the Persian Empire, was done with the actions of Jewish Esther, niece of her Jewish uncle Mardocheios and the secret help of the god of Israel.

After the assassination of Aman and the rest Hellenes, the administration of Persia passed to the hands of Mardonius – Mardocheios – Mordechai and other Jews. Effect of this change in the administration and the subjugation of Persia (to whom???), were the consequent Jewish - "Persian" attacks against Greece - Europe and later the "fall" of the great Babylon.

Interesting is the view of the Christian Orthodox Church that celebrates - like the Jewish religion - the murder of the Hellenes and Hellenists by the Jews Mardocheios - Esther etc., and the Jewish rise in the political leadership of Persia.

<http://elekklesia.blogspot.com/2011/12/b.html>

6 – The three celebrations

6α – The Feast of Pesach

«The Pesach - Passover, is celebrated to commemorate the exodus of Jews from Egypt and the liberation from long slavery. **The exodus is typically and essentially the act of birth of the Jewish nation.** The Pesach, the first of the Jewish holidays that can be considered by far the national holiday of the **people of Israel.**»

Wikipedia: The Passover is celebrated on the night of **the full moon** of northern [spring equinox](#), the 14th of month [Aviv](#) (that was renamed [Nisan](#) after the Babylonian exile) with offer of a young animal, one year old, in order to be blessed by God the whole flock. The animal was lamb or goat, male and full body (Exodus 12:3-6), should not have broken bones (Ex. 12:46, Num. 9:12) they should put in the entrance of every house its blood, as a sign of protection, (Ex. 12:7,22). The participants at the dinner were dressed and ready for travel. (Ex. 12:8-11).

Author notes:

From the text above, we should hold the fact that **the formal and typical birth** of the Jewish nation **came after the expulsion of some people out of Egypt**, which **until then they had no relation with each other**. That is, until the expulsion of some people from Egypt, there was no Jewish nation. .

6β – The Feast of Shavuot - Sabaoth - Pentecost

«Feast of Pentecost, in memory of the tradition of the Ten Commandments to Moses by God Israel.»

Note that the word **Sabaoth** is also one of the names of the [God of Jews](#).

6γ – Celebration of Sukkot (Feast of Tabernacles)

As stated: «We celebrate the Sukkot to remember the wanderings of the Jews in the desert after their liberation from Egypt, when they were forced to live in tents, shacks or huts. (Sukka = hut, tent, Leviticus 23.42).»

Ceremonies of Judaism: Circumcision

The Jews are obliged to be circumcised; otherwise their God will punish them by "breaking the connection with them." **Circumcision had done also Jesus Christ and Basil of Caesarea** (also called **Saint Basil the Great**). Circumcisions apply for the same reasons the Muslims and nearly the Christians.

Kohen / Cohen

The word Cohen in Hebrew means priest.

The first mass murder of Jews by Jews: The rebellion of Korah.

The first mass murder of the people who left Egypt and in the future would become the people of Israel and the initial people of Hebrews/Jews, was done by Moses and his brother Aaron. The reason was a disagreement and the question of power and administration between some people and the descendants of Abraham's family.

The assassination is mentioned in the Old Testament: initially Moses and Aaron murder the leaders of the "objectors" Korah, Dathan and Abiram, and then their women and children and then all their supporters:

Old Testament: Numbers, Chapter 16

35 And there came out a fire from the Lord, and consumed the two hundred and fifty men that offered incense....

46 And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on incense, and go quickly unto the congregation, and make atonement for them: for there is wrath gone out from the Lord; the plague is begun....

49 Now they that died in the plague were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, beside them that died about the matter of Korah.

The second mass murder of Jews by Jews.

The second brutal mass murder happened some years later after the first, by the henchman of Moses, Jesus of Navi. It happened in the Sinai desert, where Jews plus the pan-sperm of other people who had left Egypt had begun to resent. Initially Moses tried to convince the objectors. Then, seeing that he could not persuade the unbelievers - even with his threats – he proceeds to massive purges:

Numbers, Chapter 25

4 And the Lord said unto Moses, Take all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the Lord against the sun, that the fierce anger of the Lord may be turned away from Israel. (...).And those that died in the plague were twenty and four thousand»

The great flood and Noah

According to the Old Testament, God Israel protected from the flood **only Noah and his family from all mankind**, giving instructions, and advising him to build an ark for the coming flood. The ark with Noah and his family arrived after the deluge at Mount Ararat, located in the Caucasus, the current border between Turkey, Armenia and Iran. Unknown is the race of Noah.

Islam

The most important celebrations of Islam

We present the most important celebrations of the religion of Islam. The information comes from the website of Κ.Σ.Π.Μ. - Κέντρο Συμπαράστασης Παλιννοστούντων Μεταναστών ;;;;!!!! (Παλιννοστούντων Μεταναστών; ;;;;!!!!), that is funded by us, the Greek citizens and from the website www.islam.gr.
<http://www.kspm.gr/>, <http://www.islam.gr/>

The main festivals of the Muslims are four:

1) Ramadan

The ninth month is particularly important as the month of Ramadan that is the fasting.

1^α) Lailat ul-Qadr

Distinguishes the night of 23 to 24 of the month in which the Koran descended from heaven.

1^β) Eid al-Fitr - Seker Bayram

The end of the fast the 1st of the tenth month, a very important celebration also, with festival events with great joy **which begins with the appearance of the new moon.**

2) Eid al-Adha / Kurban Bayram

Approximately 70 days after Ramadan, **Muslims celebrate the sacrifice of Abraham.**

3) Al-Isra Wal Miraj.

It is celebrated the night journey of Muhammad to heaven in the 27th of the seventh month.

4) Maulidal-Nabi.

Celebrated the solemn birth of Muhammad in the 12th of the third month, from which, however, don't participate the conservative Sunni.

Notes:

- The word Islam means submission.
- The name Allah is derived from " **al Ilah – the God**", which comes from the Hebrew **Elohim**, which also means god.
- Muslims believe that Allah lives on the moon.
- Islam says that Allah is one and only, **he created and runs the universe.**
[<http://www.religionfacts.com/islam/beliefs/god.htm>]
- The Islamic calendar is lunar and not solar as the Christian calendar.
- The Muslims consider Abraham, Moses, Jesus and Muhammad as prophets of Allah and honour particularly the mother of Christ, Miriam.
<http://islamforgreeks.org/2011/08/14/reminderaaboutmariam/>
- Muslims consider Judaism and Christianity as religions same as Islam. But they think that because Allah revealed to them later, this means that the religion of

Islam is the most improved version and they believe that both Christians and the Jews must become Muslims.

- Muslims deny the crucifixion and resurrection of Christ. Instead, they think that he escaped the crucifixion and went straight to heaven.
- Muhammad descends from Abraham, specifically from his son Ismael. Instead, Christ descends from Abrahams other son, Jacob. That means that Muhammad and Christ are far cousins.
- The archangel Gabriel appeared to Muhammad and convinced him that he was a prophet of Allah. Then Gabriel recited the first verses of the Koran.

Islam today

Today there are two major categories of Islamists: **Sunnis** regarded the orthodox Muslims who believe to the Quran and to the Holy traditions (Sunnas) and the **Shia's**, the heretics, where their main difference from the **Sunnis** is on the face of the succession of Muhammad. The **Shia's** believe that only direct descendants of Muhammad are normal **caliphs** (deputies) and therefore recognize the unique and true successor of Muhammad **his first cousin and groom** from his daughter **Fatima, Ali**.

Islam and new order

The religion of Islam is currently being promoted systematically, persistently and methodically by people of the new order. Last example was the integration of Islam and Sharia law in Libya and the Libyan population, immediately after the fall of Gaddafi. **This violent imposition of Islam** in the Libyans was with cooperation of **NATO**, the **transitional government** of Libya and the countries that participated in the operation of the Libyan Revolution, like the **U.S., France, England, and Germany**.

Doenme / Dönme / Donmeh

Dönme / Donmeh are called the Jews who followed the religious sect of the Jewish Sabbetai Zevi and embraced Islam. Also known as crypto-Jews, because they never stopped to think and perform the duties of Judaism.

Christianity

The major celebrations of Christianity

We present the major celebrations of the religion of Christianity.

1) Christmas

The birth of the descendant of Abraham, Jesus Christ of Bethlehem.

2) Epiphany

Celebration of the baptism and the enlightenment of Jesus by the Holy Spirit – Pigeon.

3) The Christian Easter – Pesah

It celebrates Jesus' crucifixion and resurrection and to some extent is associated with the Jewish Passover.

The calculation of the date of Easter (blogthea.gr):

The Council of Nicaea in 325 AD appointed the calculation of Easter: **the first Sunday after** (not during) the **full moon that follows the spring equinox**. It was also established that the conventional equinox will fall on March 21, regardless of the date of the astronomical equinox (the date when the day length is equal to that of the night).

4) The Pentecost

It celebrates the outpouring of the Holy Spirit to the disciples of Jesus Christ through Περιστέρα / Pigeon and to some extent is associated with the Jewish Pentecost.

Jesus Christ

The name of Christ was Jesus. The name «Jesus» is equivalent to Jeshua, Joshua, Jehoshua and means «**Jehovah / Yahweh is salvation**».

The word "[Christ](#)" is adjective and means "**Anointed One**" which in Hebrew is similar to the "**Masiach = Messiah**". **Other anointed = christs = messiahs were also Moses, Aaron, David** (Jews 11:24-26· Leviticus 4:3· 8:12· 2 Samuel 22:51).

Hallelujah

The word **Hallelujah**, also spelled halleluiah, halleluyah, means "Praise ye [Yah](#)" or "Praise [Jah](#), you people", **where Yah = Yahweh = Jehovah**. The maintaining of this untranslated Hebrew word in church hymnology is condidered to be a reminiscent of the practices adopted by the early Christian church from Jewish synagogues and **Essene communities**. The Arabic phrase for Hallelujah is [Alhamdulillah](#) = Al + Hamdu + Li-l-lāh.

Marriage and Baptism

According to the wishes of the Christian church, when a couple gets married is blessed to resemble Abraham and Sarah, and when a baby is baptized becomes a slave to the god Yahweh.

Jesus and his crucifixion

Matthew's Gospel (chapter 16) states:

16 And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the **christ** (anointed one), the Son of the living God.

21 From that time forth began **Jesus** to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day

Miriam and Archangel Gabriel

According to the New Testament, the archangel Gabriel visited the mother of Jesus, Miriam and **announced her that she was pregnant by the god of Israel - Yahweh**. Jesus was born in Bethlehem, not Nazareth. According to the Gospel of Matthew (2:1-12) when Jesus was born, three **wise men (Magi)** visited him from the East to offer gifts to the "King of the Jews."

Jesus as the Son of God Yahweh

Christ was agreed by the Christian church that he was God's son at the First Council of Nicaea in 325, when he was marked as "**consubstantial**" (ὁμοούσιος).

Nazarene / Nazarean / Nazarite

For many, Jesus qualified as Nazarite / Nazarean / Nazarene and was not from Nazareth. We will leave the reader to ascertain by himself about what a Nazarene is. We for our part will do three notes:

- Historical-archaeological studies and excavations want the **Nazareth** area inhabited **after the 2nd century AD, probably around the 8th century AD**.
- The name Nazarene / Naziraios / Nazarene means christ - anointed.
- Another Nazarite was **Samson**:

Judges (chapter: 13,5)

5 For, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and no razor shall come on his head: **for the child shall be a Nazarite unto God from the womb**: and he shall begin to deliver Israel out of the hand of the **Philistines**».

Note: Philistines = Palestinians, ancient Hellenic – Cretan people.

Comparison Judaism – Christianity – Islam

Common features of all three religions.

The three religions above are called Abrahamic religions, because **they are based on Abraham from Chaldea and his family.**

By the presentation of those three religions it becomes clear and obvious that all three religions have the same prophets, the same representatives of God, the same or similar sacred celebrations, the same or similar holy books and, most important, **the same person alleged as god.**

Their God is not vague, but instead **is a defined and a personified entity** with the names: God Israel, Yahweh, Zion, Allah, Eloh, Elohim, Judas, and other names. Some of these names also happen to be synonyms of the word god.

God and Religions

The paradox of Christianity is that, although it **considers God as the whole - everything,** however, **it believes that God has a son who came to our material world to save us, not with his own hands, but through his beloved/chosen people who have the name “people of Israel”.** He appeared 2,000 years ago, that means, he was late a few billions of years to appear and if we exclude the miracles he did, only hatred, death, murder, genocide, holy wars, torture and misfortune created.

The Jews and Muslims have personalized their God by giving him names such as Yahweh, Eloh, Allah, Judas, Sin, El Shaddai, Israel and believe that he is a real and powerful person. **They expect also (the believers and the clergy of these religions) the coming of their God on earth - especially on our earth -** and they believe that they are all either his slaves or his creations. Finally, Muslims, unlike Christians believe that Jesus is a prophet of God Israel / Allah and not his son. There is a question here: what or who exactly is Christ for the Jews...

Differences in Judaism, Christianity and Islam

Although the basis of these three religions is the same, there are huge to chaotic differences. The main ones are presented below.

Soul

Christianity believes in the existence of the soul as immaterial, imperishable, eternal part of the universal God. The same thought had also our Hellenes ancestors. Christianity also, although not stated, believes that God is the universe itself, the Πάν, and that everything is part of it. In contrast, Judaism and Islam believe that God is the one who created the universe and that they themselves are not part of God - the universe, but slaves and subjected to their god.

Judaism does not define the meaning, role or existence of the soul. It believes in life after death, which will be determined by God **Israel, Yahweh, Zion Eloah, Judas, the day of his arrival on earth**, that is the judgment day.

Islam is equivalent as Judaism: It does not clarify the meaning, role or existence of the soul, and **awaits the coming of Allah** who will judge the living and the dead and send the good to heaven and the wicked to hell.

Islam compared with Judaism has two differences:

1. **Those who fought and died for Islam** are placed immediately after their death beside Allah.
2. The enemies of Islam are condemned to go to hell after death.

The genie / Jinn

The genies appear both in Judaism and in Islam, but not in Christianity. In Islam it is believed that genies are Allah's creations and are made of smokeless fire. They have free will and can be benevolent or malevolent.

Islamic genies are associated with Judaism: **the Koran says that the genie appeared to Solomon**, who communicated with them and ordered them to perform tasks such as building of the temple of Solomon. **Solomon could give to the genies orders and could control them because of a ring, which had given to him by Archangel Michael.**

(http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Testament_of_Solomon)

The culture of religions

Judaism has absolutely no cultural extension, mixing or interference.

In Islam there is some art related to religion, as the song of the Imams, the Islamic style in the construction of mosques, some sculptures, embroidery, etc.

In Christianity and mainly in Orthodox Christianity, it is clear and absolutely obvious the penetration of the Greek element into the religion. Of the many Greek culture and cultural elements which frame Christianity, we will mention only two: the unsurpassed Byzantine music and the unsurpassed art of icon painting (Αγιογραφία).

The mixing of Greek culture and Greek thought and philosophy with Christianity, is the element that **connects or confuses** (depending on the interpretation of each one) Hellenism and Christianity.

One important notice:

The purpose of this book is not to undermine the religious beliefs of anyone, but instead to present evidence. Anyway, history has shown that the true faith of every person is usually not associated with dogmas or religions, nor gospels, nor the self-appointed representatives of God - "pastors" and "bishops" who have historically

proven to have been the biggest criminals of humanity and are guilty for many other cruel, criminal and, for “God” sake, anti-god acts.

Today's new world order promotes Islam, Judaism and attacks Christianity. And someone would wonder why this happens, because all religions have the same base, the same faces and the same beliefs. The answer is in what was just mentioned.

Our Greek / Hellenes ancestors in an attempt to salvage and preserve the traditions, customs and our entire cultural heritage etc. during the Jewish-Christian onslaught, they had to incorporate many of them to Christianity.

Finally, I think that they make a big mistake those who fight the Greeks because they are Christians. Not Christianity, but the Greek Christians. The Greeks are people with the God inside them, faith and religion is in our blood. When our ancestors had the sword of the Judeo-Christian killer in their throat who threatened them or kill them or convert them to the Jewish Jesus - Yahweh saves, things were clear: you will believe in Jesus the anointed so that you and your family not be murdered. You will “believe” in the Hebrew-Jew Jesus, so that your wife and your mother not get raped, your children not be killed, you not to be submitted to horrific torture and more.

And history has proved that the Greeks who have faith (even Christians), are not ordinary Greeks. They are twice HELLENES with capital. And this is something that annoys greatly the new order employees: the Greek elements that are present and exist in Christianity and the Hellenism of the Christians.

Finally, referring to those who always blame the Christians, **and not Christianity**, I have to say this: we owe to the Christians at least two big thank you. First because, as history has proven, the Christians saved Hellenism, our traditions, the history of our ancestors, etc. through Christianity, and secondly, because they preserved until our days the books of Christianity: the Old and the New Testament.

The sacred books of religions

A) Judaism

Three are the main holy books of the religion of Judaism:

1 – Tanakh

Tanakh is composed by three books. The name Tanakh derives from the initial letters of the names of three books:

- Torah,
- Nevim (Prophets, the same that appear in the books of Christianity)
- Ketuvim (writings, some similar to those presented in Christianity)

The Torah (Pentateuch), refers to the sacred books of Judaism that Moses wrote which are **part of the Old Testament, the "agreement" that Moses did with God:**

- Genesis
- Exodus
- Leviticus
- Numbers
- Deuteronomy

Moses while living in Egypt his name was **Osarsif**. For some researchers this name comes from **Osiris & Josef**.

2 – Talmud

The Talmud includes versions of the Talmud of Jerusalem, the Talmud of Babylon and some more modern interventions and comes as both written and oral texts.

Individual books can be viewed here: <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Judaism>

3 – Kabbalah

Kabbalah is the book of Rabbinical Judaism. According to Kabbalist Rabbi Yehuda Ashlag, Kabbalah is defined as:

«This wisdom is no more and no less than a sequence of roots, which hang down by way of cause and effect, in fixed, determined rules, interweaving to a single, exalted goal described as, **“the revelation of His Godliness to His creatures in this world”**.

- http://www.kabbalah.info/engkab/matan_torah/essence_of_kabbalah.htm

B) Christianity

The sacred books of Christianity are three:

1 – The Old Testament, which includes almost anything included in the Old Testament of Judaism, namely, the agreement between Moses and God of Israel.

2 – The New Testament which, according to the Christian clergy, came to complete the Old Testament by the anointed Jesus.

Jesus the christ-anointed says (according to the gospels):

- **Matthew, 5: 17-18**

«Do not imagine that I have come to abolish the Law or the Prophets. **I have come not to abolish but to complete them.** In truth I tell you, till heaven and earth disappear, not one dot, not one little stroke, is to disappear from the Law until all its purpose is achieved»

- **Luke», 16:17**

«It is easier for heaven and earth to disappear than for one little stroke to drop out of the Law»

3 – Revelation of John

The Revelation of John has a similar story with the revelation of the Koran to Mohammed and the revelation of the Torah to Moses. Delivered to Apostle John in a cave in Patmos and says about the extinctions, the murders, the genocides and the destruction will be caused by the father of Jesus Christ-**anointed before his arrival on earth.**

From the Old Testament note the following phrase, which refers to the moon: **Psalms, chapter 71 in Greek ([72 in English](#)):**

1 A psalm on Solomon.

5 And he shall continue with the sun, and before the moon, throughout all generations.

6 He shall come down like rain upon the fleece; and as showers falling gently upon the earth.

7 In his days shall justice spring up, and abundance of peace, **till the moon be taken away.**

[7 In his days shall the](#) righteous flourish; and abundance of peace so long as the moon endureth.

Greek text:

1 Ο θεός, το κρίμα σου τω βασιλεί και την δικαιοσύνην σου τω υιώ του βασιλέως...

5 και συμπαραμενεῖ τῷ ἡλίῳ και πρὸ τῆς σελήνης γενεᾶς γενεῶν.

6 καταβήσεται ὡς ὑετὸς ἐπὶ πόκον και ὡσεὶ σταγῶν ἡ στάζουσα ἐπὶ τὴν γῆν.

7 ἀνατελεῖ ἐν ταῖς ἡμέραις αὐτοῦ δικαιοσύνη και πλῆθος εἰρήνης, **ἕως οὗ ἀνταναιρεθῇ ἡ σελήνη.** (<http://www.orthodoxfathers.com/Psalm-071>)

Г) Islam

The holy book of Islam is the Quran which was given to the offspring of Abraham, Muhammad, by the archangel Gabriel, leader of the angels of God Israel.

The name **Qur'an** literally means "**Recitation**" and is often called "al-Quran al-Karim", i.e., the "Noble reading". The first Suras are short and are characterized as poetry in rhythmic form. The following Suras do not show similar characteristics, **but have obvious effects from Judaism and Christianity** with many repetitions, as observed similarly in the books of the Old Testament, as in the Psalms.

Talmud, Old Testament

Introduction

What do exactly the Jews say their holy books are and what those books say about Greece, the Greeks and in general for people of other races and other religions?

At the end of this section are displayed links to watch videos and read books for Talmud. We shall quote single digit of holy texts found during our search, all copied from Jewish websites.

Talmud

The Talmud is a massive collection of Jewish texts, product of medieval Judaism, which is a continuation of the Jewish Bible and includes **not only texts that refer to the interpretation of the Mosaic Law**, but also diverse other material, **legal, theological, moral, scientific, historical, folklore**, etc. having so also encyclopaedic nature.

<http://el.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ταλμούδ>)

So, in the Talmud we will read **rules and codes of behaviour of the followers of Judaism between them** and also **their relation with people of other religions and races**.

The Jewish Talmud is accused by all around the world (except Jews) and by Muslims as a sacred book that spreads the hatred for anything non-Jewish.

Articles of Talmud we found in internet:

- "The Jews are called human beings, but the non-Jews are not humans. They are beasts." - Talmud: Baba mezia, 114b
- "A pregnant non-Jew is no better than a pregnant animal." - Coschen hamischpat 405
- "The souls of non-Jews come from impure spirits and are called pigs." - Jalkut Rubeni gadol 12b
- "Sexual intercourse between Gentiles is like intercourse between animals." - Talmud Sanhedrin 74b
- "It is permitted to take the body and the life of a Gentile." - Sepher ikkarim III c 25

Excerpts from the holy Talmud (Source: <http://sofiatoutalmud.blogspot.com/>)

- It is not the mouse thief, but the hole [is] the thief " (That is, the real thief is the one who receives the stolen property, the fence)
- Do not dwell in a city where the rulers are wise.
- The wise man is superior to a prophet.
- Anyone who loses his assets (is) like a dead.
- Any person, who has no land, is not a human.

- Four are considered as dead: the poor, the leper, the blind and those who have no children.
- The heart depends on the pocket.
- Anyone who loses his assets (is) like a corpse.
- Great patience that brings healing to the world.
- Better for a man a thing (acquired) with pain than of one hundred (acquired) with ease

What is written in the Old Testament of Judaism and Christianity about Hellas, the Hellenes and in general about people of other races and other religions?

Originally, Judaism is a religion that makes absolute and clear distinctions between races and religions:

- At the top there are the Jews and the racial descendants of Noah - Abraham. All the others are animals and their destiny is to become slaves or die.
- On one hand, the representatives of God Yahweh, Sin, Zion, Is-Ra-El, El Shaddai, Jade, Judah, Jentai and the people of Israel, that are the servants of the god Yahweh.
- All others with different religions and races are absolute enemies and must be murdered.

The word Goyim

The name given to people of other races and other religions is the word **Goyim**, synonymous to **gentile**. The root of the word **gentile** is Greek and comes from the word **race / gene** (γένος, γένος i.e. **Genocide** = γενοκτονία), and had the meaning of "national" during the onslaught of barbarians-Christian-Mongol hordes. However, both the English word **goy**, and the Hebrew word **goyim** can have derogatory nature. **Indeed, several Jews use it in the sense of non-human or the meaning of the animal.**

Excerpts from the Old Testament

We present below some excerpts from the Old Testament that were written by the prophet of God Israel, Moses, and other prophets of the same race / caste. Some of them are copied from the page www.greatlie.com

«The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the Lord come» (Joel B' 31).

«And God spake unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying. And I, behold, I establish my covenant with you, and with your seed after you;» (Genesis 9. 9).

«For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God: the Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth.» (Deuteronomy 7. 6)

«Then ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molten images, and quite pluck down all their

high places: And ye shall dispossess the inhabitants of the land, and dwell therein: for I have given you the land to possess it.».

(Numbers 33, 52-53).

«Both thy bondmen, and thy bondmaids, which thou shalt have, shall be of the heathen that are round about you; of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids»

(Leviticus 25. 44)

«For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted» (Isaiah 60.12).

«And God spake unto Moses, and said unto him, I am the Lord. And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of God Almighty, but by my name Jehovah was I not known to them» (Exodus 6. 2-3).

«...The city of the Lord, The Zion of the Holy One of Israel.» (Ἡσαΐας 60. 14).

«For the Lord thy God blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee» (Deuteronomy 15. 6).

« 8 And the remnant of Jacob shall be among the Gentiles in the midst of many people as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep: who, if he go through, both treadeth down, and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver. 9 Thine hand shall be lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine enemies shall be cut off. 10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord, that I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots: 11 And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy strong holds: 12 And I will cut off witchcrafts out of thine hand; and thou shalt have no more ^asoothsayers» (Micah 5. 5-12).

«And thou shalt consume all the people which the Lord thy God shall deliver thee; thine eye shall have no pity upon them: neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that will be a snare unto thee.» (Deuteronomy 7. 16).

«13 When I have bent Judah for me, filled the bow with Ephraim, and raised up thy sons, O Zion, against thy sons, O Greece, and made thee as the sword of a mighty man. 14 And the Lord shall be seen over them, and his arrow shall go forth as the lightning: and the Lord God shall blow the trumpet, and shall go with whirlwinds of the south. 15 The Lord of hosts shall defend them; and they shall devour, and subdue with sling stones; and they shall drink, and make a noise as through wine; and they shall be filled like bowls, and as the corners of the altar.» (Zechariah 9. 13-15).

«5 And all the firstborn in the land of Egypt shall die, from the firstborn of Pharaoh

that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maidservant that is behind the mill; and all the firstborn of beasts.» (Exodus 11.5).

«22 For a fire is kindled in mine anger, and shall burn unto the lowest hell, and shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains. 23 I will heap mischiefs upon them; I will spend mine arrows upon them. 24 They shall be burnt with hunger, and devoured with burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust. 25 The sword without, and terror within, shall destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling also with the man of gray hairs. 26 I said, I would scatter them into corners, I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men: 27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, lest their adversaries should behave themselves strangely, and lest they should say, Our hand is high, and the Lord hath not done all this.» (Deuteronomy 32. 22-27).

«13 Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more worship the work of thine hands. 14 And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee: so will I destroy thy cities. 15 And I will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have not heard.» (Micah 5. 13-15).

«For my sword shall be bathed in heaven (...).The sword of the Lord is filled with blood» (Isaiah 34. 5-6).

« 18 Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of goats, of bullocks, all of them fatlings of Bashan. 19 And ye shall eat fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you. 20 Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, with mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord God.» (Ezekiel 39. 18-20).

«Woe unto the inhabitants of the sea coast, the nation of the Cherethites! the word of the LORD is against you; O Canaan, the land of the Philistines (Palestineans), I will even destroy thee, that there shall be no inhabitant.⁶ And the sea coast shall be dwellings and cottages for shepherds, and folds for flocks» (Zephaniah 2. 5-6).

- In Greek version **Cherethites** is Cretans

«Ethiopia, and Libya, and Lydia, and all the mingled people, and Chub, and the men of the land that is in league, shall fall with them by the sword.» (Ezekiel 30. 5).

In Greek version it is **Persians** and **Cretans** and **Lydians** and **Libyans**

In prophet Zephaniah we read:

Chapter 1

3 I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and the stumblingblocks with the wicked: **and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the LORD.**

4 I will also stretch out mine hand upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem; **and I will cut off the remnant of Baal from this place,** and the name of the Chemarims **with the priests**

9 In the same day also will I punish all those that leap on the threshold, which fill their masters' houses **with violence and deceit.**

17 And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall walk like blind men, because they have sinned against the LORD: and their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh as the dung.

Chapter 2

4 For Gaza shall be forsaken, and Ashkelon a desolation

5 Woe unto the inhabitants of the sea coast, the nation of the Cherethites (Cretans)! the word of the LORD is against you; O Canaan, the land of the Philistines (Palestineans), **I will even destroy thee, that there shall be no inhabitant.**

11 The LORD will be terrible unto them: for he will famish all the gods of the earth; **and men shall worship him,** every one from his place, even all the isles of the heathen

In prophet Job we read: (Job speaks for himself)

Chapter 1

1 There was a man in the land of Uz, whose name was Job; and that man was perfect and upright, and one that feared God, and eschewed evil

2 And there were born unto him seven sons and three daughters

3 His substance also was seven thousand **sheep**, and three thousand **camels**, and five hundred yoke of **oxen**, and five hundred she **asses**, and a very great **household**; so that **this man was the greatest of all the men of the east**

End for the end of his life Job says:

42.12 So the LORD blessed the latter end of Job more than his beginning: for he had fourteen thousand **sheep**, and six thousand **camels**, and a thousand yoke of **oxen**, and a thousand she **asses**

Greek videos and books about Talmud:

- ΞΕΣΚΕΠΑΖΟΝΤΑΣ ΤΟ ΤΑΛΜΟΥΔ-όλη η αλήθεια
<http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qyx16V3Pfnw>
- Κατεβάστε το βιβλίο "Το ξεσκέπασμα του Ταλμούδ"
<http://ellinikibibliothiki.blogspot.com/>

East

**Μυθολογίες /
Mythologies**

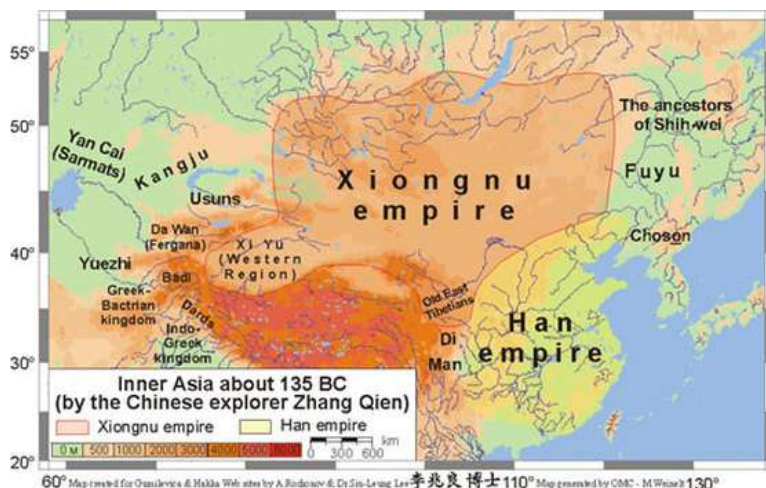
Ετυμολογία: μύθος + λόγος

Manchuria

Manchuria is located in North-east China, between Mongolia and Korea. This area is home of many tribes - ethnic groups such as [Xianbei](#), [Khitan](#), [Jurchen](#) and [Donghu](#), which played an important role in the wider area of central and eastern Asia. Manchuria is also the homeland of the [Manchus](#), (from whom the name Manchuria derives).

In other words, many tribes and dynasties that prevailed in China, in Mongolia and in Korea and later expanded - moved across China, South Asia, Korea, Japan, Mongolia, India and east to Russia and to Persia, originating or initially created and established their dynasties in the region.

We will see all these things later, during our trip through the history of these places.



Chinese – China / Sina

The following information comes mainly from wikipedia, but also from other Internet sites.

1. The largest ethnological part of the [population of China](#) (92%) consists of Han **Chinese**. The rest ethnological parts are the **Manchu, Mongols, Uyghur and Tibetans**.
2. All parts of the Chinese population today create the Chinese **nation (Zhonghua minzu)**.
3. Mainly the Han **Chinese**, but also other Chinese populations consider themselves **Descendants of the Yan and Huang Emperors**, about 2600 - 2800 B.C. **Huang Di Emperor** is the **Yellow Emperor**. The Yan and Huang initially created the Huaxia **people**, that later developed in **Han people**.
4. Most [dynasties of China](#), (about 2500 B.C. until 1911 A.C.), from the period of **Yan and Huang, have racial – ancestor relation between them**.
5. According to legend, the Yellow Emperor - **Huang Di, immortalized as a dragon** and from that time the symbol of China is the dragon.
6. Many Chinese call themselves as "[descendants of the dragons](#)" = "**Lung Tik Chuan Ren**".
7. The **Dragon** in Chinese is called **Lung** and many emperors had this surname.

A) [Han](#)

The name **Han** comes from **Han Dynasty (206 BC - 220 AD)** which succeeded **Dynasty Qing (221 - 207 BC)**. The word **Han** in the Chinese language means **Heavenly River = Milky Way**.

- **Milky Way** is the galaxy that contains the Earth. This name derives from its appearance as a dim "milky" glowing band arching across the night sky, in which the naked eye cannot distinguish individual stars

Chinese Han believe that are "[Descendants of the Yan and Huang Emperors](#)" who created the ancient race of Chinese [Yanhuang](#), which came from **Yan Emperor** and **Huang Di Emperor (Yellow Emperor)**, about 2600 BC.

French historian [Albert Terrien de Lacouperie](#) (1845 - 1894) in his book "**The Western Origin of the Early Chinese Civilization, from 2300 B.C. to 200 A.D.**"(1892), claimed that the Chinese civilization was founded around 2300 BC from immigrants who lived in Mesopotamia. **The theory of "Sino-babylonianism"** says that **Huang Di emperor (Yellow emperor)** was the leader of a tribe in Mesopotamia, which led to mass migration and colonization in China in 2300 BC. In the beginning this theory was rejected, but in 1900 two Japanese historians (Shirakawa Jirō and Kokubu Tanenori)

wrote a report that found the theory of Terrien as the most progressive. The view of the French then adopted by other historians.

The [Mausoleum](#) of the Yellow emperor has in its base a huge tortoise.

In the late [Warring States](#) period, the Yellow Emperor was integrated into the cosmological scheme of the [Five Phases](#), in which the colour [yellow](#) represents [earth](#), dragons, and the centre.

The system of Five Phases sometimes is translated as Five Elements. The Five Elements are represented by the animals: [Azure Dragon](#), [Vermilion Bird](#), [Yellow Dragon](#), [White Tiger](#), [Black Tortoise](#).

The black tortoise is many times depicted together with a snake that coils around the tortoise.

Kunlun Mountains

Kunlun Mountains exist in the northern part of the Himalayas and border with the Taklamakan desert. It is believed that in this place exists the paradise of Taoism. According to traditions, the first who visited this paradise was [King Mu](#) (976-922 BC) of the [Zhou Dynasty](#). There he is supposed to have found the palace of Jade (Jade Palace) of the mythical Yellow Emperor and met Xi Wang Mu the "Spirit of Mother of the West" often called "Queen Mother of the West."

In the Han Dynasty they believed that immortality would come if someone could go to the "[Queen Mother of the West](#)." According to Chinese legends, in the courtyard of the Queen Mother of the West there were the peaches?? of immortality, which the Queen Mother offered to her visitors. The religion of Han is Taoism. (Discussed in section Taoism)

B) [Manchu](#)

Manchu is an ethnic minority originating from Manchuria. They are considered descendants of the Jurchen who had created the Jin dynasty, which ended with the coming of the Mongols.

Г) [Mongols](#)

Mongols are an ethnicity which resides primarily in central and northern China, Mongolia and some parts of the Caucasus, Siberia and Russia.

Δ) [Uyghur](#)

E) [Tibetan](#)

Researches made in the genetic material of Tibetans indicate their origin from the Han, about 3000 years ago. The traditional or mythological explanation for the origin of the Tibetans is that they are descendants of the monkey [Pha Trelgen Changchup Sempa](#) and the rock ogress Ma Drag Sinmo. As rock ogress are defined the humanoid monsters.

Province [Yunnan](#)

Province Yunnan is located in South-West China. **The word Yunnan means Ionia – Ἰωνία / Ἴωνες.** Currently in the province of Yunnan reside many different ethnicities / races - minorities (who do not belong to Han) which have different habits and lifestyles than other Chinese. **The emblem of the province is not a dragon** but a flower with the name [Camellia reticulata](#). In this province there is a mountain named **Jade Dragon**, in one of its summits there is a monument with a **Hellenic Μαίανδρο / Meander**.

Great wall of China (Σινικό τείχος = Sinic wall)

The Great Wall is a huge fortification which - in its final form – was partly built in the period between the 14th - 17th century AD, **in order to protect China from the Mongolian and Turkish tribes** ([Xiongnu](#) people). **The original construction began** around the 3rd century BC by the first Chinese emperor [Qin Shi Huang](#) (the dynasty of the same name) and **the reason was to protect the Chinese against the raids of various nomadic tribes coming from areas that are currently in Mongolia and Manchuria.**

Sinic wall and Qur'an

In the Qur'an (18:90) there is a mention of a man who is well known in the Middle East?? to whom Allah has given great power. The man is called [Dhul-Qarnayn](#), which means **The Two-Horned One**, who travelled to the place that the sun raises. In this place **Dhul-Qarnayn builds a wall to close within Gog and Magog. In the Islamic tradition it is believed that the Gog and Magog will burst down the wall of Dhul-Qarnayn before the Islamic Day of Judgment and will cause chaos in the world.**
[wikipedia](#)

18:90 – Till, when he (Dhul-Qarnayn) reached **the rising-place of the sun**, he found it rising on a people for whom We (Allah) had appointed no shelter therefrom.

18:91 – So (it was). And We knew all concerning him..

18:92 – Then he (Dhul-Qarnayn) followed a road.

18:93 – Till, when he came between the two mountains, he found upon their hither side a folk that scarce could understand a saying.

18:94 – They said: "O Dhu'l-Qarneyn! Lo! **Gog and Magog are spoiling the land**. So may we pay thee tribute on condition that thou set a barrier [wall] between us and them?"

18:95 – He said: "That wherein my Lord hath established me is better (than your tribute). Do but help me with strength (of men), I will set between you and them a bank [wall]."

18:96 - ... [he builds the wall...]

18:98 – Dhul-Qarnayn: He said: "This is a mercy from my Lord; but when the promise of my Lord cometh to pass, He will lay it low, for the promise of my Lord is true."

18:99 – **And on that day we shall let some of them [Gog and Magog] surge against others, and the Trumpet will be blown. Then We shall gather them together in one gathering.....**

Note: Both Wikipedia and some scholars, quite arbitrarily, argue that the [Dhul-Qarnayn](#) is Alexander the Great or Cyrus the Great. The less someone can say is that both of the above lived at least 900 years before Mohammed and before the writing of the Koran, whose first verses were given to Mohammed by the Archangel Gabriel.

The European Constitution, Giscard d' Estaing, Chinese emperors and the Dragon-tortoise (Source: Greek newspaper "Eleftherotypia", [11 July 2003](#)):

The EU Constitutional finishes its work. This last meeting had as mascot a Chinese figurine **which was a turtle with a dragon head**. At the end of the Convention **Valery Giscard d' Estaing gave symbolically some salad leaves to the statue saying:**

"The last person I would like to thank is my turtle Wu Kei. It/he/she followed and it led us throughout our trip. When we were in the middle of the stream, it guided us, as it did for the first Chinese emperors, until we arrived on the banks of the river. And I await, as well as many of you will think the same, that from the beginning, he knew where he wanted us to go" (!!!!!!!!!!!)

Then Mister Estaing pulled some leaves of lettuce and fed the statue of a turtle. The turtle did not say anything. "

Ετυμολογία: Σίνις – Σίνος / Sinis – Sinos

In ancient Greek language ("Λεξικόν αρχαίας ελληνικής γλώσσης" Ι. Σταματάκου), the Chinese were called "Σίνες - Sines" from "Σίνος - Sinos" = Κινέζος - Chinese (Page 1206).

In the term "Σίνις - Sinis" the interpretation is "The Destroyer, the robber, the ravisher, the calamitous (page 892)."

In the term "Το Σίνος – The Sinus" the interpretation is "Plague - Πληγή, injury, damage, calamity, deterioration, harm".

Ancient Hellenic cities in China = Sina / Κίνα – Σίνα (GR: [Source](#) and [here](#) - En [here](#) and [here](#))

The existence of Greek cities in China, in city **Niyia** was a subject of interest with the excavations of the British explorer Orel Stain in 1903. In the 1990 German archaeologists have demonstrated **the existence of at least twelve Greek cities in China** before those archaeological missions were deported. Then the Chinese government ordered the coverage of those archaeological sites with hills and planted forests.

China – Sina in Bible (Sinim / Σινείμ)

Some researchers of the Bible believe that China / Sina is referred in it. We present the text:

Isaiah (chapter [49:12](#)):

12 Look! Here they come from far away, look, these from the **north** and the **west**, those from **the land of Sinim**.

14 Zion was saying, 'Yahweh has abandoned me, the Lord has forgotten me.'

15 Can a woman forget her baby at the breast, feel no pity for the child she has borne?
Even if these were to forget, **I shall not forget you**

16 Look, I have engraved you on the palms of my hands, **your ramparts are ever before me,**

17 Your rebuilders are hurrying, your **destroyers** and **despoilers** will soon **go away**

The Lions and the Dragons

An ancient Chinese proverb says that “The Lions thought they were kings until the coming of the Dragons”.

China / Sina and FED

In 2011 the Jewish Federal Reserve Bank, sold the USA public debt to China Central Bank.

Notes for researchers:

- The construction of the [Temple of Heaven](#) reminds of the depictions of Atlantis. [Φωτογραφία](#)
- The [Vermilion Bird](#) reminds Firefox logo.
- **Jews in China:** Kaifeng Jews, Tiao-kiu-kiaou, Hui people
- **Research relation between animals in The system of Five phases** with constellations and depictions of other people. **For example** Dragon – Draco constellation, Vermilion Bird - Phoenix - Abraxas, Yellow Dragon with Leo constellation, etc..

Korea / Κορέα

Archaeological and linguistic evidence want the origin of the Koreans by tribes originally lived in central and southern Siberia and spoke the Altaic language (Turkish-Mongolian). Those tribes moved to the Korean peninsula during the Neolithic period (ca. 6,000 BC) until the Bronze Age (ca. 3,000 BC). These residents after having settled on the present peninsula of Manchuria and Korea, joined with segments of the Chinese population, thus adopted the Chinese writing system (2nd century BC.) and Buddhism (4th cent.).

Kingdom Gojoseon: 2350 - 108 B.C.. The word "Go" means "ancient".

Kingdom Gojoseon was founded by [Dangun](#), who according to myth was "descendant from heaven." The grandfather of Dangun was Hwanin the so-called "Lord of Heaven." The father of Dangun. Hwanung, wanted to live on earth. So Hwanin allowed his son Hwanung and 3,000 followers to descend to the mountains [Baekdu Mountain](#) (near North Korea) and to found the city [Sinsi](#) or **Shinshi**, which means "City of God". This original nation as also the city that founded, were named [Sinsi](#) - "City of Spirits." The ancient Korean text [Gyuwon Sahwa](#) says that **Shinshi** was commander of the state that existed in the same region before the Gojoseon.

The name [Korea](#) comes from **Persian merchants** who visited the area during the period of **Ancient Kingdom Goguryeo** (37 BC - 668 AD) and named this region as Korea: Koryŏ (Gorye) → Korea.

Han and Joseon

Many Korean historians believe that [Gijun of Gojoseon](#) (2nd c. BC) was a "Hanjun" and had as surname **Han** and that all the kings of dynasty [Gija Joseon](#) (2350 – 108 BC) had the surname **Han**. They also believe that this surname comes from the Chinese dynasty of **Shang** (1600 BC - 1122 BC).

The emblem of the Kingdom of [Joseon](#) (1392 - 1897) is a Dragon.

Today

Today's name of **North Korea** is **Han-guk** and of **South Korea** is **Chosŏn**. In the countries of Latin alphabet South Korea is called **Joseon**, taking the name from dynasties [Joseon Dynasty](#) and [Gojoseon](#).

Korea – Japan – Split of Korea

In 1910 Japan invaded Korea whose occupation ended in 1945 with the defeat of Japan in the 2nd w.w.. During this "annexation" of Korea in Japan, many Koreans migrated to Japan permanently. The period that followed the 2nd w.w. characterized by political instability and internal conflicts. The great powers (Russia - USA and China) were involved in the internal affairs of the country. The result was to divide the country into **Communitic North Korea** and **Capitalistic South Korea**.

Korea and Judaism

We present you an article of a Korean magazine of 12-May-2011. The title of the article is: «[Why South Koreans are in love with Judaism?](#)»

The article starts like this: The South Korean ambassador to Israel, **Ma Young-sam**, raised eyebrows recently when he told reporters the **Talmud** was mandatory reading for Korean schoolchildren.

Freemasons and Korea

Four are the Masonic lodges in Korea: Lodge **Han Yang**, **MacArthur** Lodge, Lodge **Harry S. Truman**, Lodge **Pusan**.

Organization "Moon" – 777

Organization "Moon" in Korea - 777 founded by Korean [Sun Myung Moon](#). It is the most powerful and networked organization in Korea and **one of the strongest worldwide**. It works in all major fields of life, like politics, economy, religion, military social etc.. Officially and unofficially is accused for participation in many illegal activities such as migrant smuggling, drug trafficking, weapons etc..

Sun Myung Moon promotes the **church of pan-religion, the global religious-political governance**, says **he is the second Messiah** and that **he has come to complete the work of Jesus Christ**.

A research of the U.S. Congress in 1978, shows the impressive penetration of Moon in America and also connects him with many illegal activities, corruption and political manipulation. Some references in internet websites state he works close with AIPAC.

Founder of the Moon organization is the [Sun Myung Moon](#) and **his wife** is [Hak Ja Han](#).

The General Secretary of the U.N. Ban Ki Moon is a member of this organization.

Notes for researchers:

- Research possible relationship between [Goguryeo](#) and ancient [Gobryas \(Persian noblemen\)](#) Ugbaru and Gubaru, [Gutium](#).

Japan / Ιαπωνία

[Japan](#) is also called **Nippon** and **Nihon**, which means "**Descent from the Sun**." This is why Japan is called "Land of the Rising Sun." Like the Chinese, so the Japanese use the lunar calendar with some differences.

The main race of Japan is the [Yamato people](#), while the most special race is that of [Ainu](#). **The arrival of Han Chinese in Japan** - and simultaneously the promotion of Buddhism – happened about in the 3rd century.

Yamato

The existence of Yamato is associated with the migration of Chinese-Korean tribes in the Japanese islands, starting around the end of the Han dynasty in China, 300 AD and **today is the dominant ethnic group in Japan**. Until 800 AD migrated to Japan many aristocratic families who belonged to the Chinese-Korean tribes [Han China](#), [Silla](#), [Baekje](#) and [Goguryeo](#).

Ainu

According to available data, the Ainu are considered to be indigenous people of Japan since the **Jomon period, around 14,000 BC**. One of the Jomon legends says that Ainu lived in that place hundreds of thousands of years **before the arrival of the Children of the Sun**. The religion-philosophy of the Ainu is not associated with any of the existing religions in Japan. It is quite simple and understandable: they believe that everything in nature contains God within them.

The Imperial family of Japan

The Emperor of Japan and the constant succession of the royal family (starting from 660 BC to today, 125 generations!), are embedded in the Japanese Constitution. The Emperor is also the Supreme ruler of Japan and the Supreme ruler of the **Sinto** / Shinto religion, as with the royal family in Great Britain. The emblem of the imperial family is the Chrysanthemum.

The very strange that was happening with the Imperial family until 2006, is that no one knew their origin: the office of the Emperor did not allow anyone to explore the tombs of the emperors in order not to disturb their memory.

Today, after analysis of genetic material (DNA) and historical data, it is proved that the "Japanese" Emperors are not Japanese, but eventually Koreans. Also, today's "Japanese" Emperor admitted that he is a descendant of the Korean Emperor Mu-Yang. **Finally, in Japan they believe that the Korean Emperor of Japan is associated with divine blood.**

The political system of Japan

The government of Japan can be formulated as a **constitutional monarchy with a social law** ([read here](#)). The [Prime Minister](#) is appointed by the Emperor after being elected by the Council [Diet](#) and approved by the Japanese House of Representatives.

The Koreans of Japan

Koreans in Japan are currently the largest minority and called [ZAINICHI](#) which means "staying in Japan", and implies temporary residence. Nevertheless, the term **"Zainichi Korean" is used to describe settled permanent residents of Japan**. Most of these **migrated as refugees** to Japan during the Japanese occupation of Korea in 1905/10 - 1945. In 1980 there was **a second wave of Korean immigration to Japan**. The people who migrated are not considered refugees, but stay there with visa. **Many Zainichi Koreans have been involved with politics and various others with socio-politico-religious organizations** and many have also been involved with the mob.

For example, the **Prime Minister of Japan Naoto Kan** is said to be Korean and there are information on suspicious transactions with Korean organizations and activities against the Japanese people.

Japanese and the tribes of Israel

Interestingly, the survey of a **Japanese-Jew**, presents evidence linking the Israelites with the Japanese, as well as Judaism with Shinto.

<http://www5.ocn.ne.jp/~magi9/isracame.htm>

Japan – Μυθολογία και Religion (Sin-toism)

In Japanese history, mythology and traditions are close and are connected. They also have common elements with the Chinese, and the Greek mythology, but also with other. In terms of religion, Shinto is closely connected to Buddhism, but has elements in common - more or less - with other religions such as Zen Buddhism, Hinduism, Judaism, and Confucianism.

The Japanese word **Sinto** - **Shinto** is a compound word derived from **the Chinese words "shin"** meaning spirit and **"to"**, meaning **philosophical - spiritual path**. Most Japanese who follow the religion of Shinto, also follow Buddhism and Confucianism. **The creator of the Shinto religion was Shinran (1173-1263), whose family was very highly rated in the "Japanese" Imperial court**. There are various types of Shinto expression. The imperial family has its own type (**Imperial Household Shinto**), which is carried exclusively by them.

Japanese and DNA

The invasion and expansion of Han Chinese and Koreans in Japan, but also the existence of a different race earlier, show contemporary [tests in the genetic material](#) of the inhabitants of Japan. These checks indicate that 54% of the male chromosome and 64% of female **is recognized as Sino-Korean origin**.

Mongols

Mongols are an ethnic group that currently reside mainly in parts of Central and Eastern Asia, i.e., the countries of Mongolia, Central - North China and South-central Russia. Mongolians are also in Kazakhstan and other regions near the Caspian Sea (Central Asia).

The words **Mongol** and **Tatar** first appeared in Chinese texts of the 8th AD century as [Donghu](#) tribes, which lived in North-east China (Manchuria region) in the province of [Shiwei](#). They returned in the spotlight in the end of the 11th century with the **Khitan Dynasty** (907 - 1125) who reigned in the areas now **Kazakhstan, Mongolia, North China and Manchuria to North Korea**. The Khitan dynasty existed until the appearance of [Genghis Khan](#).

Mongols and Tartars are identified by many with tribes that in ancient times were called **Scythians - Scythian tribes**, with **Magog** and with **Turkish tribes**.

Ετυμολογία: Donghu, Khan, Mongol, Tatar

- The word **Donghu** is Chinese and consist of the synthetics **Dong** = “east, eastern” and **Hu** = “foreigner, barbarian”. Word **Hu** can be used to denote the foreigner, in the case of the Chinese someone who did not belong to Han-Chinese.
- **Mongolian title Khan belongs to the [Altaic](#) language family ([Turko-Mongol](#)) and defined** a sovereign or military ruler. **Mongol [Rourans](#)** first used the titles **Khagan** and **Khan** for their emperor **replacing the [Chanyu](#)** of the [Xiongnu](#), whom Grousset and others assume to be [Turkic](#). It was subsequently adopted by the [Ashina](#) before the [Göktürks](#) (hence the [Turkic peoples](#)) and the [Mongols](#) brought it to the rest of Asia. In the middle of the sixth century it was known as "Kagan – King of the Turks" to the [Persians](#). These titles or names are sometimes written as **Han, Kan, [Hakan](#), Hanum, or Hatun (in Turkey)**. The female alternatives are [Khatun](#) and [Khanum](#). From this word derives the word Khanate, αυτόνομες regions of Turkic or Mongol tribes.
- For the word **Μογγόλος** there are no ετυμολογικές explanations. For the word **Tatar** - [Τατάρος](#) many believe that derives from the Greek word [Tartarus](#) - **Τάρταρος**.

Genghis Khan (1162 - 1227)

Genghis Khan belonged to the [Khitan](#) Mongolian tribe (**Manchuria & Mongolia**) and is **the founder of the Mongol Empire**. After he united many of the Turkish-Mongol tribes of Central Asia, he started campaigns and managed to put under his control areas today belong to Korea, China, the Caucasus, Persia, Middle East, Turkey, Siberia, Russia and Eastern Europe, thereby creating the Mongolian empire, which is the largest ever from 4,000 BC. The division of Mongolian Empire began after the death of Genghis

Khan and was caused by continuous succession disputes. **The raids of Genghis Khan were accompanied by massacres and murdering of tens of millions people.**

Genghis Khan and China

The raids of **Genghis Khan** in today's China region resulted in the massacre of millions of local residents and the forced migration of many others to the south. According to historical and social data of China, **Genghis Khan appeared originally in the Chinese population as a barbarian, genocide and aggressor.** In today's China, he is considered as a hero and one of the founders of the country....

The initial invasions of the Mongols in China started by **Genghis Khan** and were completed after his death by his grandson, [Kublai Khan](#). Kublai Khan was the founder of the **Mongolian Yuan Dynasty (1271 - 1368) in China, as a subdivision of the Mongol Empire.**

Generally, the Mongols and Han campaigns are synonymous of massive assassinations, general disaster, looting, rape, totalitarian destruction of hundreds of cities and genocide of millions of people of other races or religions.

The most famous slayer after the two above was **Timur**, known also as **Tamerlane (1336 - 1405)**. Tamerlane was the great-grand-parent of the founder of the **Mongol Empire in India (Mughal Empire)**, **Babur**, which **ruled the conquered India in the period 1526 to 1858.**

The Mongol emperors who ruled conquered India, all descended from the family of Genghis Khan. Of these, two stand out: **the Shah Jahan and his son, Aurangzeb.**

Shah Jahan

During the ruling of Mongol [Shah Jahan](#) (1592 - 1666) in India, it was built the famous monument [Taj Mahal](#). **Shah Jahan** except the fact **he was descendant of Genghis Khan**, he was also **descendant of Charles the Great = Carolus Magnus = Charlemagne**, who was king of the Franks. In **800 AD Pope Leo III** anointed Charlemagne Emperor of the Roman Empire until his death in 814. **Charlemagne supported the papal power and Christianity and fought other religions, especially Paganism.**

With the term [paganism](#) (from Latin **paganus**: "country dweller", "rustic"), are declared all the non-Abrahamic religions and in general refer to religious traditions which are polytheistic or indigenous, folk religions.

Charlemagne belonged to the [Carolingian dynasty](#) (580 - 876 AD). This is actually a family of **Frankish nobles** who ruled mainly in the Frankish Empire as kings of the Franks from 580 to 876 ([Louis the German](#)).

The Empire of the Franks (481 - 800) started from the area that is now between the **North-East Germany and the Netherlands**. The first recorded naming of Francia is in

the [Panegyrici Latini](#) of the early third century. At the time it described the area north and east of the [Rhine](#), roughly in the triangle between [Utrecht](#), [Bielefeld](#), and [Bonn](#). It corresponded with the joint lands of Frankish tribes of the [Sicambri](#), [Salians](#), [Bructeri](#), [Ampsivarii](#), [Chamavi](#) and [Chattuarii](#). Some of these peoples, such as the [Sicambri](#) and [Salians](#), already had lands in the [Roman Empire](#) and delivered troops to Roman forces at the border. In 357 the Salian king entered the Roman Empire and made a permanent foothold there by a treaty granted by [Julian the Apostate](#), who forced back the Chamavi to [Hamaland](#).

From the third to fifth centuries some Franks raided [Roman](#) territory while other Franks joined the Roman troops in [Gaul](#). Only the [Salian Franks](#) formed a kingdom on Roman-held soil that was acknowledged by the Romans after 357. In the climate of the collapse of imperial authority in the West, **the Frankish tribes were united under the [Merovingians](#)** and conquered all of Gaul except [Septimania](#) in the 6th century. **The Salian political elite was one of the most active forces in spreading [Christianity](#) over [Western Europe](#)**. The Franks had created one of the strongest and most stable *barbaric* kingdoms.

The [Merovingian](#) dynasty, descended from the [Salians](#), founded one of the [Germanic monarchies](#) which replaced the [Western Roman Empire](#) from the fifth century. The Frankish state consolidated its hold over large parts of Western Europe by the end of the eighth century, **developing into the [Carolingian Empire](#) which dominated most of Western Europe**. This empire would gradually evolve into France and the [Holy Roman Empire](#).

Because the Franks for a time ruled most of Western Europe and because of their tight political affiliation with the [Church in Rome](#), the term *Frank* was often used historically as a synonym for *Roman Catholic* in the Middle Ages, particularly as a contrast to Byzantine and other eastern Christians.

[Merovingian](#) were descendants of the [Salian Franks](#) and were followed by the [Carolingian dynasty](#).

The name [Merovingian](#) comes from its semi-mythical founder named **Merovech** (Latin: Meroveus or Merovius). Tradition says that his mother was the **Queen - wife of Chlodio, who was god of the sea (bistea Neptuni)**. Others researchers believe that the name comes from **Merovech, a god or demigod who was worshiped by the Salian Franks**.

According to another tradition Merovech was born from the union of the **wife of Pharamond** with a [Quinotaur](#).

The **Quinotaur** (Lat. **Quinotaurus**) is a mythical [sea creature](#) mentioned in the 7th century [Frankish Chronicle of Fredegar](#). Referred to as "*bestea Neptuni Quinotauri similis*",^[1] (the beast of [Neptune](#) which resembles a Quinotaur) it was held to have fathered [Meroveus](#) by attacking the wife of the Frankish king [Chlodio](#) and thus to have sired the line of [Merovingian](#) kings.

The name translates from Latin as "**bull with five horns**", whose attributes have commonly been interpreted as the incorporated symbols **of the sea god Neptune with his trident**, and the horns of a mythical bull or Minotaur. It is not known whether the legend merged both elements by itself or whether this merger should be attributed to the Christian author. The clerical Latinity of the name does not indicate whether it is a translation of some genuine Frankish creature or a coining.

The suggested rape and subsequent family relation of this monster attributed to [Frankish mythology](#) correspond to both the Indo-European etymology of [Neptune](#) (from PIE **nepots*, "grandson" or "nephew", compare also the [Indic](#) and [Avestan](#) '[Apam Napat](#)', "grandson/nephew of the water")^[3] and to bull-related fertility myths in [Greek mythology](#), where for example the [Phoenician](#) princess [Europa](#) was abducted by the god [Zeus](#), in the form of a white bull, that swam her to [Crete](#).

The Chamavi appeared in the region of today's Holland, then called [Hamaland](#) - [Gelderland](#), in about the 1st century. Holland is also called today **Netherland, Gelderland**, which ετυμολογικά means **Down - land** (Nether = Neder + land). It is called also [Holland](#) and in earlier times [Batavia](#).

Aurangzeb

The Mogul [Aurangzeb](#), son of Shah Jahan, ruled in India in the period 1658 - 1707. Among other, he imposed to the Indians the Islamic law of Sharia by force, taxed heavily non-Muslims, and destroyed the temples of Indians and other.

Two other famous Mongols were [Attila the Hun](#) and Alaric I:

Attila the Hun ([Attila the Hun](#)) (? - 453 AD) was the leader of the empire of the Huns between 434 to 453. The empire of the Huns originally stretched from the Ural Mountains of Russia to the Rhine River in Germany and the Danube to the Baltic. The tribe of the Huns is a cross Turkish - Mongol tribe. It is believed that it developed from a mixing of Mongols who initially were living in the region of North China – Manchuria, (are related also with the [Xiongnu](#) region) which then merged with other tribes in the Caucasus region. [Some Chinese emperors came from the Huns.](#)

Alaric (370 - 410) was king of the **Visigoths** in the period from 395 to 410 AD and he was a scion of an aristocratic family of **Thuringi** (Gothic tribe). At first he was commander of the Goth mercenaries of the Roman army. In 394 he **helped Theodosius the Great** (Emperor of the Eastern Roman Empire - Byzantium) in his campaigns against the Franks, which resulted in the loss of many soldiers of his army. Alaric, disappointed because he was not honoured and because he was not compensated by Theodosius, he moved against him and against Constantinople. Before he arrived in Constantinople and for unknown reasons, he changed his course and headed to southern Greece. In his raid, **except the city of Thebes and Athens**, he looted, destroyed, flattened and killed thousands of Greek men and women, destroyed cities, villages, monuments, temples, libraries, etc.. **Theodosius and later his Prime Minister Ρουφίνος** did nothing to prevent the relatively small army of Alaric. **Instead, after the invasion of Alaric in Greece they appointed him chief of the Illyrian army and another Goth was placed commander of the army at Praisentou and allowed him to settle in Constantinople!!!**

The Prime Minister of Theodosius the Great, Rufinus, was born in the region between France and Spain, at that time inhabited by the tribes of **Gallia Aquitania**.

Theodosius the Great

Theodosius the Great (Διαβάστε και εδώ) (347 - 395 μ.Χ.) was born in **Gallaecia** (present day **Galicia, Spain**). His exact origin is not known, but he was not Greek.

Some of the Great actions of **Theodosius the Great** were:

- **He imposed Christianity with the penalty of death in** the infidels, pagans, insane and sacrilegious Greeks and other populations.
- In 381 he issued the law against "apostates", with which he punished with deprivation of civil rights (liberty, property, etc.) all former Christians who disappointed returned to the traditional national religion.
- Later, with a new decree forbade the contact with anything related to ancient Greece and banned all the religious discussions.
- He was the butcher of the Thessalonians when in riots erupted in 390 his **Goth general Βουθέριχος** was murdered. The massacres of the Greeks by **Theodosius the Great** in the hippodrome in Thessaloniki are estimated at 7000 to 15000.
- **Then, shortly before he died just before the entrance of Alaric in Greece**, Great Theodosius proceeded to pillage, arson, destruction and levelling of ancient temples, monuments, libraries across the Byzantine Empire (Greece, Balkans, Asia Minor), and eliminated many works of ancient Greek and Roman philosophers, poets, historians, etc..
- **Finally, he burned and destroyed (for second time) τη βιβλιοθήκη της Αλεξάνδρειας**, murdered and massacred the Greeks and Egyptians who were not Christians, anywhere they existed.

Notes for researchers / Σημειώσεις για ερευνητές:

In the Eurovision Song Contest in 1979 Germany presents the German band [Dschinghis Khan](#) a song [Dschinghis Khan](#). To song was a hymn to Jenkins Khan.

Turks

Ετυμολογία

The word **Turk** (in ancient Turkish: **Türük**) **comes from the name of a family who belonged to the clan [Ashina](#)**, which expelled the [Rouran Khaganate](#) and founded the nomadic [Göktürk Khaganate](#) = **Celestial Turks**, around the 6th century AD. Leader of the Ashina tribe at that time was [Bumin Khan](#).

Ιστορία

According to the [New Book of Tang](#), the Ashina were related to the northern tribes of the [Xiongnu](#) (the area between Mongolia and Manchuria), in particular they were of [Tiele](#) tribe by ancestral lineage.

As early as the 7th century, four theories about their mythical origins were recorded by the [Book of Zhou](#), [Book of Sui](#) and [Youyang Zazu](#):

- **Ashina** was one of ten sons born to a [grey she-wolf](#) (see [Asena](#)) in the north of [Gaochang](#) (region of Mongolia, north border of [Taklamakan Desert](#)).
- The ancestor of the **Ashina** was a **man from the Suo nation** (north of [Xiongnu](#)) **whose mother was a wolf, and a season goddess**.
- The Ashina were **mixture stocks** from the Pingliang commandery of eastern [Gansu](#) (North-eastern desert Taklamakan)
- The **Ashina** descended from a **skilled archer named Shemo**, who had once fallen in love with a **sea goddess** west of **Ashide cave** (Skythia - Caspian sea)

Notes and coincidences:

- Similar traditions with the **Ashina** have the **Uighurs**.
- In Greek mythology, Hercules meets in Scythia [Echidna](#) ("she viper"). **Echidna** first steals the horses of Hercules and then she forces him to get together, having so three children: the **Scythian**, the **Agathyrsos** and the **Gelonas** (Σκύθης, Αγάθυρσος και Γέλωνας)
- In the 7th century AD, the Khanate of the Ashina dissolves and migrates to the west. **There they become leaders of the Khazars**. Later the tribe of Khazars migrated to Eastern Europe.
- From Khazars originate many Ashkenazi Jews. The descriptions of [St. Cyril](#) for the Khazars (his visit in 861), do not report their state as a Jewish state, though their leader had the Hebrew name Zechariah. This leads us to conclude that the transition of the Khazars from the old to the new faith happened gradually and without violence. First it was embraced by the upper classes and then by the common people. **Khazar was the Empress Irene**, wife of the Byzantine Emperor

[Constantine V](#) the Copronymus (meaning the dung-named) (718-775). The initial name of Irene was [Tzitzak](#), daughter of the **Khazar khagan** [Bihar](#).

- The tribe Ashina is considered sacred and semi-divine and is commemorated by the **shaman priests**. Many of this clan became commanders = Han of many tribes of the region.
- **The Mongolian race** [Chonos](#) = "wolves" or "wolf's", which currently resides mainly in **Kalmykia** (North Caspian Sea), also in China, Mongolia and Russian Federation, is also considered sacred. It is one of the most ancient Mongolian tribes. It is else famous as a first tribe, which joined [Genghis Khan](#). The founders of the Chonos tribe were two sons of Charake-Lingum, named Gendu-**Chino** and Ulug-**Chino**...
- God of many Turkish and Mongol tribes **was and still is today** (Kyrgyzstan, Kazakhstan and Mongolia less) **God** [Tangri](#). **The leaders of the Turkish tribes (Khan Göktürks) received the divine power directly from God Tangri** and were called as tengrikut, kutlug or kutalmysh. These rulers were generally accepted as the sons of Tengri who **represented him** on Earth.
- **God Tangri** and the rest of the pantheon of **ancient Turks** mentioned in this article have similar elements or are associated with persons that appear in other mythologies such as Greek, Chinese, and Indian. **Worship of Tengri** is sometimes referred to as [Tengrism](#). **The core beings in Tengrism** are **Sky-Father** (Tengri/Tenger Etseg) and **Mother Earth** ([Eje](#)/Gazar Eej). The worship of Tengri was brought into Eastern Europe by the [Huns](#) and early [Bulgars](#).
- **A royal family of the Khazars** (who eventually adopted the religion of Judaism) and **originate from the Ashina**, is the family [Krupade Tarnawa](#). ([Read also here](#)).
- **The German Jewish family Krupss** originates from this Ashina family, like many other families in Eastern Europe with similar surnames as Tarnawa ([Poland](#), [Lithuania](#)).
- **Monastery Koutlounousiou – Mt. Athos**. The name of [this monastery](#) was given by the Seljuk Turk **Koutlounous**, who built it, or dedicated it or stayed there. Koutlounous came from the [Sultanate of Rum](#), which was in the current center-east Turkey (at that time was at the eastern border of the Byzantine Empire). **Founder of the Sultanate** was Suleyman bin **Kutalmish**, a distant cousin of [Malik Shah](#).

Chanyu & Khagan - Tangri – Grey wolfs (Γκριζοί λύκοι)

(Πηγή: <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Shan-y%C3%BC>)

The word Chanyu (Shanyu ή Shanuy) is Chinese and according to [Book of Han](#) it means Heaven, Child, Immense appearance). The title used by the nomadic supreme rulers of Middle and Central Asia for 8 centuries and superseded by the title "[Khagan](#)" in 402 CE. **The title was also used** by the nomadic [Xiongnu](#) [Luanti](#) clan during the [Qin](#) (221-206 BCE) and [Han dynasties](#) (206 BCE–220 CE).

Certain Mongolian scholars^[who?] think that the title "**Chengli Gutu Chanyu**" is equivalent to the Mongolian phrase "**Tengriin Huhudu Chino**" meaning "**Heaven's Child Wolf**".

"Chino", also written "Chono", means **wolf in Mongolian** and it seems plausible that the **Chanyu** was seen as embodying the spirit of the tribal wolf totem. Irreverent use of the sacred name "Chino" was and is still seen as taboo by Mongols and substitutes such as "Tengriin Nogai" (**Dog of Heaven**) and "Kheeriin Bookhoi" (Steppe Bookhoi) are used instead when referring to wolves.

There is also an uncanny resemblance between Modu Chanyu (234 BC. Founder of the Xiongnu Empire) and the name of **Genghis Khan's first ancestor "Borte Chino"** (Grey Wolf). **Genghis Khan refers to the time of Modu Chanyu** as "the remote times of our Chanyu" in his letter to Daoist Qiu Chuji.

Literally, the full phrase in which Chanyu is used means "son of endless sky", clearly an epithet for a ruler, just as the Chinese has called the emperor the "son of heaven". "**Chengli**" refers to the Turkic Tengri, the highest deity of the steppe tribes, similar to Dyaus Pita = Ζεύς Πατήρ. The Xiongnu Lateral succession system seems to have been what the late Joseph Fletcher called blood tanistry, with the closest male relative inheriting the position of Chanyu from his predecessor. There were sixty historical Chanyu.^{[7][8]}

Σημειώσεις για ερευνητές

- <http://herebedragons.weebly.com/ashina-line.html>
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Mythology_of_the_Turkic_and_Mongolian_peoples

Eastern Religions

Βουδισμός



Buddhism is a [religion](#) and [philosophy](#) that encompasses a variety of traditions, beliefs, and practices largely based on teachings attributed to [Siddhartha Gautama](#), who is commonly known as the [Buddha](#) (meaning "the awakened one" in [Sanskrit](#) and [Pāli](#)).

There are many branches of Buddhism, including **Zen** and **Tibetan Buddhism**, practiced in **Tibet, Mongolia** and other regions.

As with many gods or prophets of religions, so the things about Buddha are quite blurred, both for the place of birth, also for the authors of the sacred books of Buddhism.

According to the Theravada [Tripitaka](#) scriptures^[which?] (from Pali, meaning "three baskets"), Gautama was born in [Lumbini](#) in modern-day Nepal, around the year 563 BCE, and raised in [Kapilavastu](#).

...According to this narrative, shortly after the birth of young prince Gautama, **an astrologer visited the young prince's father—King [Śuddhodana](#)—and prophesied** that Siddhartha would either become a **great king** or renounce the material world to become **a holy man**, depending on whether he saw what life was like outside the palace walls. **King [Śuddhodana](#) was** a leader of the [Shakya](#) people, who lived in northern India and southern Nepal and was a righteous king.

The mother of Buddha was Queen Māyā. Queen Māyā and King Suddhodhana did not have children for twenty years into their marriage. **According to legend**, one **full moon night**, sleeping in the palace, the queen had a vivid dream. She felt herself being carried away by four devas (spirits) to Lake Anotatta in the Himalayas. After bathing her in the lake, the devas clothed her in heavenly cloths, anointed her with perfumes, and bedecked her with divine flowers. Soon after a **white elephant**, holding a white **lotus** flower in its trunk, appeared and went round her three times, entering her womb through her right side. Finally the elephant disappeared and the queen awoke, knowing she had been delivered an important message, as the elephant is a symbol of greatness in Nepal. According to Buddhist tradition, the Buddha-to-be was residing as a [Bodhisattva](#), in the [Tuṣita](#) heaven, and decided to take the shape of a white elephant to be reborn on Earth for the last time. Māyā gave birth to Siddhartha c. 563 BCE.

Shakya and Saka

A – Shakya ([Sanskrit](#): Śākya, [Devanagari](#): शाक्य, [Pāli](#): Sākya) was an ancient tribe of the Indian Subcontinent in the 1st millennium BCE.^[1] **In Buddhist texts the Shakyas**, the inhabitants of Shakya *janapada*, **are mentioned as a [Kshatriya](#) clan** of Gotama [gotra](#).

The most famous Shakya was Gautama Buddha, a member of the ruling Gautama clan of [Lumbini](#), who is also known as Shakyamuni Buddha, "sage of the Shakyas", due to his association with this ancient kingdom. **The [Puranas](#) mention Shakya as a king of [Ikshvaku dynasty](#)**, son of Sanjaya and father of Shuddhodana.^[4]

Professor Michael Witzel - one of the world's leading Indologists - said: "The name of the Buddha's clan, the **Sakya**, cannot be separated from the designation of the northern Iranian Saka that entered India only after c. 140 BE, via Sistan."

Indologist Michael Witzel says the similarity of words **Shakya** and **Saka (the Indian and Persian name for the Scythians)** is not a coincidence: he believes the **Shakyas was "an early invasion of the Scythians" in India.**

[The reader please note the names **Scythians** and **Sakas**]

B – Saka ([Old Persian](#) *Sakā*; [Sanskrit](#) शक *Śaka*; [Greek](#) Σάκαι; [Latin](#) *Sacae*; [Pashto](#): سده زه *Sakazay*; [Old Chinese](#): **Sak*) were a [Scythian](#) tribe or group of tribes of [Iranian](#) origin.^[1]

The **Shakyas** seem to have retained elements from other **Indic** and **Vedic** populations, such as **stupas tombs**, which are referred also as "**demonic**" and are similar to the graves [Kurgan mounds](#) of Central Asia. The **Sakyas** were a small tribe that is not mentioned in Vedas Indian [Rgveda](#) (Hindu holy books). It seems that they migrated to India after 1000 BC, a time when the Vedas were written **in a period of a general migration of Scythian tribes of the Caucasus region to the south.**

Traditions that were **created after the time of Buddha**, say that the father of Buddha, Śuddhodana, was descendant of the **Solar Dynasty [Ikṣvāku](#).**

According to the Indian Vedas, [Ikṣvāku](#) was the first king of the mythical Dynasty [Ikṣvāku](#). The origin of [Ikṣvāku](#) is as follows: **Kashyapa**, [Vivasvan or Surya](#), [Vaivasvata Manu](#), [Ikṣvāku](#).

Kashyapa had also other children like **Indra**, who is the equivalent of Zeus. **Indra was also matched with [Sakra](#).** Elsewhere, the **Dyaus Pitā** is presented as the father of **Indra**.

The Indian Vedas have too many parallels with Greek mythology, but also with other religions such as Egyptian and Hebrew.

An important deity of Buddhism that exists also in Taoism is **Sakra**. **Śakra** is sometimes compared to the Taoist **Jade Emperor**. **In both religions Jade / Sakra are celebrated the first day of the ninth lunar month.**

The name **Śakra** "powerful" as an epithet of **Indra** is found in several verses of the **Rigveda**. **In Buddhist texts, Śakra's myth and character are very different from those of the Vedic Indra.** According to G.P. Malalasekara, "Sakka and Indra are independent conceptions. None of the personal characteristics of Sakka resemble those of Indra. Some epithets are identical but are evidently borrowed, though they are differently explained."

The Trāyastriṃśa heaven that Śakra rules is located on the top of Mount **Sumeru** (cf. **Meru**), imagined to be the **polar center of the physical world, around which the Sun and Moon revolve**. Trāyastriṃśa is the highest of the heavens **in direct contact with Earth**. Like the other deities of this heaven, Śakra is long-lived but mortal. **When one Śakra dies, his place is taken by another deity who becomes the new Śakra.**

Śakra is married to **Sujā**,^[2] **daughter of the chief of the Asuras, Vemacitrin** (Pāli *Vepacitti*). **Despite this relationship, a state of war generally exists between the thirty-three gods and the Asuras, which Śakra manages to resolve with minimal violence and no loss of life.**

Θιβητιανός Βουδισμός / Tibetan Buddhism

Ετυμολογία / Etymology:

- **Lama** = chief or High priest. (The word is Tibetan)
- **Dalai Lama** is a High Lama. The word **Dalai** is Σινο-μογγολική και σημαίνει **Ωκεανός**.

So, **Dalai Lama** means **Chief of the Ocean / Oceans' High priest**.

The 4th Dalai Lama, Yonten Gyatso, was great-grandson of **Altan Khan**. Altan Khan was descendant of **Kublai Khan (grandson of Genghis Khan)** and founder of **Yuan Dynasty** in China.

Σύνδεσμοι / links:

- Budhavisnu serpents - http://www.thaibuddhastatue.com/2012_02_01_archive.html



Hinduism is the third largest religion in the world. It includes and it is based on theological, philosophical, mythological texts and rituals. That is why this religion has not a single founder.

The main texts of Hinduism are:

- [Vedas](#)
- [Upanishads](#) – philosophic texts (φιλοσοφικά κείμενα)
- [Purāṇas](#) – religious texts of the religions of Hinduism, Buddhism and Zen, which include genealogies of gods, heroes, demigods, wisdoms, geography and other.
- [Mahābhārata](#) – επικά κείμενα της αρχαίας Ινδίας
- [Rāmāyaṇa](#) - σοφίες
- [Bhagavad Gītā](#) – presentation of the ancient epic of [Mahabharata](#)
- [Āgamas](#) – texts on yoga and spiritual discipline

Vedas are the oldest texts of Hinduism, from the period of ancient India. Although the period of ancient India - Vedic period, is found between 1700 BC - 150 BC, the **Vedas refer to events that occurred several thousand years ago**.

The Vedic texts differ with the other texts of Hinduism as to the means of conveyance: in the Vedas is written the oral transmission of the events "**from mouth to mouth**", while other texts indicate memories "**what we remember**".

Many texts of the Vedas have a very strong similarity to the Greek mythology-history. For example, there are references to Titanomachy and events mentioned in Hesiod's Theogony, the Greek gods and others superheroes. The greatest confirmation of the great similarity of the Greek and Vedic texts is the name of the Indian **god Indra-Dyaus Pita = Father Zeus = Ζεύς Πατήρ**.

Finally, the oldest Vedic traditions exhibit strong similarities to the pre-Zoroastrian Proto-Indo-Iranian religion and other Indo-European religions.

Asuras and Deva

The Vedas describe two opposing camps of gods: the [Asuras](#) and the [Deva](#) who were both children of god [Kasyapa](#).

Asuras

Asuras are a group of power-seeking deities, sometimes considered sinful and materialistic. The [Daityas](#) and [Danavas](#) together are **Asuras**.

- [Daityas](#) were a race of [giants](#) who, together with **Danavas**, fought the Deva. **Deva** with their chief **Indra** – **Dyaus Pita** defeated them and imprisoned **Danavas** to the depths of the oceans.
- Other deities who fought against Deva were **Naga**.

Of [Naga](#) were serpent like deities found in Hinduism and Buddhism. Today in India Naga is called the snake Cobra. There are also the tribes of Naga. **According to tradition, the [Nagas](#) lived in a town in the centre of the earth** with names like Ananthpur, Pathala etc.. Archaeological monuments throughout the ancient world show that the Naga tribes were extended to there. The **Pathala = Kerala**, once as **Patala = netherworld = underworld**, was considered as **the home of the serpent [Anantha](#)** and the **residence of the Naga tribe** in the South. **The first home of the Nagas on earth** thought it was in **the region of Kashmir**.

In the northern region inhabited by the Nagas (in the Himalayas), believed that once lived the mythical races of [Kinnara and Yaksha](#).

Today in the Himalayan region there is a tribe that called Kinnaurs and is believed to be descendants of the ancient race Kinnaras. The religious books of Hinduism **Puranas** refer to Kinnaras as men with body of a horse, like the Centaurs. In the same area of Kinnaras were living also the **Kambojas**.

The [Kambojas](#) were a Skythian race, which is also described as the royal tribe of [Sakas](#). The Indian caste of Kshatriya (discussed below) was consisted of the **Kambojas** that is the **Scythians**, that is, the **royal Sakas**.

Deva

The opposition camp of the **Asuras** and the **Naga** were the **Deva**. The Vedas refer to [Dyuloka](#) as the residence of Dyaus Pita. Dyuloka is called the part of the sky illuminated by the sun and the [Milky Way](#).

Some more information about Hindu mythology

Traditions that were created **after the time of Buddha**, say **that the father of Buddha, Śuddhodana, was descendant of the Solar Dynasty [Ikṣvāku](#)**. Apart from the Solar Dynasty there was also **the Lunar Dynasty, which came down from the moon**. The legendary capital of the Lunar Dynasty was [Pratisthana](#), said to have founded by [Ila](#), or by the first lunar prince, [Pururaves](#), son of the **Buddha**, who was the son of [Chandra](#).

- **Chandra** was a lunar deity and a **Graha**. In Hindu αστρολογία **Graha** is connected with the seven planets Venus (Aphrodite), Mercury (Hermes), Mars (Aris), Saturn (Cronus), Jupiter (Deus), Moon, Sun, who have relative movement with respect to the background of fixed stars in the **zodiac**.
- According to the legend **Bhavishya Purana**, the **Lunar Dynasty** descends from **Brahma**, who produced **Atri**, who produced the lunar deity **Chandra**.
- **Ilā** in Hindu μυθολογία was a **androgyne**, known for his/her sex changes. Ilā is considered the chief progenitor of the **Lunar Dynasty** (Somavamsha) of Indian kings - also known as the **Ailas** ("descendants of Ilā").
- **The Lunar dynasty is one of the three main Houses of the Kshatriya** caste (caste of administrators and warriors). This legendary dynasty came down from the moon, while the Solar Dynasty from the sun, while the **Agnivanshi** dynasty states a descendant from the god of fire **Agni**.

Bhavishya Purana

The title Bhavishya Purana signifies a work that contains **prophecies regarding the future** (Sanskrit: bhaviṣya).^[3] Despite being labelled a Purana, purāṇa meaning "tales of ancient times", the work relates only a few legends. It is one of several Puranas in which **a list of royal dynasties of the «past» is followed by lists of kings predicted to rule in the future.**^[4]

The text as it exists today is a composite of material ranging from very old to very recent. Portions of the extant text **are drawn from the law book of Manu**, including the account of Creation which it contains. [Note: remember the name **Manu**]

Ikshvaku was the first king of Ikshvaku dynasty and founder of the solar dynasty of Kshatriyas. The genealogy has as follows / Η γενεαλογία έχει ως εξής:

- 1) Lord Brahma
- 2) Marichi, (son of Brahma)
- 3) **Kashyapa**, (γιος του Marichi)
- 4) Vivasvan ή **Surya**, (γιος του Kashyapa και της **Aditi**)
- 5) Vaivasvata **Manu**, (γιος του Vivasvan και της Samjñā - father of mankind)
- 6) **Ikshvaku**, (γιος του Manu)

Caste and καί descent

- **Kshatriya** ή **Kashtriya** means warrior and is one of the four caste of Hinduism. Traditionally, **this caste consists of the administrative and military elite as it is defined in the Laws of Manu.**
- **The first caste is this of the Brahmin**, which consists of the **priests** and the **teachers of the law.**

- The main branches of the **Kshatriya** caste are four: descendants of the **Solar Dynasty** with descent from [Surya](#), descendants of the **Lunar Dynasty** with descend from [Yadu](#), descendants from the god of fire [Agni](#) and descendants of the serpent gods [Nāgas](#).
- **Ikshvaku** was one of the earliest monarchs of India, and played a pivotal role in the transformation of the ancient [Vedic religion](#) into modern [Hinduism](#) and its propagation throughout India. In Hindu texts he is shown as righteous and illustrious king. He is born to [Manu](#) after the deluge which sends the King's ship to the top of the [Malaya Mountains](#) in the [Dravida](#) country.....
- **Manu** as a person exist also in the German mythology with the name **Mannus**.

Finally, the words that define the [Greek](#) for the Hindus are "Yona", "Yavana" and "Javanan".

Hinduism ad Islam

Islam appeared in India in the 7th century with the presence of Arab traders and the conquest of historic city [Sindh](#). **It was spread during the Islamic conquest of India** in the period between 13th - 16th century, characterized by many historians **as the bloodiest period in human history. During this period Buddhism was limited and Islam was launched.** Many Muslim rulers and generals forced the Indians to convert to Islam.

Islamic conquest of India (13^{ος} – 16^{ος} αιώνας)

The Islamic conquest of India and the Indians is divided into two parts: **the military attacks** and the **social – economic - political** penetration. (Note to readers: I really recommend reading the entire [article](#)!)

The military attacks began in the 7th century and were conducted by the Turkish-Mongol tribes inhabiting in the Persian Empire, in Central Asia (Caucasus) and in Mongolia, and all attacks were done from the northwestern part of India. After the fall of the Sassanids (Pre-Islamic Persian Empire) and the creation in the same area of the Caliphs (modern Persia, Afghanistan, Pakistan), the raiders of the north collaborated with the Caliphs. This cooperation has strengthened and expanded the influence of these Caliphs, whose administrations were Islamic in the religion and in the racial part they were **Arab, Mongolian, Turkish** and **Scythian**. Eventually - after the economic-political-military establishment of the Caliphs of Persia - the Turkish-Mongol hordes started military attacks against India. Already in the 10th century the defense of the Indians was broken and until the 15th century, the raiders had destroyed the resistance of India and conquered a large part of it, mainly the Central and Northern India.

The military conquest of India resulted in the slaughter and killing of tens of millions of Indians, researchers say up to **100,000,000 = one hundred million Indians!!!!!!**

The socio-economico-political penetration occurred as follows:

Initially the Arab traders, beginning from the sixth century, settled in India's commercial centers - mainly in the ports - and created the first minority-communities. Given that all regions of Arabia and North Africa to Morocco were enslaved to Islam, Muslim Arabs settlers in India were able to develop their business activities at a very high degree. Sometime on the 10th century, simultaneously with the dissolution of India, the Arab traders succeeded in cooperation with the military rulers to create their first political governments.

Then the Arab-Turkish-Mongol-Islamic governments consolidated and implemented various measures in favor of the conquerors, namely, in favor of themselves. Some of these measures were:

- **In the economic field** retracted all taxes and laws that prevented the "free" trade of the Arab merchants and set up special economic-tax privileges for the upper castes. There was economic prosperity and development [author: for who????] because of the infrastructure created, like roads and malls.
- **In the religious field** applied and imposed Islamic law of Sharia.
- **In administrative – governmental field**, were created the Turko-Mongol-Arab-Islamic dynasties
- **In the social field** applied a variant of the existing system of [castes](#).

All these achievements were accompanied by murders of civilians, women rapes, destruction of Hindu temples, persecution of dissident priests and "unfaithful", destruction of libraries and censorship, destruction of monuments. **And all of these prosecutions had targets and victims only indigenous Indians or Hindus.**

The first castes were created by the first invaders, conquerors of India, the period (2000 - 500 BC). **The conquerors came from tribes in Central Asia and Caucasus, called as [Indo-aryan](#) tribes**, which forced the so-called **Dravidian – indigenous** tribes in annihilation, into submission and to migration to the south.

The new-created [castes](#), were social classes based not on economic or social status, but mostly in origin (racial or family) and less on religion. Those castes were and are until today nearly identical to Persia, Pakistan, Afghanistan and India, and are the following four:

- 1ⁿ Caste of priests – Brahmins,
- 2ⁿ Caste of warriors, lawyers & administrators – **Kshatriya**,
- 3ⁿ Caste of bankers and merchants – Vaishya,
- 4ⁿ Caste of artists and handcraftsmen – Shudras

[Author's note: The vast majority of the indigenous, Dravidian Indians, starting from the creation of those castes, belong probably to the fifth and last category.]

Governors of India

A) Delhi Sultanate (1206 - 1526)

[Delhi Sultanate](#) is a term used to cover five short-lived dynasties of **Turko-Mongol-Arab-Islamic** origins. They were extended from Central India to the Himalayan Mountains and were based in Delhi. The Sultanate of Delhi **was the only able to successfully resist the attacks of the Mongols** for many years until 1526, when it surrendered and was absorbed in the Mongol Empire of the Mongol [Babur](#).

This dynasty implemented an unprecedented law: it established a special religious tax ([Jizya](#)) to those "unfaithful" Indians who wanted to keep their religion. According to Muslims, **the specific tax must be applied in the conquered areas by the Islamists and also, the law is written to both the Koran and the Sharia.**

[Sayyid](#) dynasty (1414 - 1451) was the 4th dynasty of the Sultanate of Delhi and bearded that they were descendants of the prophet Muhammad, so also descendants of Abraham. The four kings of the dynasty were:

- Khizr Khan 1414 - 1421
- Mubarak Shah 1421 - 1434
- Muhammad Shah 1434 - 1445
- Alam Shah 1445 - 1451

Generally, the accompanying title [Sayyid](#) (in Arabia and Asia) and its variants as **Sayyidi, Sayyed, Sayid, Saiyyid, Saiyid, Sidi**, they mean **that the person is a descendant of Muhammad**. The corresponding name in Hebrew is accompanying the [Kohein](#) which is connected to the title [Ba'al - Baal](#).

B) Ινδία, Δυναστεία των Τιμουρίδων (1370 - 1526) και Ταμερλάνος

The **Timurids** were a [Persianate](#), Central Asian **Sunni Muslim dynasty of Turko-Mongol lineage** whose **Timurid Empire** included the whole of Iran, modern Afghanistan, and modern Central Asia, as well as large parts of contemporary Pakistan, Mesopotamia, Anatolia and the Caucasus. It was founded by the militant conqueror [Timur \(Tamerlane\)](#) in the 14th century.

Timur ([Turkish](#): *Demir*, 1336 - 1405), historically known as **Tamerlane**, was a **Turco-Mongol** bloodthirsty ruler who conquered West, South and Central Asia and founded the [Timurid dynasty](#). He was the grandfather of [Ulugh Beg](#), who ruled Central Asia from 1411 to 1449, and the great-great-great-grandfather of [Babur](#), founder of the [Mughal Empire](#), which ruled South Asia for centuries. Tamerlane was the first Mongol Khan who managed to break the Indian defence and to prepare the conquest of India and its administration by the [Mughal Empire](#).

The [Mughal emperors](#) were **Muslims** and **direct descendants of [Genghis Khan](#)** through [Chagatai Khan](#) and [Timur](#).

The name of Timur was accompanied by massive murders and executions of millions of civilians, massacres, genocides, rapes, looting, destruction, levelling entire villages and hunting the "heathen" and "unfaithful." A typical example of his murder - genocide behaviour is the fact that before the battle of Delhi (1398), **he murdered 100,000 captives**. The descendant of Timur, **Babur**, (descendant also of [Genghis Khan](#)), was the first governor of the conquered Indian and was born in what is today **Uzbekistan**.

Γ) European expansion and domination in India (1505 -1848)

The "European" expansion in India occurred simultaneously and in collaboration with the Turkish-Mongolian expansion of the Moghul.

Pioneers of the [European penetration in India](#) (and later in other places, such as Indochina and Indonesia), were the Portuguese with [Vasco da Gama](#), who was Governor of [Portuguese India](#), under the title of [Viceroy](#) in 1524. **After Portugal followed** the Netherlands, Denmark, Norway, France and England.

[**Παρένθεση**: From India moved to China the first Jesuit missionaries in the 15th century, who were admitted in the court of the Chinese emperors.]

The dominance of Europeans in India was supported and **funded by the governments** of the states just mentioned (Anglo-Saxon, Frankish, Jute, Swabia, etc.), **blessed by the Papal Church** and **organized by the economic status quo** of these countries.

The expansion and domination of Europeans in India was based on three axes, which worked, marched, sustained and grew up all together during the period of occupation:

- **Economic - trade penetration**
- **Military penetration**
- **Political penetration**

From the early years of the penetration, local populations and many of the local officials created obstacles and refused to cooperate or were against the invasion of the foreigners and opposed to them.

[**Author notes**: That means that Indians, Dravidians and the indigenous population were racists, xenophobic, fascists and not multiculturalists...]

The three φάσεις of the European domination in India

Note: The following are exclusive to the English rule in India, but they are not very different from the methods used also by other European states.

Financial-market penetration: At first, it was the establishment of the European merchants who bought products from India, which then offered mainly to the

European market, but also in the Middle East, Africa and China. **Products were mainly textiles, spices, gems, silk, opium and others.** Market penetration followed by setting up manufacturing units and facilities in India, where Indian labourers at best were working for a minimum wage and at worst, forced to work as slaves. These companies had also European staff, especially the high personnel. In the full development of the European economic penetration in India we see the possession, operation and management by the European powers of ports, shopping centres, manufacturing plants, exploitation of natural resources and the natural wealth of India and others. For the development of trade were funded infrastructure projects such as ports, roads, transport etc.

The economic penetration - European expansion in India, was not peaceful: it was accompanied by murders and massacres of local populations, looting, destruction, slavery and subjugation of the local population and many other crimes.

The military penetration functioned like this: The first military operations conducted by the mercenary army which was transferred to India by ships, together with the merchants. Later - and because of the economic-political penetration - Europeans created political-economic-military alliances with local rulers: **the local rulers created private military teams** constituted by specific upper caste Hindus, making [recruitment](#) every ruler in his region. **The paramilitary groups** were initially administered by the local governments and later, when there was a need for better organization of the colonial army, **were commanded by British military - commanders.** The mercenaries initially were paid by the local rulers, or they were allowed to plunder the local community, in order to gain their salary. Later, on the payments of the mercenaries were involved the Europeans **through the profits of their companies that were operating in India.**

Political intrusion: Economic penetration brought political penetration and vice versa. Initially, the Europeans gave exchanges in return to the local officials, in order to ensure cooperation and support. Later, the negotiations and the political cooperation with the local rulers were made by the European companies operating there. **Most often the European companies operated through contracts and agreements with local rulers.** The exchange was simple: the companies provided financial support to the local officials and the local officials, most of them Turko-mongol conquerors, political and military support. In the last stage and after the revolution of the Indians and the collapse of the Mongol dynasty – Mughal Empire, the administration of India was transferred to England, while in India remained English political and military personnel who continue to maintain the economic-military-political cooperation tissue.

Looting, vandalism, slavery, destruction and massacres were not done only by English, but by all the conquerors of India in varying degrees. One good example is the Dutch

[Jan Pieterszoon Coen](#) (1587 - 1629), Governor and Commander of the Dutch Company [Dutch East India Company](#).

Jan Pieterszoon Coen tried to create a monopoly in the spice market. So he signed exclusive purchase contracts of spices from the [Banda Islands](#) in Indonesia. The farmers of the island were selling the spices to the English, who bought at higher prices. Then **Pieterszoon** paid Japanese paramilitary mercenaries to attack these islands. The result of the attack was the murder of 14,000 people of 15,000 in total. Of the remaining survivors 800 were transferred as slaves in [Batavia](#) (Jakarta).

Also, the competition between the British, the French, the Dutch and the Danes, brought them face to face several times, resulting in battles that cost in human lives and suffering of the local communities.

Finally, through India the Europeans promoted opium to China.

Δ) English domination (mainly την περίοδο 1848-1947)

Την περίοδο between 1848 – 1947 India was under British occupation. The British administrators in India were called Viceroys of India. The famous philhellene [George Canning](#) served as a director of the East India Company (1816 - 1821) and his son [Charles Canning](#) was Viceroy of India (1856 - 1862) the period of the liberalization efforts – revolution of the Indians against the British occupation.

As mentioned in the English version of Wikipedia for Charles Canning, he said about the revolution of the Indians:

“The only way to consolidate British colonialism in India was to break up the unity shown by the Indians in the mutiny by creating internal hatred....”

E) The “liberation” of India

After the British rule, India was liberated and democratized. Today, the political representatives of the people still **come from the higher castes** and in 2009, nearly ¼ of the 543 Indian MPs were accused for serious crimes, including rapes and murders.

The name: India – Bharat

While [India](#) is the word used to identify the specific country (from the period of ancient Greeks, Egyptians and Mesopotamian authors), in India today they **officially** use a different word: the word **Bharat**.

The word Bharat comes from the mythical king [Bharata](#) of Indian mythology. **Bharata** was the son of [King Dushyanta](#) of [Hastinapura](#) and [Queen Śakuntalā](#), i.e., a **descendant of the Lunar Dynasty ([Chandravansh](#))**, caste of [ksatriya Varna](#).

- **According to tradition, the lunar dynasty descended from the Moon**, while at the same time there were also two other dynasties: **the dynasty of the Sun ([Suryavanshi](#))** and the dynasty that came from the god of fire Agni ([Agnivanshi](#)).

- **God of the Lunar Dynasty** is [Krishna](#), whose worship has been adopted by some modern theosophical type organizations. **Krishna was canonized by the great magician-wizard Aleister Crowley**, and by various organizations under the title of Gnosticism, such as the [Ordo Templi Orientis](#), a member of which was also Aleister Crowley.
- The Aleister Crowley considered himself a prophet, in which the mission entrusted (by whom ;) to inform humanity about the coming season of the New Age [Aeon of Horus](#), i.e., the period of **Horus**, the son of **Isis** and **Osiris**. **The sign of the organization of Aleister Crowley called [Thelema](#)**, which promotes this ideology, is similar to the **Jewish Star of David**. Crowley, among other things, was initiated into **Buddhism**, he participated in the organization "**Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn**", which is associated with the organization of the [Rosicrucians](#) and with the occult-Nazi organization [Black Sun](#).

Aleister Crowley: Ordo Templi Orientis ([O.T.O.](#)) – Order of the Knights of the East

The organization **Ordo Templi Orientis**, whose member was also Aleister Crowley, is associated with **Freemasonry**, with the **Jewish Kabbalah** and in its [symbol](#) appears the **Tibetan Buddhist Sun**, the **Eye of Horus**, a **Pigeon** and a **Grail**. In other symbols appear [Dragons](#) and the **Goat of Mendes** - [Baphomet](#).

The genocide of the societies and the κρίμα – crime.

The history of the Turko-Mongol, Arab and European (Scytho-cimmerian) expansion in India is extremely interesting and I think that is a very good lesson of economic, political and military expansion **against a large, racist, xenophobic, fascist, Nazi and non-multicultural people**, the **Indian – Dravidian – indigenous** people in our case. I suggest readers to read the story.

And every politician - everyone in general who today propagate all these violent movements of people and accuse the target societies as racist, xenophobic, fascist, etc., should know one thing: irrefutable witness is history, they become killers of the societies and also killers of their own selves, **unless they belong to higher castes, that are Arabo-Jewish-Islamic-Turko-Mongol castes.**

Any politicians in Greece and Europe supported such violent and insidious displacement of peoples, should be aware that they became either knowingly or unknowingly, killers and murderers of the societies and of their own selves. The shame will accompany them in life and death.

Any politicians in Greece and Europe support today all these population movements and the constant rape and dissolution of the societies THEY LIVE IN, are either ignorant and naive, or **they know well that they become murderers of their societies. But now everyone knows he is a murderer and there is no excuse of consciousness.** Anyone

who will not ask forgiveness from the raped societies and anyone who does not stop this destruction and do not invalidate the continued genocide, just know one thing: the shame of their actions will be heavy and the punishing without end and return.

Σημειώσεις για ερευνητές / Notes for researchers:

- The Christianization of the Chinese started in India in the 15th century. The first missionaries were Jesuit monks, who were admitted in the court of Chinese emperors.
http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Jesuit_China_missions
<http://www.threeemperors.org.uk/index.php?pid=28>
- investigate a possible relationship between Christian baptism and swimming in the waters of the River Ganges. -http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Ganges_in_Hinduism
- <http://www.unspecial.org/UNS652/t63.html> + Seattle Olympic park (Black sun) + [Celestian sphere by Paul Manship](#)
- http://peace.maripo.com/p_spheres.htm
- Ordo Templi Orientis - Goat of Mendes
- Researchers and websites report relation between **Ordo Templis Orientis – ORDO ADEPTIS ATLANTIS - The Blue Equinox – A.A Astrum Argentinum**
<http://www.tomegatherion.co.uk/aa.htm>

Confucianism

Confucianism started as an ethical and philosophical system developed from the teachings of the Chinese philosopher [Confucius](#) (551 - 478 BC). During the Han Dynasty were added in **Confucianism** μεταφυσικά και κοσμολογικά στοιχεία. The core of the φιλοσοφία του Κομφουκιανισμού is [Humanism](#). Basic element of **Humanism** is that it **rejects anything supernatural or divine and does not accept the existence of the soul**.

[Παρένθεση: **Humanism** is promoted by the Jew-slave new order "Minister" of Education and Religions Διαμαντοπούλου Άννα, in cooperation with universities in Israel - <http://omogeneia.ana-mpa.gr/press.php?id=16238>]

Human

α) In the website www.etymonline.com/index.php?term=human it is written that **human is someone that comes from earth.** [human \(adj.\)](#)

mid-15c., humain, humaigne, from O.Fr. humain, umain (adj.) "of or belonging to man" (12c.), from L. humanus "of man, human," also "humane, philanthropic, kind, gentle, polite; learned, refined, civilized," probably related to homo (gen. hominis) "**man**," and **to humus "earth,"** on notion of "**earthly beings**," as opposed to the gods (cf. Heb. adam "man," from adamah "ground"). Cognate with O.Lith.zmuo (acc. zmuni) "man, male person."

β) The website below, relative with the bible research, states that the word **Human comes from Bible and Noah.**

Noah and Human Etymology - <http://www.icr.org/article/noah-human-etymology/>

γ) The creation of Human according to the Chinese

According to the creation myth of the Chinese, **initially was the dragon Pan-gu**, who was born from the Cosmic Egg. After his death, **a Semi-dragon goddess**, who evolved from the union of Yin and Yang, **made the Humans from clay and water from the Yellow River**. And she decided that it would be much more practical Humans to have legs instead of a dragon's tail as her, so she created the Humans with feet.

http://mythicjourneys.org/.../2_chinese_full.htm

Note: Egyptian god Hu

There is also the **Egyptian god Hu**, one of the most important, who personifies the Divine Utterance, the voice of authority. According to a legend, God Hu was the one who created Osiris. (Πηγή: <http://www.touregypt.net/featurestories/hu.htm>)

Ο Κομφούκιος

According to the tradition, three generations before the time of Confucius, his ancestors emigrated from the province [Song state](#) to the province of [Lu state](#). Confucius is said to be a descendant of **priests or kings Shang**, through the **Dukes of Song**.

According to the "Annals of the Yin", founder of the dynasty of **Shang** (1600 - 1046 BC) **was Xie**, also named as Qi. According to the legend he was conceived by [Jiandi](#), a wife of [Emperor Ku](#), when he swallowed an egg thrown by a black bird. Xie said that he helped [Yu the Great](#) to control the great flood.

The descendants of Confucius were honoured and given many titles and official positions from successive imperial Chinese governments. They were honoured with the title of Marquis 35 times since the [Tang Dynasty](#) (618 - 907), to the [Qing Dynasty](#) (1644 - 1912).

Κινέζικο Πάνθεον – Pan Gu, Nüwa, Fu Xi and more

Nüwa & Fu Xi

Nüwa is a goddess of ancient China, best known for the creation of Humans and for repairing the wall of Paradise. She is also considered the first Chinese commander and her name is first on the list of Chinese emperors.

Nüwa, according to [Shuowen Jiezi](#) (58 - 147), the oldest Chinese dictionary, it is alleged to be both the wife and sister of Fu Xi. Both of them are represented as people with a snake / reptilian tail. Chinese [Li Rong](#) indicate as the place of their residence the [Kunlun Mountain](#).

During the Han Dynasty, **Nüwa and Fu Xi are described in the literature as the creators of the Humans. Also, they belong to the first [San Huang](#), (Three Sovereigns and Five Emperors), semi-mythological heroes and commanders of ancient China, the period from 2500 to 2100 BC.**

Miao people

The Nüwa and Fu Xi refer to myths and traditions of the [Miao people](#) with different names (Nkauj Muam and Nraug Nus), as the creators of humanity through an act of incest after the flood. The term "Miao" is mainly used to describe minorities in China **that do not belong to Han Chinese**. Most of them reside in the provinces of [Hunan](#): 1,550,000 and [Yunnan](#): 890,000.

Nüwa in the novel [Fengshen Yanyi](#) of [Ming dynasty](#) (1368 - 1644), **appears as a daughter of the [Jade Emperor](#)** and she is usually called as the **snake-goddess**.

Three Sovereigns and Five Emperors

The Three Sovereigns and Five Emperors are semi-mythological heroes and commanders of China from the period 2500 - 2100 BC. The **Three Sovereigns** are considered demigods, as those who used their skills to create mankind and to transfer knowledge. The **Five Emperors** were examples of wise and prudent people with high morals and character.

As concerning the **Three Sovereigns**, they are **Nüwa**, **Fu Xi** and one of the Shennong, or **Gong Gong** or **others**.

- **Shennong** was associated with agriculture and herbal drugs, but also with many inventions. Together with the Yellow Emperor they shared alchemical secrets of **medicine**, **immortality**, and making gold. He is represented as ox-headed, sharp-horned, bronze-foreheaded, and iron-skulled.
- **Gong Gong** is a Chinese **water god or sea monster**, said to resemble a serpent or dragon. He is said to **be responsible for the great floods together with his associate, Xiang Yao**, who has nine heads and the body of a snake.

Gong Gong and Zhu Rong

Zhu Rong

Zhu Rong is the Chinese god of fire and **ruler of the southern hemisphere** from pre-Qin mythology. He is depicted as a proud man clad in armor wielding a sword and riding on a large **tiger**. He was one of the gods that helped **separate Heaven and Earth and set up Universal Order**.

He is most famous for **battling his own son** Gong Gong, who was a water demon responsible for causing floods.

Gong Gong

In Chinese mythology, **Gong Gong** was ashamed **that he lost the fight with his father** Zhu Rong, the Chinese **god of fire, to claim the throne of Heaven** and in a fit of rage he smashed his head against Buzhou Mountain, a pillar holding up the sky. **The pillar suffered great damage and caused the sky to tilt** towards the northwest and the earth to shift to the southeast. This also created the tilt of the earth. **This caused great floods and suffering to the people**.

Nüwa, an important and benevolent goddess, **cut off the legs of the giant** turtle Ao then used them to **supplant the fallen pillar** and alleviate the situation. She was unable to fully correct the tilted sky which is said to explain the phenomenon that the sun, moon, and stars move towards the northwest, and that rivers in China flow southeast into the Pacific Ocean.

Apart of mythological associations, "Gong Gong" is sometimes translated as **Minister of Works** (e.g. in the first chapters of the [Shangshu](#)). This appears to be an attempt at rationalization of the otherwise historically unimaginable character. Therein, however, he figures **together with other dubious "ministers", such as Long the Dragon**.

The Five Emperors were: [Yellow Emperor](#) , [Zhuanxu](#), [Emperor Ku](#), [Emperor Yao](#), [Shun](#)

- [Yellow Emperor](#): reigned in the period about 2700 - 2600 BC. His cult became prominent in the late [Warring States](#) and early [Han period](#) (206 BC - 220 AD), when he was portrayed as the originator of the centralized state, a patron of esoteric arts, a cosmic ruler, and a lord of the underworld. It is said to be the ancestor of all [Huaxia Chinese](#), who are also the ancestors of the Han.
- [Zhuanxu](#): grandson of the Yellow Emperor
- [Emperor Ku](#): descendant of the Yellow Emperor
- [Emperor Yao](#): second son of Ku
- [Shun](#): He received the mantle of leadership from [Emperor Yao](#).

Other gods (<http://mythicjourneys.org/>)

God QI-YU, was a rain god. He was half bull and half giant.

Notes for researchers:

- The pillars are related with the pillars of freemasonry?

Taoism



The religion of Taoism founded by [Laozi](#) (lived in the 6th century BC.) and initially spread during the Han dynasty (206 BC - 220 AD). Symbol of Taoism is the well known σφαίρα yin-yang. **Yin** symbolizes **bird Phoenix** and **Yang** symbolizes the **Dragon**. Taoism has given elements to Confucianism and Buddhism (and Zen Buddhism) and in general these three religions – φιλοσοφίες have interacted with each other. **In the temples of Taoism guards are Dragons and Lions.** ([Δείτε φωτογραφίες / See photos](#)) In China there are many temples who present together **Buddha** (Buddhism), **Confucius** (Confucianism) and [Laozi](#) (Taoism).

Three are the main deities of Taoism:

- **Xi Wangmu, - Queen Mother of the West**
- **Jade Emperor**

Jade is the ruler of Heaven and all realms of existence below including that of Man and Hell, according to a version of [Taoist mythology](#). According to a version of [creation myth](#), the **Jade Emperor fashioned the first humans from clay**, but as he left them to harden in the sun, it rained, misshaping some of the figures, thus explaining the origin of sickness and physical abnormalities. (The most common alternative Chinese creation myth states that human beings were once fleas on the body of [Pangu](#)). Superiors of Jade are only the [Three pure ones](#):

α) **The Jade Pure One**

β) **The Supreme Pure One**

γ) **The Grand Pure One**

- **Chang'e ή Chang'O** is the Chinese goddess of the Moon. Unlike many lunar deities in other cultures who personify the Moon, **Chang'e only lives on the Moon.**

[Śakra](#), is the Jade Emperor's [Buddhist](#) counterpart. Both share a birthday on the ninth day of the first lunar month of the [Chinese calendar](#) (usually in February). The **Jade emperor** is known by many names, including Heavenly Grandfather, Pure August Jade Emperor, August Personage of Jade; and his rarely used, formal title, *Central August Spirit Exalted, Ancient Buddha, e.tc..*

The meaning of the word Xian (http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Xian_%28Taoism%29) **Xian** is a Chinese word for an enlightened person, translatable in English as:

In Taoist: spiritually immortal; transcendent; super-human; celestial being

In Chinese μυθολογία: wizard; magician; shaman

In Chinese Alchemy: wizard; magician; shaman

In Chinese literature: genie

The earliest representations of **Xian Chinese immortals**, dating from the Han Dynasty, portray them flying with feathery wings or **riding dragons**. In Chinese art, *xian* are often pictured with symbols of immortality including the **dragon, crane, fox, white deer, pine tree, peach, and mushroom**. There are also depicted standing on **big tortoises**.

Taoism statues: Qilin – Chimera (Χίμαιρα)

There are statues of the Han era, which depict the [Qilin](#), the same creature as [Chimera](#).

The first references to Chinese chimeras appear in the 5th century BC. **The Chimera is the third most sacred creature in the Chinese, after the Dragon and the Phoenix.**

There are many different ways Qilin have been described. Some think of them as a **rare form of unicorn**; others have described it as a creature that has the **head of a dragon** and a **body of tiger with scales**. Others see it as a creature with a **single horn on its forehead**, a **multicolored back**, the hooves of a horse, the body of a deer, and with the tail of an ox. **Same creature as the Chinese Chimera exists in Indian Mythology called with the name [Yali](#).**

- The [Unicorn](#) is referred in the Old Testament as a protector of Abraham and his family. It is also referred as a creature sent by the god Yahweh – Israel to fight against Hellenes and people of other races. (Numbers: 23:22 – 24:8, Deuteronomion 33:17, Ιώβ 39:9-12, Psalms 22:21 – 29:6, Isaiah 34:7)

In the Greek μυθολογία [Χίμαιρα](#) is a monstrous fire-breathing female creature of [Lycia](#) in [Asia Minor](#), composed of the parts of three animals: a **lion**, a **serpent** and a **goat**. **Usually depicted as a lion, with the head of a goat arising from its back, and a tail that ended in a snakes' head.** According to other narrations, Χίμαιρα had more than one heads, usually three (heads of a **Lion**, a **Goat** and a **Dragon**).

- **Father of Χίμαιρα was [Typhon - Τυφώνας](#)** who «In his shoulders he had one hundred dragon heads. His body was halfway resembled a man, but from the waist down had bodies of coiled snakes. From his eyes came out fire and from his heads all kinds of screams and whistles. Also his body was covered by feathers.»
- **Mother of Χίμαιρα was [Echidna - Έχιδνα](#)**, who had a face of a woman and a body of a serpent. Offspring of Έχιδνα and Τυφώνας was [Γηρυών](#), το [Λιοντάρι της Νεμέας](#), ο [Κέρβερος](#), ο [Λάδων](#) (The Dragon who guarder the Golden apples of Hesperides), η [Χίμαιρα](#), η [Σφίγγα](#) και η [Λερναία Ύδρα](#). All these

“mythological” creatures mentioned have non-human body and are related with dragons, serpents e.tc..

Τυφώνας / Typhon was the son of Tartarus and Gaia (γιος του Τάρταρου και της Γης / Γαίας), enemy of Zeus and Olympians. After a hard battle Zeus and the Olympians imprisoned him in the Tartarus, that is, in the depths of earth.

The term «Χίμαιρα» is used to describe creatures or objects created by the combination of disparate elements. For example, **in the science of genetics**, the term **Chimera / Χίμαιρα** refers to living organisms that **have more than one genetic codes, or cells from more than one organism.**

Similarly, **Enceladus / Εγκέλαδος** - a creature of Greek mythology - **was one of the Giants / [Gigantes](#) who fought against Zeus.** Zeus with the help of Athena won Enceladus and threw him into **Tartarus.**

Other religions

Bahá'í Faith



Bahá'í Faith founded in Persia in the 19th century by **Bahá'u'lláh** and today has about 7.000.000 believers.

Bahá'í religion believes that during the course of humanity have appeared several "messengers" of God, each of which also created a religion that **fitted in the conditions of each era and served the needs of people**. In the "Messengers" of the Baha'i religion are included **Abraham, Moses, Buddha, Jesus Christ, Krishna, Mohammed, Zoroaster** and others. The most recent messenger of God is the **Baha'u'llah**, the founder of the **Bahá'í religion**.

Bahá'í authors state that his ancestry can be traced back to **Abraham** through Abraham's wife **Keturah**, to **Zoroaster** and to **Yazdigird III** (last king of the **Sassanid Empire**), and also to **Jesse** (father of David).

The Baha'i religion promotes among others the **Unity of God, Unity of religion, Unity of humankind, Equality** between men and women, Elimination of all forms of prejudice, **World peace, Harmony of religion and science**, Universal compulsory education, Universal auxiliary language, **Obedience to government** and non-involvement in partisan politics unless submission to law amounts to a denial of Faith.

The religion **Baha'i has offices in many counties like Germany, India, Australia, Israel, and** has consultative status to many **the United Nations** organizations, as **World Health Organization**....

Highly impressive is the palace of the Council of the Baha'i religion, called the "Headquarters of the Universal House of Justice". [Here the Baha'i palace...](#)

Jainism



Jainism has many common elements with Buddhism.

http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Buddhism_and_Jainism

Raëlism



The religion of **Raëlism** does not believe in gods or deities but in Aliens. It was founded in **1974** by [Claude Vorilhon](#), today known as **Raël**, which means "messenger of the Elohim".

The Raëlian Movement teaches that life on Earth was **scientifically created** by a species of extra-terrestrials, which they call the [Elohim](#). Members of this species appeared human and when having personal contacts with the descendants of the humans they made, they were mistaken for **angels, cherubim** or **gods**. Raëlians **believe messengers, or prophets, of the Elohim include** Buddha, Jesus, and others who informed humans of each era. **The founder of Raëlism, members claim, received the final message of the Elohim** and that its purpose is to pacify and inform the world about Elohim and that if humans become peaceful enough, they wish to be welcomed by them.

Raël in 1997 founded the company [Clonaid](#) to research human cloning, but in 2000 he handed it over to a Raëlian bishop. In 2002 the company claims that, **a woman bore her own daughter through a cloning procedure.**

In general, the religion Raëlism promotes cloning, sex-positive feminism and genetically modified food. They also have protested against wars and the Catholic Church. **They believe that there must be progress in [social engineering](#), because this will ensure that this creation would have a better chance of both surviving and having the potential to understand its creators.**

Some of the most important protests – atavistic actions of Raëlians are:

- **2003, Brazil** – Raëlians **protested against the government of Brazil**, which intended to ban the [genetically modified organisms](#) of the Chinese today?? company Monsanto.
- **2006, Korea** – 30 women Raëlians, some topless, took part in an anti-war demonstration in Seoul, Korea In 2003, Raëlians in white alien costumes bore signs bearing the message **"NO WAR ... ET wants Peace, too!"** to protest the 2003 Invasion of Iraq.
- **Topless rights of women, USA** – Several Raëlian groups in the United States have **organized annual protests, claiming that women should have** the legal right to go topless in public. This is known as [top freedom](#).
- The Raëlians **frequently use the swastika** as a symbol of peace, which halted Raëlian requests for territory in Israel, and later Lebanon, for establishing an embassy for extra-terrestrials. **The religion also uses the swastika embedded on the Star of David.**

In Raëlism they believe that prophets of [Elohim](#) were Buddha, Jess Christ and other.

In the book of Raël με τίτλο «**The Message Given to me by Extra-terrestrials**», he says that he found a spacecraft near the volcano [Puy de Lassolas](#). Then, a 25,000 year-old human-like extra-terrestrial named **Yahweh**, came out of it and said [Elohim](#) was the name that primitive people of Earth called members of his extra-terrestrial race. Yahweh gave to him materialistic explanations of the following:

- **Garden of Eden:** a **large laboratory** that was based on an **artificially constructed continent**
- **Noah's Ark:** a spaceship that preserved DNA that was used to resurrect animals through cloning
- **Tower of Babel:** a rocket that was supposed to reach the **creators' planet**
- **The Great Flood:** the by-product of a **nuclear missile explosion that the Elohim sent**. After tidal wave floods following the explosions receded, Elohim scattered the Israelites and had them speak the language of other tribes.

According to Vorilhon, founder of religion Raëlism, Elohim contacted about forty people to act as their prophets on Earth. Those include **Moses, Elijah, Ezekiel, Buddha, John the Baptist, Jesus, Muhammad**, and [Joseph Smith](#) (Mormons). The religions thought to be from Elohimic origins include **Judaism, Buddhism, Christianity, Islam, and Mormonism**.

From the Raëlian point of view, religious texts indicate that the [Elohim would return at the age of Apocalypse / Revelation](#). Humans from another world would appear to drop down from the sky and meet in the embassy they have asked Raël to build for them and share their advanced scientific knowledge with humanity. The embassy will be the [Third Temple](#), in the New Jerusalem, as it is described in the Book of Ezekiel (Chapter 40 - 42). In this embassy there will be a landing pad that would serve as spaceport for extra-terrestrial spaceships. That place – New Jerusalem must be capable of supporting about **144,000 people** or more than twice the estimated Raëlian membership as of 2005. The embassy of the Raëlians had cost until October 2011 20 million dollars.

[Author's note: read in the article in of Wikipedia for the Raëlians the description of New Jerusalem and the 3rd temple of Solomon.]

Raëlians publicly deny the existence of the ethereal soul and a supernatural god, but they believe that humanity for many generations past will be resurrected, albeit in a scientific way.

Raëlians do not believe that an [ethereal soul](#) exists free of physical confinement. **Raëlians believe that advanced supercomputers of the Elohim are right now recording the memories and DNA of human beings.** When Elohim release this information **for the coming resurrection**, people would be brought back from the dead and the judgments upon them would be realized based on actions in their past life.

People excluded from physical recreation would include those who achieved nothing positive but were not evil. Vorilhon (Raël), expressed an interest in cloning Hitler for war trials and retroactive punishment. Raël also mentioned cloning as the solution to terrorism by suicide attacks, as the perpetrators would not be able to escape punishment by killing themselves if the Elohim recreated them after their attacks.

In the book of Raël, Geniocracy, it is outlined his plan for a peaceful worldwide political union. **The world government would also have a global currency, a common language, and a transformation of militaries of the world into civil police.** Οι Raëlians deride the current state-system as inadequate for dealing with contemporary global issues that are typical of Globalisation, such as Environmentalism, Social Justice, Human Rights. Geniocracy proposes a different economic model called [Humanitarianism](#).

One idea offered by Rael in Geniocracy is to have specialists such as psychologists, neurologists, ethnologists, etc., in the societies, who after tests on the people will choose only....

In the book of Raël, **Maitreya**, Raël says the road to a world **without money** is capitalism and globalisation, as opposed to communism.....

- **Maitreya:** in the **Buddhist eschatology** Maitreya is called the future Buddha.

Author's notes:

- The name **Raël**, is like **Israel**, without **“Is”**. The name **Raëlism** is **αναγραμματισμός** of **Israel** = **Ra-El-Is**.
- From φωτογραφίες of believers of Raëlism existing in the internet, most of them seem to be of Mongol origin.
- In 2010 **created in the U.N.** the “Office for Outer Space Affairs”... **First ambassador is a woman, Dr. Mazlan Othman**, μία αστροφυσικός of Malaysian origin.
- **Wanted:** the 3rd Temple of Solomon and the New Jerusalem.

**Ancient
Mesopotamia**

**Αρχαία
Μεσοποταμία**

Μεσο-ποταμία = "[land] between rivers"

History of the peoples of αρχαία Μεσοποταμία

In this section we will present some of the major historical events that happened in the Middle East during the period 4000 — 330 BC, **from the Sumerian era after the last flood, to the conquest - liberation of these areas by Alexander the Great.** The study of the history of the Middle East has a very serious problem: it begins in 4,000 BC based on zero and on the unknown, as the historical findings and evidence related to prior periods are almost nothing. However, some archaeological discoveries that have seen the light of publicity prove the existence of major civilizations before that time. This is also confirmed by the mythologies / religions of various civilizations around the world. Unfortunately, if some people had not destroyed - killed history and cultures, the monitoring of this period would be much easier. The big question that should concern us is **who and why destroyed history and who and why continues to destroy history, libraries, historical findings and others.**

Introduction

The history of the tribes and the empires of the region, but also, the history of the persons who played principal role in the historical events is complex and difficult to understand for two reasons.

- **The first reason** is the many different races or ethnic groups that lived or migrated to the area and
- **The second reason** is the fact that there have been many movements and mixing of populations, many conquests, many battles, many alliances, many alternations of rulers / political powers and several mutations of names.

But there are three basic data:

- **The persons** who played important role in the empires in the region of wider Mesopotamia and Persia, (after the Sumerian period) were more or less related,
- **The “Jewish” prophets** had prophesied many events that occurred in these areas,
- **The Gods, the religions** and their development have a logical order, show great similarities and are linked with each other.

Both the Bible and the historical documents such as manuscripts, inscriptions, buildings, etc. prove and confirm the above.

Names and definitions

Ancient Iranian peoples

The [Iranian peoples](#) first appear in Assyrian records in the 9th century BC. In Classical Antiquity (Greece – Rome), they were found primarily in **Scythia** (located in **Central Asia, Eastern Europe** and **northern Caucasus**) and Persia (in Western Asia). They divided into "**Western**" and "**Eastern**" **branches** from an early period, roughly corresponding to the territories of Persia and Scythia, respectively.

West Iranian

- [Scythians](#), (According to Herodotus, Scythians named themselves as **Skolotes**)
- Medes,
- Parthians,
- Persians,
- Cyrtii (Strabo says for Cyrtii that they lived as immigrants in Persia, as predators and thieves. Name Cyrtii is candidate for the today's name Kurds),
- Sagartians (their name is saved today by Zagros Mountains).

East Iranian

- Eastern Iranian tribes
- Sarmatians,
- Alans,
- Arimaspi,
- Saka,
- [Kambojas](#),
- Massagetae

Other tribes / Ἄλλα φύλα

- Cimmerians

[Reminder for the Sakas and the Kambojas]

Before proceeding the presentation of the section about Mesopotamia, let us recall two references we have done for the **Sakas** and the **Kambojas** in the sections **Religions: Buddhism and Hinduism**.

In the section of Hinduism:

The **Kambojas** were a Skythian race, which is also described as the royal tribe of Sakas. The Indian caste of Kshatriya was consisted of the **Kambojas**, that is the **Scythians**, that is, the **royal Sakas**.

Today's castes in India are:

- 1ⁿ Caste of priests – Brahmins,
- 2ⁿ Caste of warriors, lawyers & administrators – **Kshatriya**,
- 3ⁿ Caste of bankers and merchants – Vaishya,
- 4ⁿ Caste of artists καὶ hand craftsmen – Shudras

In the section of Buddhism:

In Buddhist texts the Shakyas, are mentioned as a [Kshatriya](#) clan of Gotama [gotra](#).

The most famous Shakya was Gautama Buddha, a member of the ruling Gautama clan of [Lumbini](#), who is also known as Shakyamuni Buddha, "sage of the Shakyas", due to his association with this ancient kingdom. **The [Puranas](#) mention Shakya as a king of [Ikshvaku dynasty](#)**, son of Sanjaya and father of Shuddhodana.^[4]

Professor Michael Witzel - one of the world's leading Indologists - said: "The name of the Buddha's clan, the **Sakya**, cannot be separated from the designation of the northern Iranian **Saka** that entered India only after c. 140 BE, via Sistan."

Indologist Michael Witzel says the similarity of words **Shakya** and **Saka (the Indian and Persian name for the Scythians)** is not a coincidence: he believes the **Shakyas was "an early invasion of the Scythians" in India.**

[After this reminder, let's continue to the presentation of this section.]

The word [Aryan](#)

The word **Aryan** is used and refers to **some tribes** (like [Proto-Aryans](#)) or **languages** (like [Indo-Aryan](#)) of the **ancient Iranian people** of **Caucasus** and **Central Asia**. The word **Aryan** derives from the Sanskrit word **ārya** which means **noble**. In our times the German Nazis (Bavarians, Saxons, Swabians and other), were those who were seeking evidence and data for the Aryans; that means, for groups of Noble people – royal people of some tribes of the area.

Herodotus and the Persians / Ο Ηρόδοτος και οι Πέρσες - [Greek and English]

Ο Ηρόδοτος, (Κλειώ 125), αναφέρει για τις φυλές των Περσών :

«ἔστι δὲ τάδε, ἐξῶν ὧλλοι πάντες ἀρτέαται Πέρσαι, Πασαργάδαι, Μαράφιοι, Μάσπιοι. τούτων Πασαργάδαι εἰσὶ ἄριστοι, ἐν τοῖσι καὶ Ἀχαιμενίδαι εἰσὶ φρήτηρ, ἐνθεν οἱ βασιλεῖς οἱ Περσεῖδαι γεγόνασι. 4 ἄλλοι δὲ Πέρσαι εἰσὶ οἷδε, Πανθιαλαῖοι, Δηρουσιαῖοι, Γερμάνιοι. οὗτοι μὲν πάντες ἀροτῆρες εἰσὶ, οἱ δὲ ἄλλοι νομάδες, Δάοι, Μάρδοι, Δροπικοὶ, Σαγάρτιοι.»

Επεξηγήσεις λέξεων:

ἀρτέαται: φύλα

φρήτηρ: φατρία, ένδοξη οικογένεια, γενιά

ἀροτῆρες: γεωργοί

English, Herodotus, (Clio 125), says about the Persians

“Now the Persian nation is made up of many tribes. Those which Cyrus assembled and persuaded to revolt from the Medes were the **principal ones** on which all the others are dependent. These are the **Pasargadae**, the Maraphians, and the Maspians, of whom the **Pasargadae are the noblest**. The **Achaemenidae**, from which spring all the **Perseid kings**, is one of their clans. The rest of the Persian tribes are the following: the **Panthialaeans**, the **Derusiaeans**, the **Germanians**, who are engaged in husbandry; the **Daans**, the **Mardians**, the **Dropicans**, and the **Sagartians**, who are nomads.”

The Kingdoms and the empires in Middle East - Persia

A – Sumerians (about 4000 - 2350 BC): Tribe of unknown origin who lived in Mesopotamia. Believed that it was not of Semitic origin, **which is evidenced by the names of the people, the places, the cities**, etc.. With them begins the history of the peoples of Mesopotamia, around 4000 BC.

B – Akkadians (about 2350 - 2000 BC): Then we have the [Akkadians](#), whose kings were of Semitic origin. Reports have their descent in Mesopotamia - the area of the Sumerians - from the mountains of the [Caucasus - Eastern Turkey](#), **but the base of the Akkadian Empire was Southern Mesopotamia (Ur & Uruk)**. **The conquest of the Sumerians by the Akkadians brings - except the politic and administrative change -, also changes in religion and in the gods**. Also, changes the capital of the new empire: from Sumer (Kish) the capital moves southern to Uruk.

Г – Assyria & Assyrian empire (24^o century B.C. - 608 BC)

The entry of the Akkadians in Sumeria, initially created the Akkadian empire and later the Assyrian empire.

Assyria was a Semitic - Akkadian kingdom in northern Mesopotamia which replaced the Akkadian empire. Later, it included also other areas.

The name Assyria comes from its capital, [Assur](#). [Ashur](#) and later **Enlil**, was a god of the city. Some Judeo-Christian scholars argue that the name came from Asur, the second son of Shem (son of Noah), but there is no historical evidence to support this opinion.

The life of Assyria - Assyrian empire lasted from the 24th century BC - 608 BC. Depending on the period, it dominated to a greater or lesser extent. The greatest extent was during the last period of [Neo-assyrian empire: 911 - 627 BC](#), and included the entire Mesopotamia, Phoenicia, Palestine, Judea, North Arabia, North East and Egypt Eastern Asia Minor.

Initially the people of Assyria were two: the Sumerians and the Akkadians. But later, after many population movements, battles and conquests, the population composition changed.

Some more information

Akkadian empire

Sumeria joined in the Akkadian empire (2334 - 2154 BC), in the period of Sargon of Akkad. **Essentially, when we refer to the Akkadian Empire we mean Sumeria under the command of Akkadians.**

The Akkadians succeeded in about 200 years to supplant the indigenous Sumerians and create in the Sumerian region (then the entire region of Mesopotamia), the Akkadian empire.

After the Akkadian Empire, the region of Mesopotamia divided in two:

- the **Assyrian empire** in the northern part and
- the **Babylonian Empire** in the south.

Assyria

Little is known about the first kings of the Assyrians. **The first king** of Assyria (according to the [Assyrian King List](#)), was [Tudiya](#). The only reference we have of him is that he had a commercial agreement with the port city of [Ebla](#) of Phoenicia (now Lebanon coast). Also, references about Tudiya and other Akkadian kings report that "**they were kings who were living in tents**" which **probably means that they were independent semi-nomads Akkadian governors.**

Assyrians & Akkadians

Assyrians with Akkadians during the 19th century B.C. started to move towards Minor Asia, creating colonies in the inland of today's Turkey, like Cappadocia.

Assyrian king Sennacherib

Wikipedia says: «[Sennacherib](#) (705 - 681 BC), a ruthless ruler, **defeated the Greeks who were attempting to gain a foothold in Cilicia**, and defeated and drove the **Nubian ruled** Egyptians from the Near East where the **Nubian Pharaoh** [Tamara](#) had fomented revolt against Assyria....»

- The name [Sennacherib](#) is Akkadian **Šîn-ahhī-erība** and means «God [Šîn](#) has replaced (lost) brothers for me»

God [Šîn](#) (Akkadian: **Su'en, Šîn**) or **Nanna** (Sumerian: ŠEŠ.KI, NANNA) **was a moon god.** **Nanna** is a Sumerian god, son of [Enlil](#) (Lord of the storm) and [Ninlil](#) (Lady of the field or Air) and was a deity with different characteristics than those of **Sin**. Nanna was replaced by Sin simultaneously with the domination of the Akkadians and Assyrians

over Sumerians. Two were the places that **Nanna/Sin** were worshiped: city **Ur (Chaldea - Abraham)** in the south and city **Harran (Assyria)** in the north.

Assyrians and the first Germanic tribes

Wikipedia says there are some who associate some tribes of ancient Mesopotamia - including the Assyrians - with the first German tribes that invaded Europe, Africa and **even in America**. One of those who made this connection was the [Saint Jerome](#) (347 - 420 μ.X.) of the Catholic Church, who wrote in a letter to the noble **Agenuchia**:

«...Savage tribes in countless numbers have overrun all parts of Gaul. The whole country between the Alps and the Pyrenees, between the Rhine and the Ocean, has been laid waste by hordes of **Quadi, Vandals, Sarmatians, Alans, Gepids, Herules, Saxons, Burgundians, Allemanni** and -- alas! for the commonweal! -- even **Pannonians**. For "**Assur also is joined with them.**"». [Read the letter [here](#)]

Wikipedia says also that **some Germanic myths and chronicles** of the 12th and 13th century like [Gesta Treverorum](#) (12th c.), [Godfrey of Viterbo](#)'s Pantheon (1185), [Sigebert of Gembloux](#) **do such connections**.

Finally, in San Francisco, USA there is a statue of [Ashurbanipal](#) - **Sardanapalus** (685 to 627 BC), **the last great king of the Assyrian empire and grandson of Sennacherib**. According to the [Assyrian King List](#), as it has been updated by recent archaeological findings, the vast majority of the kings from 2,000 BC, until 722 BC, had a father - son relationship. In 722 BC took over Sargon II and later his descendants [Sennacherib](#), [Esarhaddon](#) και [Ashurbanipal](#). The origin of Sargon II has not been established. **In the British Museum there is a huge statue of Sargon II**, which represents him as a **Flying Bull** with a human head ([winged bull](#)). The dimensions of the statue are: Height: 4.42m., Length: 4.47m., Weight 16 tons.

Some more data about Sumerians and Akkadians

Sumerians

Introduction

[Ubaid period](#) – (6500 - 4000 BC)

Ubaid period refers to the prehistoric - **pre-flood** period of Mesopotamia, the **Pro-Sumerian time**.

Ubaid period is divided in three periods:

- Ubaid 1 – (5300 - 4700 BC), also called **Eridu**
- Ubaid 2 – (4800 - 4500 BC) και
- Ubaid 3-4 – (4500 - 4000 BC)

Period Eridu

The **Eridu period** was named after the city [Eridu](#) - Erytheia (**Ερύθεια**), which was located in southern Mesopotamia, near the cities of Ur and Uruk and the Persian Gulf. **It refers to the immigration and the permanent settlement of a population** who built the first cities and temples. It is believed that these cities existed in the area before the flood of Deucalion?? = Noah = Utnapishtim (in Sumerian mythology), about 4500 to 4000 BC.

City Eridu

In Sumerian mythology, Eridu was originally the home of [Enki](#), who was considered to have founded the city, later known by the [Akkadians](#) as **Ea**. The Akkadians implemented later in their own Πάνθεον the gods **Anu** (Heaven/sky/Uranus) and **Enil** (god of the storms).

Enki / Ea was the god of the sea and the waters?

The main temple to Enki is called E-Abzu, meaning "[abzu](#) temple" as Enki was believed to live in [Abzu](#) ("**Deep Ocean**"), also E-en-gur-a, meaning **House of the subterranean waters**. The step pyramids [ziggurat](#) were dedicated to **Enki**.

Babylonians, much later claimed that the city of Eridu was created by their god **Marduk** – [Mordechai](#) – (**Μαρδοχαίος**).

[**Author's note:** please notice the word "**sub –terra-nean**" that means, "**under-the-earth**".]

Period Ubaid was followed by period **Uruk** of Sumerians.

A) Περίοδοι Uruk (Α',Β',Γ') – Sumerians (4000 - 2350 BC)

The Sumerians, people of unknown origin, is believed they arrived in Mesopotamia around mid-4th millennium BC. They settled in the area over the Persian Gulf between the Tigris and the Euphrates rivers. The capital of the Sumerians and also the most important city, both religious and politically throughout the empire was Uruk (**Greek: Όρχόη, Όρύγεια**), which is the hometown of **Gilgamesh**. The French archaeologist Parrot notes that the Sumerians brought to the fore the type of **Ziggurat (stepped pyramid)** temples and τον χαρακτηρίζει ως πρότυπο του πύργου της **Βαβέλ**.

The third εποχή της δυναστικής περιόδου Uruk of the Sumerians, follows a series of alliances. **Uruk makes alliance with Uma and Ur** while **Kish / Sumer** allies with **Aksak** (Babylonian [Upi](#), Greek [Upi](#)). Soon there was **controversy among people** who had entered into alliance and the emerging city-state of Lagash.

The friction between the cities led to the decline of the Sumer and signalled a new era with the advent of the Akkadian domination at the Near East.

B) Περίοδος Ουρούκ Δ' – Ακκαδική Αυτοκρατορία (2334 - 2154 BC)

After the civil strife of the Sumerians and their fall comes the [Akkadian Empire](#), which was founded by Sargon (2334 - 2279 BC), who was of Semitic origin. The name **Sargon**

of **Akkad (Sharru-kin)** means "legitimate king". At first the Akkadians were living together with the Sumerians, but finally they managed to supplant them and promote their own king (Sargon), their own customs, their religion and their language.

The history of Sargon reminds the story of Moses. According to the tradition, **Sargon** was the illegitimate son of a priestess of goddess [Ishtar](#) / [Inanna](#), who placed Sargon in a basket and threw him into the river Euphrates, where someone found, saved and raised him. **Sargon initially worked in the palace of the Sumerians as a servant**, where king was [Ur-Zababa](#) and later he became responsible for the supplies of the palace. One night, Ur-Zababa **saw a dream**, awakens after a dream, the contents of which are not revealed on the surviving portion of the tablet. For unknown reasons, **Ur-Zababa appoints Sargon as his cupbearer**. Soon after this, Ur-Zababa invites Sargon to his chambers to discuss **a dream of Sargon's**, involving the favour of the goddess [Ishtar](#) / [Inanna](#) and the *drowning of Ur-Zababa by the goddess*. Deeply frightened, Ur-Zababa orders Sargon murdered by the hands of Beliš-tikal, the chief smith, but *****Inanna** prevents it, demanding that Sargon stop at the gates because of his being "polluted with blood." When Sargon returns to Ur-Zababa, the king becomes frightened again, and decides to send Sargon to king [Lugal-zage-si](#) of [Uruk](#) with a message on a clay tablet asking him to slay Sargon. The legend breaks off at this point; presumably, the missing sections described **how Sargon becomes king, Sumerians fall and Akkadians rise...**

***** Wikipedia should say here Ishtar and not Inanna**, because, as in the beginning of this paragraph says, **Sargon is connected** through his **mother** with Ishtar and because he is of **Semitic-Akkadian** origin. Inanna is Sumerian goddess.

Successor of Sargon was his grandson, **Naram-Sin** which means "**The beloved of Sin.**" The end of the Akkadian Empire is connected with the attacks of the empire **by the Gouti**. There is also the **story of the oracle**, the so-called "**Curse of Akkad**". Naram-Sin prompted by a pair of inauspicious oracles, he sacked the [E-kur](#) temple, supposedly protected by the god [Enlil](#), head of the pantheon. As a result of this, eight chief deities of the [Anunnaki](#) pantheon were supposed to have come together and withdrawn their support from Akkad.

- There is a speculation by a number of scholars that **Sargon was an inspiration for the biblical figure of [Nimrod](#)**, great grandson of Noah through his son Ham.
- **Nimrod – Sargon** is related with the **Babel Tower** and with **Freemasonry**: Nimrod is considered one of the founders of Freemasonry and is associated with the "[Masonic oath of Nimrod](#)".

The dominance of the Akkadians in the northern Sumer ends with the raids of [Guti](#), a race derived from the Caucasus region. The Guti are connected by several Assyriologists - ethnologists (as [Julius Oppert](#)), with the later names [Jutes](#) - **Goths** .

[**Author note:** please notice the connection of God **Sin** through **Naram-Sin = The beloved of Sin** and the Goddess **Ishtar** in the dream of the **Akkadian Sargon**].

Gouti, Medes, Cyrus II

Cyrus B' the Great was king of Persia and founder of the **Achaemenid** Empire. His parents originated from Medes.

The 1st millennium BC the term **Goutia** was used to describe the region between the Tigris River and the Zagros mountain range, known as **West Medea**. All the tribes east of Mesopotamia who were often **hostile to the inhabitants of Mesopotamia** were referred to as **Gouti (Gutian or Guti)**.

The Assyrian royal annals with the term **Gouti** they referred to Persian populations known also as the **Medes** or **Mannaeans**.

Babylon / Βαβυλώνα

Babylon was a city which was probably founded around 3,000 BC, from people or peoples of Mesopotamia, the Sumerians probably.

In 1894 BC is founded the Akkadian independent **city-state of Babylon** from the **First Dynasty of Amorites**. Today there are only a few remains and many archaeological relics in museums of various countries.

There are some who argue that the **Sargon of Akkad** destroyed Babylon around 2300 BC, but it is not certain. What we do know is that, According to the **Chronicle of Early Kings**, a later Babylonian historiographical text:

«[Sargon] had neither rival nor equal. His splendor, over the lands it diffused. He crossed the sea in the east. In the eleventh year he conquered the western land to its farthest point. He brought it under one authority. He set up his statues there and ferried the west's booty across on barges. He stationed his court officials at intervals of five double hours and ruled in unity the tribes of the lands. **He marched to Kazallu and turned Kazallu into a ruin heap, so that there was not even a perch for a bird left.**»

Kazallu city was 15 km away from Babylon.

Name **Babylon** comes from the Akkadian word **Babili** (1st millennium BC), which comes from the word **Babilli** (2nd millennium BC) meaning "Gate of God" or "Gateway of the God" (*bāb-ili*), which comes from the word **Babilla**, **a word of non-Semitic origin**.

Hammurabi (1792 - 1750 BC)

The first **Amorite** ruler of Babylon was **Sumu-abum** in 1894 BC. The sixth ruler of Babylon was the well-known **Hammurabi**. All the rulers of the **First dynasty of Amorites** in Babylon had a father – son relation, which means, it was a dynasty. Hammurabi is best known for the promulgation of a new code of **Babylonian law**: the **Code of Hammurabi**.

Code of Hammurabi

Ο Μιχάλης Καλόπουλος (Author Michael Kalopoulos) in his book «**Βιβλική Θρησκεία, Ο ένοπλος δόλος**», (σελ. 93-100,) "Biblical Religion, The armed deceit" (page 93-100,) based on his own studies and references of scientists, historians and archaeologists say about the code of Hammurabi:

The Code of Hammurabi comes from the 17th century BC, the time of the biblical Abraham. But the most amazing thing was that whole code fragments of the code matched perfectly with the much later biblical texts of the Mosaic Pentateuch. This amazing discovery finally proves that:

- α)** The divine inspiration - divine wisdom of the commandments of Sinai, does not exist, and
- β)** that the famous legislative work of the great legislator Moses, in several main points were solid Mesopotamian (Sumerian-Akkadian) loan.

[Author's note: For the code of Hammurabi and how righteous it was, who benefited and how democratic it was, I leave readers to do their own research.]

Possession of Babylon by the Kassites

In 1600 BC, Babylon is conquered by the Hittites who invaded from the north. (The racial identity and origin of the Hittites has not been established). Very quickly, however, Babylon was conquered by the Kassites, who came from the Zagros Mountains (west of Mesopotamia) who ruled for 435 years until 1160 BC. During the Kassites domination in Babylon, the city was renamed "[Kar-Duniash](#)" – **Καρ-ντουινιάς ή Καρά-ντουινιάς**. **[Author's note:** It is a pure Turkish word]

Assyrian possession of Babylon

Between 911 to 608 BC Babylon was under Assyrian occupation and administration.

Period 721 – 689: The two destructions of Babylon

Between 721 - 710 and 703 - 689 BC, there were wars which led to the destruction of Babylon by the Akkadian emperor of the Assyrian empire [Sennacherib](#).

At that time king of Babylon was the **Chaldean** [Marduk-apla-iddina II](#), who was the usurper of the throne.

The Chaldean Marduk-apla-iddina II is the **biblical** **Merodach-Baladan**, also called **Marduk-Baladan, Baladan** και **Berodach-Baladan**, ο οποίος was the **instigator of the Babylonian separatist movements** against the Assyrian Empire with the **help of Elam**. He ruled τη Βαβυλώνα from 722 - 710 BC and 703 - 702 BC. He expelled by the Akkadian??? Sargon II (King of Assyrian Empire) and went to Elam.

[[[Author's note:

Please notice the connection of:

- We just saw the connection between: Chaldeans – **God Marduk - Mordechai** - biblical **Merodach-Baladan** και Elam,
- exactly below more connection between: Chaldeans, Arameans και Elam,
- exactly below more connection between: του Assyrian king Sennacherib, Phoenicians, **God Sin** who was worshiped also by the **Chaldeans**and
- exactly below more connection between: **Chaldeans - Scythians** and **Medes**....
- and more connections before and after.....as
- the connection of Medes (Cyrus B') and the Hebrews / Jews.....

]]]

A – During the period 721 – 710 BC, the **Chaldean Marduk-apla-iddina II** stimulates an unsuccessful separatist movement in Babylon. After the failure he escapes to Elam.

B – During the period 703 – 689 BC, **Marduk-apla-iddina II** returns to Babylon and stimulates a second separatist movement, unsuccessful again and again he escapes to Elam. In this second effort he called for help the **Chaldeans**, the **Elamites** and **Arameans**.

Γ – In 689 BC, the Assyrian king **Sennacherib** with his allies, the Phoenicians and the Syrians, invaded and razed Babylon and then **Elam**, which was under the command of the **self-appointed Chaldean prince [Mushezib-Marduk](#)**.

The name **Sennacherib** is **Akkadian: Sîn-ahhī-erība** "meaning "[Sîn](#) has replaced (lost) brothers for me". He was son of Sargon II. **God Sin**, was a god worshiped by the **Chaldeans** and he was a **moon god**.

Neo-Babylonian Empire or Chaldean Empire (626 - 539 BC)

During this period, Babylon was under Chaldean occupation. Also, this period was the turn of Babylon - Babylonian Empire to conquer and annex Assyria under its control. In 612 BC **with their allies, the Scythians and the Medes** invaded the Assyrian empire, conquered and looted the Assyrian capital, Nineveh.

Last king of the **Neo-Babylonian Empire** was **Nabonidus** (**[Akkadian Nabû-na'id](#)**, "God [Nabu](#) is praised").

Let's note now the following apparent contradictions:

- **Nabu** is the **Assyrian and Babylonian god** of wisdom and writing, worshipped by Babylonians as the **son of god Marduk**.
- **Although Babylon was under the Chaldean Administration, Nabonidus** was not considered to be Chaldean and some evidence support the view that he was Assyrian. He says that he was of insignificant origin and that his mother might be connected with the **temple of the Akkadian god Sin** in Harran.

- The Babylonian priesthood of god Marduk hated **Nabonidus for the suppress of the worship of God Marduk and the promoting of God, Sin.**

[[[Author's note: clarification of contradictions

Nabonidus was probably an **Assyrian** king of Babylon, under the **Chaldean** administration. His mother may be connected to the temple of the **Akkadian god Sin**, but his name, Nabonidus, is associated with the **son of god Marduk**. Despite his name connections with Nabu + Marduk, Nabonidus promoted the religion of the god Sin. And all this in Babylon under the administration of the Chaldeans....]]]

At that time governor of the **Medes** was **Cyrus II the Great**, who was presented as the saviour and the chosen by the god **Marduk** to restore order and justice in Babylon. In 539 BC Cyrus invaded Babylon. He joined the Babylonian empire with the empire of Medes and formed the Achaemenid Empire. **The empire of Medes** consisted of **Elam**, the **Gouti** and **other tribes of the region**. [Author's note: what we will see below is that **Cyrus II the Great** was not only beloved of God **Marduk** but also beloved of god **Yahweh...**]]]

Η δυναστεία των Αχαιμενίδων

The Achaemenid dynasty 550 - 330 BC founded by Cyrus II the Great (600 - 530 BC) and was abolished by Alexander the Great in 330 BC. The name Achaemenian comes from [Achaemenes](#) (about 700 BC), who was by many a legendary historical person, a leader of one of 10 to 15 tribes that inhabited in the city of [Pasargadae](#) of Southern Iran.

Some believe that **Cyrus II was a supporter** of the religion of **Zoroastrianism**, and some inscriptions (like [Cyrus cylinder](#)), refer to him as a promoter of god **Marduk**.

[[[Author's note:

According to the above, all the Persian attacks in Greece / Europe were associated with the Achaemenides, who were the beloved of God Marduk...

]]]

Shah (King of Kings), Achaemenids and Kshatriya

Shah or shahanshah ("[King of Kings](#)") was the **title of Persian emperors or kings**. It includes rulers of the first Persian Empire, the [Achaemenid dynasty](#), who unified Persia and created a vast intercontinental empire, as well as rulers of succeeding dynasties. **The title was also extensively used later by emperors of the Indian subcontinent, including those of the [Mughal Empire](#).** For instance, the third **Mughal emperor**, [Akbar](#) the Great (1542–1605), was formally known as "**Shahanshah Akbar-e-Azam**".

The full title of the Achaemenid rulers was [Kshatriya Kshatriyanamah](#), which in Old Persian means "King of Kings", corresponding to Middle Persian with šāhān šāh and in modern Persian with shāhan shāh.

Cyrus II the Great and the prophecies of the Jewish prophets

Cyrus II the Great is also the chosen and the selected by God Israel/Yahweh to kill and crush the nations.

Isaiah (44)

28 who say (god Israel Yahweh) to **Cyrus**, 'My shepherd.' **He will perform my entire will...**

Isaiah (45)

1 Thus says Yahweh to his anointed one, to **Cyrus** whom, he says, I have grasped by his right hand, to make the nations bow before him and to disarm kings, to open gateways before him so that their gates be closed no more...

3 I shall give you secret treasures and hidden hoards of wealth, so that you will know that **I am Yahweh**, who call you by your name, the **God of Israel...**

Ezra (1)

1 In the first year of **Cyrus** king of Persia -- to fulfil the word of Yahweh spoken through Jeremiah -**Yahweh roused the spirit of Cyrus** king of Persia to issue a proclamation and to have it publicly displayed throughout his kingdom:

2 '**Cyrus** king of Persia says this, "**Yahweh, the God of heaven, has given me all the kingdoms of the earth and has appointed me** to build him a Temple in Jerusalem, in Judah.

Prophet Daniel - The captive who became governor

The word prophet in Hebrew is "**nabi**", the one who acts as a channel of communication between humans and God and vice versa.

The fall of Babylon (539 BC) had been prophesied by **prophet Daniel**. Prophet Daniel was a **Hebrew nobleman**, who had moved to Babylon during the Babylonian captivity, and had received Chaldean education and never adopted the Neo-Babylonian thought and culture. Being an expert in interpreting dreams and visions, he succeeded in becoming a **distinguished personality in the Royal Babylonian court**.

The first impressive interpretations of dreams and prophecies by Daniel were associated with the fall of the Babylonian king, Nebuchadnezzar, and his madness. Then, during the reign of **Belshazzar or Balthazar** (last king of Babylon), he prophesied the fall of Babylon. The prophecy came true, Babylon was conquered, and Daniel became the third ruler of the Kingdom of Persia under the **Cyrus II the Mede**.

Last miracle of Daniel was that in the lions' den while he was an official in the Persian empire under King Darius. Their enemies forced him to drop to a den with lions, but the lions did not hurt him. Daniel is released from the lions' den and his **accusers, and their families**, are thrown in to meet such fate that he was faced with. The [Greek Septuagint](#) version specifies that **the accusers are the other two administrators and their families**, not necessarily the entire lot of 120 satraps.

[[[Author's note:

That is, the Jewish **noble and prophet** Daniel, who had got Chaldean education, was exiled from Judea to Babylon, which was under the Chaldean administration and prophesied the fall and the madness of the emperor of Babylonian Empire, Nebuchadnezzar. Nebuchadnezzar was the one who, according to the Bible, conquered Judea and Jerusalem, destroyed the temple of Solomon and exiled Jews in Babylon of the Chaldeans in which he was king.

]]]

The Babylonian captivity – Babylonian exile (587 - 538 BC)

As Babylonian captivity, or Babylonian exile, is the period during which the Jews of the ancient Kingdom of Judah were captured and brought exiled to Babylon. Others, less, were exiled to Egypt. The capture took place in three phases: the first group of the captives transferred in 597 BC, the second group of the captives transferred in 587 BC and the third and last captivity occurred in 582 BC, all at the time of **Nebuchadnezzar II**. With the conquest of Babylon by Cyrus II the Mede, Jews got permission to return home to build the second temple of Solomon. However, because the return was not mandatory, there were many Jews who preferred to remain in Babylon and Egypt, thus creating the first outbreaks of the Jewish Diaspora.

The Babylonian captivity / exile and the liberation of the Jews, was the second in their history. **The first exodus of the Jews** was that of Moses from Egypt (about 1200 BC), although this is incorrect as the "Jewish Nation" - **as the Jews themselves say** (and if a Jewish nation exists) -, was formed very later from this period.

Both the destruction of the State of Judea, of the Temple of Solomon, of the Babylonian captivity of the Jews and their release, had been predicted by the Chaldean - Hebrew - Jewish prophets (Isaiah, Jeremiah, Ezekiel, etc.) in a period of 10 to 100 years before the events happen.

Daniel Prophecy for the period after Babylon

(Source: www.greatlie.com + Bible)

Yahweh appears in a vision of prophet Daniel and explains that he will stand by the side of the Persians, when they will attack to the ancient Greeks. The Jews, due to the influence they had in the Persian Empire, were prompting them to attack against Greece. Besides, the head of the Persian army of Xerxes, who fought at Plataea, was the Jewish **Mordechai** - Mardocheios - Mardonius ("Now in the citadel of **Susa** there lived **a Jew called Mordecai** son of Jair, son of Shimei, son of Kish, of the **tribe of Benjamin** ", "Esther,"2.5)

Daniel (11. 1-2)

1 Also I (Daniel) in the first year of Darius the Mede, even I, stood to confirm and to strengthen him.

2 And now will I shew thee the truth. Behold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Persia; and the fourth shall be far richer than they all: and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against the realm of Grecia.

Ναβουχοδονόσωρ Β' (605 - 562 BC)

Nebuchadnezzar II was the eldest son of Nabopolassar, who freed Babylon from Assyria and destroyed Nineveh, the capital of Assyria. **Nebuchadnezzar a little before becoming king of Babylon, he married the daughter or granddaughter of **Cyaxares the Great** (often being described as the first official Median King), **Amuhia or Amytis**, and united the Kingdoms of Media and Babylon. Nebuchadnezzar later defeated the armies of the Cimmerians and the Scythians, **forcing them to retreat to the north**. The Kurdish people consider Cyaxares as the father of the Kurdish nation.** ^{[8](unreliable source?)}

The name **Nebuchadnezzar - Nabû-kudurri-uşur** is Akkadian and means "**O god Nabu, preserve/defend my firstborn son**". God **Nabu** is the son of the god **Marduk – Mordechai**.

[[[Notes: Daniel and prophecies:

Daniel, as we saw before (11.1-2.), helps Cyrus the Mede to strengthen and to become rich in order Cyrus to «stir up all against the realm of Grecia.».

A) In this chapter of the Bible Daniel foretells with terrible details the intrigues, alliances, betrayals, provocations, deceptions, tricks, conspiracies and many more what will happen, in order to achieve the ultimate purpose of God Israel-Yahweh, which is the attack on Greece. Actually, it is really worth to read how Daniel describes the coming destruction and the **self-extermination** of the empires the region, and many other events.

B) I recommend readers to be very careful in several supposedly correct interpretations of the "prophecies" of Daniel and of other prophets. For example, **some argue** that Daniel in Chapter 11 means as the fourth king Alexander the Great, trying thus to involve the Great Alexander with the Medes-Jewish-Chaldean family.

Upon this controversy I have the following arguments:

- The fourth king of the Achaemenid empire based on historical data was Cyrus II.
- The richest of the kings of Persia was Cyrus II and was also very rich, Darius and Xerxes, and not posteriors.
- Based on historical events in the region, as I read them and as I understood, I give many chances that Daniel refers to the way the four empires of

Mesopotamia (Babylonian, Assyrian, Medean and Phoenicia - Judea) became one, that of the Achaemenids, with fourth king Cyrus II the Great, the most powerful, the richest and strongest. I could also assume that the four kingdoms that united Cyrus II were those of Lydia, Medea, Babylonia and Egypt.

- Daniel clearly states that the fourth king who will move against the kingdom of Greece is Cyrus II.
- Finally, there are many scholars who say that some books which are attributed to Daniel were written at the time of the Maccabees, in 165 BC, were not prophecies but recordings of historical events. **Maccabees Jews and Hasmoneans are honoured by the Orthodox Christian Church on the 1st of August. The Maccabees are also celebrated by the Jews as national and religious heroes.**

End of notes]]]

Let's see some other prophecies of Daniel:

Daniel, chapter 9: Daniel, Gabriel and Christ Messiah

- **1** In the first year of **Darius** the son of Ahasuerus, **of the seed of the Medes, which was made king over the realm of the Chaldeans**
- **21 Yea, whiles I (Daniel)** was speaking in prayer, even the **man Gabriel**, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly swiftly, touched me about the time of the evening oblation.
- **25 Know therefore and understand**, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem **unto the Messiah the Prince / Anointed Prince** shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.
- **26** And after threescore and two weeks shall **Messiah / Anointed One** be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

The anti-Hellenism, the concealment and the distortion of history by Wikipedia

Throughout the report for the Assyrians by wikipedia (English and Greek version), it cites no evidence for the Greek colonies and the Greek population in the Middle East and Mesopotamia, which, like the Sumerians, were attacked **by the assassins of the mountains of North and East**, but also **by the magicians/magi and priests of the South such as the Chaldeans**. Also, Wikipedia when referring in the period we examine called some parts of Palestine - Judaea - Phoenicia as Israel, while we know that until 1948 there was no state of Israel. There was only state or territory of Judea, the people of Israel and the Jews.

Finally, for the Philistines Wikipedia states:

«**Philistines** were people who appeared in the southern coastal area of Canaan at the beginning of the Iron Age (about 1175 BC). **According to the Βίβλο** they ruled the five city-states (the "Philistine Pentapolis") of [Gaza](#), [Askelon](#), [Ashdod](#), [Ekron](#) and [Gath](#), from the Wadi Gaza in the south to the Yarqon River in the north, but with no fixed border to the east. **The Bible paints them as the Kingdom of Israel's most dangerous enemy. Their total population after the arrival of immigrants** was around 25,000 in the 12th century BC (immediately after the migration), **rising to a peak of 30,000 in the 11th century BC**; the Aegean element was not more than half the total, and perhaps much less.

And continues:

«The etymology of the word **Philistines** into English is from **Old French *Philistin***, from **Late Latin *Philistinus*** found in the writings of **Josephus** (Jewish "historian"), from **Late Greek *Philistinoi*** (*Phylistiim* in the Septuagint) found in the writings by **Philo** (Jewish "historian"), from **Hebrew *Plištim***, (e.g. 1 Samuel 17:36; 2 Samuel 1:20; Judges 14:3; Amos 1:8), "people of Plešt" ("Philistia"); cf. **Akkadian *Palastu***, Egyptian *Parusata*.»

«**Biblical scholars often trace the word to the Semitic root *p-l-š*** (Hebrew: פלש) **which means to divide, go through, to roll in, cover or invade,**^[4] **with a possible sense in this name as "migrant" or "invader"»**

The [Greek version](#) of Wikipedia says almost the same: It says further that **Philistines** belonged to the [Sea Peoples](#).

As Sea Peoples Wikipedia defines: «The **Sea Peoples**, or **Peoples of the Sea**, were a confederacy of seafaring raiders of the second millennium BC who sailed into the eastern Mediterranean, caused political unrest, and attempted to enter or control Egyptian territory.»

In summary, according to Wikipedia Philistines were people of almost unknown identity, associated with the so-called "Sea Peoples" and had little presence in the Middle East. They were immigrants, invaders, destroyers, enemies of Egypt and other tribes and the main enemies of Israel. Finally, the main sources of Wikipedia for Philistines are two Jewish "historians" and the Jewish-Chaldean Bible!!!

We sincerely rejoice and thank Wikipedia and the Judeo-Mongols who run it, who show us who is the real enemy of history, the enemy of information, the enemy of Hellenism and of humanity.

Another example that concerns the historical "information" from Wikipedia: In Wikipedia they don't tell us (as we saw in the first chapter of the book "Christianity"), how Xerxes I (486 to 465 BC) had Prime Minister the **Macedon Haman** and many other Greeks as high officials. **And where were found the 75,000 Greeks who were murdered by Esther, Jews and Mardocheios in Susa (Mesopotamia, Elam).**

Esther (chapter 9)

13 Then said **Esther**, If it please the king, **let it be granted to the Jews** which are in Shushan to do to morrow also according unto this day's decree, **and let Haman's ten sons be hanged upon the gallows**

14 And the king commanded it so to be done: and the decree was given at Shushan; and **they hanged Haman's ten sons.**

15 **For the Jews that were in Shushan gathered** themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the month Adar, **and slew three hundred men at Shushan**; but on the prey they laid not their hand.

16 **But the other Jews** that were in the king's provinces gathered themselves together, and stood for their lives, **and had rest from their enemies, and slew of their foes seventy and five thousand**, but they laid not their hands on the prey

17 **On the thirteenth day of the month Adar; and on the fourteenth day of the same rested they, and made it a day of feasting and gladness**

Now, let's look in two dates:

α) 587 - 538 BC: Babylonian captivity / Babylonian exile, i.e., transfer of Jews from Judea to Babylon, which was under Chaldean possession and had kings Sakas / Medes / Assyrians etc..

β) 486 - 465 BC: Genocide of the Hellenes - Hellenists in Persia, and of the indigenous population by the Hebrews / Jews / Chaldeans.

They were the exiled Jew immigrants of Judea.....

Honour in memory of our brothers who were murdered by the Jews, the Hebrews, the Chaldeans, the Medes / Kshatriya / Gouti / Goths / Medes / Sakas / Saxon / Kambojas and many others, siblings or related breeds of those just mentioned, as we saw above and as we will see below.

Also, wikipedia makes no mention of the existence of hundreds of Greek cities in the region, like the ancient city of [Παλμύρα](#) (Syria 2nd millennium BC) and it does not explain the origin of thousands of Greek or Hellenistic archaeological findings during the Assyrian empire and before.

And at the end of the article about the Assyrians, wikipedia says, **without making clear who, what and why:** «An [Assyrian war of independence](#) was fought during [World War I](#) following the [Assyrian Genocide](#) suffered at the hands of the [Ottomans](#) and their [Kurdish](#) allies.»

Other genocides by the Jews / Hebrews / Chaldeans etc..

In addition to the genocide of the Greeks referred **in the Bible directly and indirectly - in a comparative way in Wikipedia**, which is our main source, Jews have committed other genocides - against Greeks and massacres against indigenous peoples. Two of these were the **massacre of Cyrene** in Cyrenaica in 115 AD with 220,000 people

murdered and the **slaughter of Greeks in Cyprus**, 240,000 Greek-Cypriots were murdered in 116 AD. Some sources say the people slaughtered by the Jews were 1,000,000 in Cyrenaica.

For these massacres and genocides no one talks and are not told by any educational system - institution around the world. Instead, all are silent participants to the crimes of the Jews, all participate in the murder of history.

Because these issues above are not covered in Wikipedia, we will not mention them, hoping that readers will demonstrate this topic. The only thing we add is that these massacres of our ancestors and other nations, took place with simultaneous levelling and plundering of the cities and destruction of cultures, **libraries**, monuments, **Greek temples** and others.

Honour in memory of our ancestors and honour to the carnage of people who were massacred and genocided by Jews and Hebrews.

Notes for Researchers:

- Investigate possible relation between Ahmadinejad and [Achaemenid dynasty](#).
- Iran means "Land of the [Aryans](#)".
- As a synonym of the word Nubia word Hyksos and Ethiopia.
- Opera Magic Flute = The freemasonry opera: Zarathustra, Queen of the night etc..
- Investigate the correlation of movie **star wars** with persons and events with religion and mythology.
- Research groups of **Gobryas, Gubaru, Ugbaru**.

Tribes around Mesopotamia

Amorites

The Amorites were an ancient Semitic nomadic tribe, which is thought that originally lived in the area of today's Syria. In the 21st century BC the Amorites migrated and settled in the area of Babylon. The Amorites were also one of the causes of the decline of the Sumerians. Inscriptions and tablets of Sumerians and Akkadians have been found in the area, want Amorites to appear as nomadic clans, ruled by fierce tribal chiefs, who invaded in lands of other tribes in order to have a better life against those indigenous tribes. Some of the Akkadian literature of this era speaks disparagingly of the Amorites, and implies that the Akkadians and Sumerians viewed their nomadic way of life with disgust and contempt. After the invasion of the Amorites in Mesopotamia, many of them were found in the political and administrative power of the kingdoms and the empires of the region, particularly those in southern Mesopotamia.

The political dominance of the Amorites, brought social changes: **The division into kingdoms replaced the Sumero-Akkadian [city-state](#)** in southern Mesopotamia. Men, land, and cattle ceased to belong physically to the gods or to the temples and the king. The new monarchs gave, or let out for an indefinite period, numerous parcels of royal or sacerdotal land, freed the inhabitants of several cities from taxes and forced labour, and seem to have encouraged a **new society to emerge**, a society of **big farmers, free citizens**, and **enterprising merchants** which was to last throughout the ages. The priest assumed the service of the gods, and cared for the welfare of his subjects, but the economic life of the country was no longer exclusively (or almost exclusively) in their hands.

The end of the Amorites comes with the invasion and establishment of other Semitic tribes who migrated to the region from Caucasus and Central Asia (Arameans, Hittites (unidentified), Elamites, Kassites, etc.) who functioned on the same wavelength : migration and invasion, control of political and administrative authority. **The Amorites wrote in Akkadian writing, categorizing their language in the North-West Semitic dialect.**

Medes

The [Medes](#) (ancient Iranian tribe) lived in the region of ancient Persia in the area named by them as Medea. Their arrival in the region is associated with the first migration of ancient Iranian tribes in the region around 1000 BC. In the 7th century BC they formed a united state with Babylon, Lydia and Egypt, making it one of the 4 major forces in the region. In 612 BC with their Babylonian allies they conquered the Neo-Assyrian kingdom and Nineveh and founded the new capital of the Medes in Ecbatana. The end of the empire of the Medes, or rather its extension, was by the Medes, Cyrus II the Great in 550 BC, who founded the Achaemenid Empire (The entire area from Asia Minor to India).

The original religion of the Medes came from the religions of the region of Central Asia, from where they also originated. It was a form of pre-[Zoroastrianism](#) religion and the name of their clergy / priests were **Μάγοι - Magi**, (meaning magicians/wizards). **During the last years of the kingdom of the Medes was adopted the pure Zoroastrianism.**

According to Herodotus ([Κλειω / Clio 101](#)): «Thus Deioces collected the **Medes into a nation**, and ruled over them alone. **Now these are the tribes of which they consist:** the **Busae**, the **Paretaceni**, the **Struchates**, the **Arizanti**, the **Budii**, and the **Magi**. »

Greek text: «Βούσαι, Παρητακηνοὶ, Στρούχατες, Ἀριζαντοὶ, Βούδιοι καὶ **Μάγοι**».

Plutarch, Magi and Zoroaster

Plutarch in his book "Isis and Osiris" ([46](#)) states: " There are also those who call the better one a god and the other a daemon, as, for example, **Zoroaster the sage, who, they record, lived five thousand years before the time of the Trojan War.**"

The translation team of the above book notes: "... As for the name **Μάγος / Magi (magician)**, was attributed to members of a tribe of Medes, that slowly - slowly became the main priestly class in Persia. While most contemporary historians who believe that Zoroaster was a historical person, place the time he lived between the 7th and 6th centuries. BC, the sources which Plutarch was based on, Eudemus of Rhodes, Cnidus Eudoxus and the Ermodoros the Syracuse, agree that he lived in the middle of the 6th millennium BC. "

In the same book (comment 145), note for the name **Chaldeans**, "The Chaldeans were first race and then priestly class. With this name are referred mainly the **Babylonian and Assyrian priests.** "

Chaldea / Chaldeans (Wikipedia)

Chaldea was a marshy land located in south eastern Mesopotamia. The [11th dynasty of Babylon](#) (**Neo-Babylonian Empire** or **Chaldean Empire** 626 - 539 BC), had five Chaldeans kings, one Assyrian-Akkadian, one Medes and replaced the Semitic dynasty of Akkadians. **In 612 BC in cooperation with the Medes, the Babylonians, the Scythians and the Cimmerians** attacked, enslaved and destroyed the Assyrian Empire, Nineveh and its population. In 605 BC they destroyed the last remaining Assyrian army. From this point onwards the Chaldeans ruled the areas of Mesopotamia, the Neo-Assyrian enslaved empire, Phoenicia, Syria and parts of Arabia. **The allies of the Chaldeans, Medes, ruled Asia Minor, Iran and the Caucasus. Later these areas came together and formed the Persian Achaemenid Empire.** When the Babylonian Empire was absorbed into the Persian [Achaemenid Empire](#), the name "Chaldean" lost its meaning as the name of a race of men, and came to be applied only to a **social class**. The Persians

found the Chaldeans masters of reading and writing, and especially versed in all forms of incantation, in sorcery, witchcraft, and the magical arts. They quite naturally spoke of astrologists and astronomers as Chaldeans. It therefore resulted that Chaldean came to mean astrologist. In this sense it is used in the [Book of Daniel](#) (Dan. i. 4, ii. 2 et seq.), and with the same meaning it is used by the classical writers (for example, by [Strabo](#)).

The most famous king of the Chaldean period of Babylon was Nebuchadnezzar II. **[Author's Note: Abraham came from Ur of the Chaldean and lived about the period 1900 - 1700 BC.]**

The Jewish prophet Habakkuk writes for the Chaldeans (www.catholic.org)

Κεφ. 1

5 Behold ye among the heathen, and regard, and wonder marvellously: **for I will work a work in your days, which ye will not believe, though it be told you.**

6 For, lo, I raise up the Chaldeans, that bitter and hasty nation, which shall march through the breadth of the land, to possess the dwellingplaces that are not theirs

7 They are terrible and dreadful: their judgment and their dignity shall proceed of themselves.

8 Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more fierce than the evening wolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far; they shall fly as the eagle that hasteth to eat

9 They shall come all for violence. η their faces shall sup up as the east wind, and they shall gather the captivity as the sand

10 And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a scorn unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for they shall heap dust, and take it

.....

14 And makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the creeping things, that have no ruler over them?

15 They take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their net, and gather them in their drag: therefore they rejoice and are glad

16 Therefore they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag; **because by them their portion is fat, and their meat plenteous**

17 Shall they therefore empty their net, and not spare continually to slay the nations?

Chaldeans and the origin of Kabbalah (<http://www.thedyinggod.com/babylon>)

David Livingstone (Jewish historian researcher), who tries to connect Plato and the Jewish Kabbalah (!!!), writes on its website:

The true origin of Western civilization is to be found not in Greece, but in Babylon, in the sixth century BC, with the development of the Kabbalah. (!!!!!)

The exact origins of the Kabbalah have long been subject to controversy. According to the Kabbalists themselves, its teachings date back to the prophets like Solomon, or Moses, and even Adam, and supposedly represent a hidden interpretation of the Bible.

However, **the key to understanding the origin of the Kabbalah**, and reassessing not only the claims of mainstream historians, but those suggestions put forth by controversial authors like Graham Hancock, or those of the *Holy Blood Holy Grail*, or Dan Brown's notorious *Da Vinci Code*, about the true teachings of the Bible, is to recognize that the basic ideas of the Kabbalah are definitely foreign, were heretical in nature, and introduced only later. **Specifically, these ideas are identical to those attributed in ancient times to the [Chaldean Magi](#) of Babylon.**

[Note: David Livingstone writes something else, which is related to the case Xerxes, Haman, the Greeks of Babylon, Esther, Mardocheios and the Jewish Hanukkah festival, but also concerns the relationship of Jews with black magic and Lucifer]:

Babylon was also the birthplace of the mother of all sciences, astronomy, recognized as the special skill of the renowned *Chaldeans*, a term that had originally referred to the inhabitants of Chaldea, but eventually understood to refer to the Babylonian astrologers. Although often attributed to the distant past, and falsely presumed to represent the survival of the *Ancient Wisdom*, scholars have now established that, due to a lack of a reliable system of chronology, the astrology of the *Chaldeans*, though based on older traditions, was not developed until the seventh and sixth centuries BC.

As a result of the Assyrian conquests of Jerusalem and the sacking of its great Temple, at the beginning of the sixth century BC, the great portion of the Jewish people were relocated to Babylon by King Nebuchadnezzar, where they would remain for nearly half a century, a period in Jewish history known as the Exile.

It is at this time that a faction of the Jews develop a system of magic and sorcery later known as the Kabbalah. These Jewish heretics rejected the God of the Bible, because he forbade the practice of magic, and instead revered his enemy, who introduced man to the "forbidden knowledge". This devil they identified with the dying-god of the Babylonians, who was identified with the planet Venus, whose original Latin name was Lucifer.

Because they came from Babylon, the various scholars of the ancient world confused these early Kabbalists with the Chaldean Magi. In fact, in the *Book of Daniel*, Chapter 2:48, **Daniel is made chief of the "wise men" of Babylon, that is, of the Chaldean Magi**, and yet remains faithful to the laws of his own religion.

This is what has caused so much confusion among modern scholars. **Originally, the Magi were the official priests of the religion of the Persians, who conquered Babylon in 539 BC.** The Persians were followers of Zoroaster, the founder of the religion of Zoroastrianism.

However, as scholars have repeatedly demonstrated, the teachings that were attributed to the Magi by ancient scholars held nothing in common with orthodox

Zoroastrianism. **Rather, as recognized by Franz Cumont, who was perhaps the greatest scholar of the last century**, those **Magi**, which these historians referred to, and which he referred to instead as **Magussaeans** **who followed a heretical interpretation of the religion**. Rather, as I demonstrate in my book, these Magi followed a set of beliefs that were essentially identical to the early Kabbalah.

Magi and Cappadocians - (Source: Abraham the Magus, Michalis Kalopoulos, www.greatlie.com)

Strabo (63 or 64 BC - 23 AD) says in his **Γεωγραφικά**, [15.3.15](#): «But in **Cappadocia**, there the tribe of the Magi is large».

Ο Σούδας ([Σουίδας](#)) included the Cappadocians in the three worse K of the folklore «**Three K: (Κ), κάκιστα (worst), Καππαδοκία (Cappadocian)**» and also says (425,60):

Greek version: «Διηγήματα Περσών και μαγικά μαγγανεύματα, η **Χαλδαίων** αστρονομία (εννοεί αστρολογία), η σφαλερά και πολυώδυνος εντεύθεν, **η του ψεύδους τεκνοποιούσα ποίησις**» =

English version: «Persian tales and magical sorcery, the Chaldeans astronomy (means astrology), the fallible and of much pain, the **falsehood poetry birth**»

Connection: Shem (Semites), Abraham, Chaldeans, Magi, Kabbalah

(sources: Genesis and “Abraham the Magus” by M. Kalopoulos)

In Genesis (11: 10-26) is indicated the lineage of Shem, the **more beloved son of Noah**:

10 These are Shem's descendants: When Shem was a hundred years old he fathered

Arpachshad, **two years after the flood**

12 and **Arpachshad** fathered **Shelah...**

14 and **Shelah** fathered **Eber...**

16 and **Eber** fathered **Peleg...**

18 and **Peleg** fathered **Reu..**

20 **Reu** fathered **Serug**

22 **Serug** fathered **Nahor**

24 **Nahor** fathered **Terah**

26 **Terah** fathered **Abram**, τον Nahor και τον Haran

28 Haran died in the presence of his father Terah in his native land, Ur of the Chaldaeans

The Jew Josephus says (Jewish Archaeology, 1143-149): "And **Arpachshad** named those who led **Arpachshadeans** now called **Chaldeans** ... **Arpachshad** fathered Sala, Sala fathered Eber, from him the Hebrew were named. Eber fathered Peleg, him Reu ... Serouch... Nahor... Terah ... and he became the father of **Abraham**. "

From the book Jewish Myths, pp. 119-120 (Jubilee XI 1-15): "The ancestor of Abraham, Reu, married Ora, **the daughter of Ur (the king of the city)** and named his son Serouch (Irritation). **The Serouch taught his son Nahor all the astrological wisdom of the Chaldeans**, and Nahor fathered Terah, and Terah **Abraham**. "

Epiphanius, Panarion, 3.5, 12/15 "and leaders of heresies - schism makers are the Persians Magoussaeans, by the Egyptians are called prophets, by the Babylonians are called Magi, also called as Gazarinoi / Γαζαρηνοί."

Chaldean prophets – Magi – Kabbalists και ενδογαμία (endogamy = inner marriage)

Γέννεσι, κεφ. 11

29 And Abram and Nahor took them wives: the name of Abram's wife was Sarai; and the name of Nahor's wife, Milcah, **the daughter of Haran**,... (Haran, Nahor and Abram were brothers)

Γέννεσι, κεφ. 20:11-12

Says Abraham: And yet indeed she is my sister; she is the daughter of my father (Sarai), but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife.

Γ. Μοναχός, (Πρόλογος χρονικής ιστορίας, 38.16)

Chaldeans and Babylonians fuck their mothers and kill for love??? = Χαλδαίοι δε και Βαβυλώνιοι μητρογαμούν και μαιφωθούν

Eusebius (265 to 340 AD), Evangelic preparation, 6, 10, 16)

"In the Persians (in the broad sense) law was to fuck / marry their daughters, their mothers and their sisters and **not only in that country** and in this climate **so unholy marriage concocted** by the Persians, but **also by those who immigrated from Persia, which are called Magoussaeans**, this unholiest do. "

Elam (Wikipedia)

Elam was an ancient civilization - kingdom that existed in the period 3200 - 539 BC. The name probably comes from Elam the eldest son of Shem. Our knowledge of the Elamites are few and scattered and mainly come from Sumerian, Akkadian, Assyrian and Babylonian sources. Initially, in 3000 BC, Elam consisted of kingdoms that were in the Central Asian region and the Zagros Mountains (**Iranian plateau**). Later Elam appears in South-eastern Persia.

[Author's Note: This means that tribes from Central Asia with the name Elam, moved to the south and either joined the tribes that inhabited the area, either expelled them during installation.]

Generally, the population of Elam was probably mixed with different compositions depending on the period mentioned. The population consisted of indigenous inhabitants of the region and tribes that had migrated from Central Asia ([Iranian plateau](#)) passing through the Zagros Mountains. The political administration of Elam had a lot of changes, mostly originating from the prevailing empires and tribes of the region. From the first millennium BC onwards, Elam was an ally of the Babylonians and the Chaldeans against those enemies.

The religion of Ελάμ was polytheistic (πολυθεϊστική) and showed some similarities with the mythology of the Hindu Vedas. The destruction of Elam was prophesized by the Jewish prophet Ezekiel (32:24).

Ezekiel (κεφάλαιο 32)

24 There is Elam and all her multitude round about her grave, **all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which are gone down uncircumcised into the nether parts of the earth**, which caused their terror in the land of the living; yet have they borne their shame with them that go **down to the pit**.

26 There is Meshech, Tubal, and all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword, though they caused their terror in the land of the living.

27 And they shall not lie with the mighty that are fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell with their weapons of war: and they have laid their swords under their heads, **but their iniquities shall be upon their bones**, though they were the terror of the mighty in the land of the living.

28 Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them that are slain with the sword.

29 There is Edom, her kings, and all her princes, which with their might are laid by them that were slain by the sword: they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit.

30 There be the princes of the north, all of them, and all the Zidonians, which are gone down with the slain; with their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword, and bear their shame with them that go down to the pit.

31 Pharaoh shall see them, and shall be comforted over all his multitude, even Pharaoh and all his army slain by the sword, saith the Lord God.

32 For I have caused my terror in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that are slain with the sword, even Pharaoh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

Extremely interesting is also another siege, described in Jeremiah, chapter 32:

24 Behold the mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; **and the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans**, that fight against it, because of the **sword**, and of the

famine, and of the **pestilence**: and what thou hast spoken is come to pass; and, behold, thou seest it.

25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord God, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; for the city is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.

26 Then came the word of the Lord unto Jeremiah, saying,

27 Behold, I am the Lord, the God of all flesh: is there any thing too hard for me?

28 Therefore thus saith the Lord; **Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans, and into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take it:**

29 And the Chaldeans, that fight against this city, **shall come and set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses**, upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Baal, and poured out drink offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger.

30 For the children of Israel and the children of Judah have only done evil before me from their youth: for the children of Israel have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the Lord.

31 For this city hath been to me as a provocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day; that I should remove it from before my face,

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Israel and of the children of Judah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem.

33 **And they have turned unto me the back**, and not the face: **though I taught them, rising up early and teaching them**, yet they **have not hearkened to receive instruction**.

34 But they set their abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to defile it.

35 And they built the high places of Baal, which are in the valley of the son of Hinnom, **to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire unto Molech; which I commanded them not**, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination, to cause Judah to sin.

36 And now therefore thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel, concerning this city, whereof ye say, **It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence**;

37 Behold, I will gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them to dwell safely:

38 And they shall be my people, and I will be their God:

39 And I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me for ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them:

40 And I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away from them, to do them good; **but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me**.

41 Yea, I will rejoice over them to do them good, and I will plant them in this land assuredly with my whole heart and with my whole soul.

42 For thus saith the Lord; Like as I have brought all this great evil upon this people, so will I bring upon them all the good that I have promised them.

43 And fields shall be bought in this land, whereof ye say, It is desolate without man or beast; it is given into the hand of the Chaldeans.

44 Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal them, and take witnesses in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of the south: for I will cause their captivity to return, saith the Lord.

The civilization of Elam played a big role in the empire of Gouti, especially during the Achaemenid dynasty.

Guti – [Gutians \(also Guteans\)](#)

The **Gutians** (also **Guteans** or **Guti**) were a tribe that overran southern Mesopotamia when the Akkadian empire collapsed in approximately 2154 BC.

Sumerian sources portray the Gutians as a barbarous, ravenous people from **Gutium** or **Qutium** (Sumerian: Gu-tu-um or Gu-ti-um) in the mountains, presumably the central Zagros in the Kurdish area of Iraq. The [Sumerian king list](#) represents them as ruling over Sumer for a short time after the fall of the Akkadian Empire (25 - 124 years), and paints a picture of chaos within the [Gutian administration](#)

Initially Gouti marched against the Sumerian applying hit and run tactics. These attacks weakened and isolated Sumer and ultimately concluded to its fall from the Gouti. **At the same time Gouti raided against the Sumerians, they also raided against Elam.**

Connection between god Marduk and Gouti

The **Babylonian chronicles** [Weidner Chronicle](#) (about 600 BC) say: «[Naram-Sin](#) destroyed the people of Babylon, so twice **Marduk** summoned the forces of Gutium against him. **Marduk gave his kingship to the Gutian force...**»

Marduk was a god, which means that the Gouti were the blessed people of Marduk.

Guti and Medes

In the first century BC the term **Gutium** = **Goutia**, referred to the geographic area between the Zagros Mountains and Tigris River, also known as West Medea. All the tribes east and north-east that were often hostile to the peoples of southern Mesopotamia were named Gouti. **The Royal Assyrian chronicles use the term Gouti when referring to people who were known by the name [Medes](#) or [Mannaeans](#). [Mannaeans](#)** were an ancient tribe of unknown origin who lived in the Caucasus, today Azerbaijan.

Sennacherib: Akkadian king of the Assyrians, son of Sargon II and the Cimmerians

At the end of the article of Wikipedia about the Akkadian?? Sargon II, is mentioned **his cooperation with the Cimmerians**:

«**The Cimmerians were mentioned a number of times in letters by the crown-prince Sennacherib, who ran his father's intelligence service.** They cannot be dated exactly, but are believed to have been composed before 713 BC. The letters relate how Sargon crossed the Great Zab and the Little Zab and moved over the mountains of Kullar in the direction of Lake Urmia, crossing the country of Zikirtu, whose ruler Metatti had fled to Uishdish, the provinces of Surikash, Allabria and parts of Parsuash.»

Zikirtu is on the north part of the Zagros Mountains.

Finally, it should be noted that the majority of the Akkadian kings of the Assyrian Empire (Assyrian kings) 2000 - 605 BC had a relation of father - son. **They were the poor Akkadian merchants who came to sell their gods... sorry, their goods I wanted to say...**

Σύνδεσμοι και σημειώσεις για ερευνητές:

- <https://www.lds.org/scriptures/ot?lang=eng>
- http://www.catholic.org/bible/old_testament.php
- Μάγοι, Μαγουσαίοι, Τάγμα των Ναζαρηνών / Magi, Magussaeans, Order of Nazareans
- **The Destruction of Sennacherib** is a poem by **Lord Byron** first published in 1815 in his Hebrew Melodies. It is based on an event described in the Bible (2 Kings 18-19) during **the campaign by Assyrian king Sennacherib to capture Jerusalem. This was had been prophesized by Isaiah (κεφ. 36-39) and Micah??**
- Investigate possible connection of **Arpachshad** with **Arpads**.

Κοσμογονίες
Cosmogonies

Κοσμογονία, Αρχαία Ελλάδα

Cosmogony, ancient Hellas

The Greek Theogony - Cosmogony is based primarily on the text "Theogony" of Hesiod, which agree on many points with other works of ancient Greek writers such as Homer, Apollodorus, Ovid, and Orpheus. According to Hesiod, the **Theogony was narrated to him by the Muses**.

We will present some elements from this Theogony:

First there was **Chaos**, **Gaia** and **Eros**. From Chaos were born **Erebus** and the **Night** and from the union of these two were born **Aether** and **Day**. Gaia originally bears by herself Uranus (Heaven) and then creates and shapes the universe, its components and objects (planets, mountains, Sea, Pontus).

First generation of Gods: The Titans

Then **Gaia** gives some powers in **Uranus** and with his **sperm** she gives birth to children: **the Titans**.

- α) Τον Τιτάνα **Ωκεανό (Oceanus)**
- β) Τους Τιτάνες **Κοίο (Coeus)** και **Κρείο ή Κρίό (Crius)**
- γ) Τις Τιτανίδες **Θεία (Theia)**, **Τήθυς (Tethys)** και **Μνημοσύνη (Mnemosyni)**
- δ) Τους Τιτάνες **Ιαπετό (Iapetus)** και **Υπερίωνα (Hyperion/Sun)**,
- ε) Τις Τιτανίδες **Θέμιδα, Φοίβη και Ρέα (Rhea)**.
- ζ) Τον Τιτάνα **Κρόνο (Cronus)**.

Besides the Titans, Gaia gave birth to the **Κύκλωπες / Cyclopes**, Vrontis, Asteropis and Argis and to the **Εκατόγχειρες** (meaning 100 hands) / **Hekatonkheires**, Aegean or Vriareos, Kottos and Gyges

Greek text: Εκτός από τους Τιτάνες η Γαία γέννησε τους **Κύκλωπες** Βρόντη, Αστερόπη και Άργη και τους **Εκατόγχειρες** Αιγαίων ή Βριάρεως, Κόττο και Γύγη.

Uranus, father of the Titans, imprisoned all them in the depths of earth, **the Tartars, in order not to take the administration**.

Gaia frees Cronus from Tartarus and conspires with him to kill her husband Uranus and release their children. Cronus manages to **cut the genitals of Uranus**, and throws them into the Sea. Uranus losing its power leaves to the celestial dome, telling Cronus that the same will happen to him by one of his children. From the **sperm** of Uranus is born **Aphrodite / Venus** and from the **blood** of Uranus are born the **Erinyes**, the **Giants** and **Melies Nymphs**.

Then, the goddess **Eurynome created the seven planetary powers**, setting a Titan and a Titaness for each one: **Theia and Hyperion** for the '**Sun**', the **Phoebe and Atlas** for the **Moon**, **Dione and Crius** for the planet **Mars**, the Metis and Coeus for the planet **Mercury**, **Themis** and **Eurymedon** for the planet **Jupiter**, **Tethys and Oceanus** for **Venus**, **Cronus and Rhea** for the planet Saturn. "

Case B

Apollonius of Rhodes tells another version of the myth above (Source [Πηνελόπη](#)): Eurynome and Ofion ruled together finally happy, and dominated the Titans. But then came a new divine pair, Cronus and Rhea, who demanded them to surrender Olympus. They made a deal: Ofion would fight with Cronus and the winner would be the king and the ruler. Also, the winner would throw the loser to the sea. Cronus won Ofion, so the first divine couple went away.

So, the de-throned Eurynome returned to the sea that he loved, and from a Goddess-Creator she became was a simple sea goddess, daughter of Oceanus.

Case Γ

Later legends say that Eurynome took and raised the little Hephaestus, when his mother, Hera, kicked him from Olympus and fell in the Aegean Sea. Another well-known legend, says that Eurynome became the mother of Three Graces (Τρεις Χάριτες) by Zeus. The Graces, **Aglaia, Euphrosyne and Thaleia**, were the personification of beauty.

Case Δ

Old legends like the Graces to be two and have the names Clea and Faenna (Κλήτα και Φάεννα), names which referred to the phases of the moon, revealing thus a link to moon-connected religions of the past.

Eurynome was forgotten with the advent of the Olympian gods and only that hidden temple in Arcadia reminded to the people that they were created by a goddess. **The statue of Eurynome in this temple, depicting her exiting from the waves in the form of a mermaid and tied with golden chains...**

[[[Παρένθεση: The Arcadians are the oldest inhabitants of the Peloponnese (Herodotus. I'73), with their first king and founder of the country **Pelasgos**, hence **Pelasgians**, where [Pelasgians were a race of Greeks](#). In a tradition, Pelasgos was the

son of Zeus and Niobe. In another tradition, was king of Argos and a third son of Poseidon, brother of the Achaean and Fthios (Αχαιός και Φθίος).

Pelasgos in the Arcadian myth mentioned by Apollonius of Rhodes "**emerged from the earth**" and became leader of the people "**before the appearance of the Moon**". So the Arcadians were considered "Proselinoi" or "Proselinaioi, («[Προσέληνοι](#)» ή «[Προσεληναίοι](#)») = Pre-lunar = People before the appearance of the moon". For this reason the ancient Arcadians were proud that they were not immigrants, like other Greeks, but indigenous people, descendants of the Pelasgians. **The mythology also wants many gods of antiquity to have been born in the Arcadian mountains.**

Arcadia was originally called Apia and then Pelasgia (Απία και κατόπιν Πελασγία) names given throughout the Peloponnese. Later named Arcadia, by the King Arcada, son of **Pelasgos** and the nymph **Callisto, daughter of Lycaon.**

]]]

79 Eurynome: Η [79 Ευρυνόμη](#) is a large asteroid in the [Main asteroid belt](#). **The main asteroid belt** is a region between the orbits of Mars and Jupiter where most asteroids are found in the solar system. **There once was a planet Phaethon.**

Ο Πρωτογενής θεός Φάνης – The Protogenos (Firstborn) god Phanes

[Phanes](#) was the primary god who emerged from the cosmic egg, before all other Hesiodic gods. The Orphic researchers connect Phanes with Eros of Hesiod. Some say that Zeus swallowed Phanes to gain his strength. **Phanes is depicted as a hermaphroditic deity with beautiful golden wings surrounded by a serpent.** The name Phanes means "bring to light" or "make appear" from the ancient Greek verb "[Φαίνω](#)", translated into Latin as Lucifer.

The Orphic were saying that people had in them the divine element, because the Titans **had eaten** Dionysus Zagreus ([Διόνυσο Ζαγρέα](#)), had also the "Titanic nature" which pushed to evil, because they were made from the **ashes of the Titans.**

The Death and Resurrection in mythology & ancient religions - In two words

Dionysus Zagreus, Adonai, Tammuz, Horus, Jesus, etc..

(Sources: many internet sources).

A) Dionysus Zagreus – (<http://www.theogonia.gr/>)

[Διόνυσος Ζαγρεύς](#) was a god of the Orphic, son of Zeus and Persephone, "the first Dionysus." **He was cut in pieces by the Titans and they eat some of them.** He was resurrected as a New Dionysus by Rhea or Demeter after welding his members.

dragon with a thousand vipers for feet and sprouting from her waist the heads of fifty fearsome beasts--lions, boars and other wild animals. Dark wings rose from her shoulders and above her head she **lifted a furious scorpion's tail**. **Campe was probably identified with [Ekhidna](#)**, the she-dragon daughter of primeval Tartarus.

- Campe was a **dragon** with a woman's head and torso and a **scorpion**-like tail. [Nonnus \(*Dionysiaca* 18. 23 - 264\)](#) gives the most elaborated description of her. ^[1] [Joseph Eddy Fontenrose](#) suggests that for Nonnus **Campe is a Greek refiguring of Tiamat** and that "she is **Echidna** under another name, as Nonnus indicates, calling her Echidnaean Enyo («*Εχιδναία Ενωώ*»)), identifying her snaky legs with Echidna's", and "a female counterpart of his [Typhon](#)". In his lexicon [Hesychius of Alexandria](#) (K.614) noted that the poet [Epicharmos](#) had called Campe a **[kētos](#)**, or sea-monster. ^[4]

Then:

- **Cronus** gets married with his sister **Rhea**. Together they make six children: Demeter, Hestia, Hera, Hades, Poseidon and Zeus.
- **Oceanus** gets together with his sister **Tethys**, who protects the water element and personifies the fertile female deity of the sea. Together they bore the rivers, the **Oceanids** (*Ωκεανίδες*) who protect streams and sources.
- Titan **Kottes** with **Phoebe** marry and give birth to **Leto** and **Asteria**. Leto is the mother of Apollo.
- Ο Τιτάνας **Υπερίωνας / Hyperion** married his sister **Theia** and gave birth to the **Sun**, the **Moon** and the **Dawn (Eos)**.
- Ο Τιτάνας **Iapetus** gets together with his **niece Klymene/Clemene** (daughter of **Oceanus and Tethys**) and give birth to **Atlas**, **Prometheus**, **Epimetheus** and **Menoitios**.

Cronus, like his father Uranus, ate his children, because he feared that any of them would take his power, as his father had portended. **His last child, Zeus**, Rhea **with the help of her parents (Uranus and Earth)** hid him in Crete. Zeus when he grew up he went to Cronus and forced him to free his brothers who he had swallowed.

This initial conflict between Zeus and Cronus took huge dimensions, resulting in the well-known **Titanomachy**: the gods were divided into two camps, from one side **Zeus** with his brothers and from the other **Cronus with his own brothers**, the Titans. **Along with Zeus were the imprisoned until then Cyclops and Hecatonchires and some of the Titans as the Oceanid Styx and Prometheus**. The result of the titanic battle – **Titanomachy**, was the victory of the side of Zeus and the defeat of Cronus and his brothers the Titans, who were imprisoned by Hecatonchires to Tartarus with a triple bronze fence, **with doors closed by Poseidon** and the Hecatonchires as guards.

[[[Παρένθεση: Τιτάνας Ωκεανός - Theoi.com:

Oceanus, unlike his Titan brothers, neither participated in the castration of [Ouranos](#) nor joined the battle against the younger Olympian gods. **He was probably identical to [Ophion](#), an elder Titan in the Orphic myths who ruled heaven briefly before being wrestled and cast into the Ocean stream by [Kronos](#).**

Τέλος παρένθεσης]]]

The Titanomachy according to Persian mythology – Old Testament

In "Encyclopaedia of Greek Mythology" by Decharme, Publications Mermigas, stated (page 59, Volume I): "The clash of the Titans (Greek Titanomachy), separated into two camps, reminiscent, with no doubt, **the struggle they do in the Persian mythology the Dews and the Jzeds**, the good and the bad demons. It also reminiscent of the struggle **"of the angels of God against the angels of the Satan"**, described in an **apocryphal book of the Old Testament**. But none of these narratives is based, like that of the Theogony (of Hesiod), on a scientific truth, that the wondrous instinct of the Greek did not saw, but pre-sensed".

Εγκυκλοπαίδεια «ΕΛΛΗΝΙΚΗ ΜΥΘΟΛΟΓΙΑ»

All information below is either copied or summary from the encyclopaedia (**εγκυκλοπαίδεια = εν - κύκλος - παιδεία**) "GREEK MYTHOLOGY", Athens Publishing, pp. 2nd Volume, pages 31-33:

1 – **One of the Hecatonchires, the Aegean**, appears to fight on the side of Cronus.

2 – **During the Titanomachy, Prometheus**, most people said, he was against Zeus, but there were some who said that he fought at his side. They also say that he played an important role as a counsellor of Zeus, both before and after the victory. So they said that, when the discord started between those who wanted to drive Cronus away and those who did not seem willing to admit Zeus as the King, **Prometheus - schooled by his mother Earth that the struggle was not to be judged on the strength, but with art and mischief, he went to the Titans** and explained that he, with his own plans and tricks could help them defeat Zeus. But the Titans, believing that their power was enough and spare to defeat Zeus with no effort and that they would get the situation on their hands, paid no attention to the words of Prometheus. So Prometheus took his mother and went to attend to Zeus...".

- Prometheus according to one legend, was the one who stole the fire from Zeus to give it to the people. Zeus in order to punish him, he bound him with chains in mountain **Caucasus**, where every day an eagle ate Prometheus liver.
- Zeus after his victory over the Titans appointed **Atlas** (brother of Prometheus) in the **West** to support on his shoulders the Earth.
- Zeus at some time decided to pardon his opponents: **he restored the Titans and his father, Cronus**, and made him king, not in heaven, but In the [Fortunate Isles](#) (Νησιά των Μακάρων).

- **Prometheus in some variations of the mythology is presented as King of Scythia.**
- Styx helped Zeus in the war against the Titans. In return, Zeus appointed the children of Styx to live forever with Zeus and she became the Goddess of the sacred oaths.

Iapetus, Prometheus and the Flood of Deucalion

Zeus wanting to punish the people who became evil and unjust and Prometheus, causes the flooding. **Prometheus informs his son Deucalion**, king of Fthia for the will of Zeus and urges him to build an ark (shrine), to fill it with supplies and animals and to stay inside it with his wife **Pyrrha, daughter of Epimetheus**. Indeed, when the Flood took place, Deucalion and Pyrrha were saved, and they created the race of Heroes (Fourth Race) and the humanity.

[Author's note: according to this version, mankind and the race of heroes are the children of Prometheus and no one else, apparently neither of Zeus ...]

Iapetus, [keuthonymos](#) and Prometheus (Wikipedia & theoi.com)

His name is derived from the word *keuthos*, which is used by **Homer** in the *Iliad* to **describe the realm of Hades** *hypo keuthesi gaiês*, "lying in the depths of the earth," and by **Hesiod** in the *Theogony* for the **subterranean cavern of Ekhidna**. Keuthonymos might mean either "The One Named in the Depths" or "Hidden Name."

Keuthonymos, father of Menoitios, may have been the same as the Tartarean Titan [Iapetus](#), father of a certain Menoitios who was struck by Zeus into the realm of Hades. Wife of Iapetus was the Oceanid **Klymene** or the Oceanid **Asia**.

[Styx](#)

STYX was the [goddess](#) of the underworld [River](#) Styx, one of the Titan generation of [Oceanids](#). Styx was also the personified [Daimon](#) (Spirit) of hatred (*stygos*).

Styx, with the other three rivers, **Pyriphlegethon** (Πυριφλεγέθων), **Acheron** (Αχέρων) και **Cocytus** (Κωκυτός) were crossed in Hades. The gods swore to the waters of Styx. **The Styx is likened by some with the Paradise of the Bible.**

Ετυμολογία:

- **Αχέρων** = χωρίς χαρά = without happiness
- **Πυριφλεγέθων** = πύρινος = fiery
- **Κωκυτός** = θρήνος = lament
- **Στυξ** = Μισώ, Απεχθάνομαι, Αποστρέφομαι = hate, detest, revolt??

Similar river and mythology, as Styx, have also the Indians in the Vedas [Rasā](#) and [Vaitarna river](#) and the Japanese in the Japanese Buddhism [Sanzu River](#).

Fortunate Isles / Νησιά των Μακάρων

In the Greek mythology **Fortunate Isles (Νησιά των Μακάρων)** are the islands where travelled the souls of the heroes and other eminent men after their death, who do not die at all, but still live on these islands. There are content not only the heroes, but everyone that emerged sinless after their wandering in the Lower and the Upper World. This is an Orphic doctrine similar to that of Plato, who states that three lives of philosopher lead to "makariosi - μακαρίωση". According to newer traditions, all those who have lived virtuous lives will rejoice in the **Νησιά των Μακάρων**, while the wicked will be cast into Tartarus. King in the Fortunate Islands is Cronus. Τα **Νησιά των Μακάρων** match also with the Champs Elysees.

[[[[Παρένθεση – Monstrous mythological creatures and Dragons]]]]

In the Theogony of Hesiod that we examine, appear two different generations of gods.

In one generation:

- Initially, Uranus and Gaia give birth to the Titans like Cronus, Rhea, Iapetus.
- Then, the Titans Cronus and Rhea give birth to Zeus and the Olympians and
- **Titan Oceanus** with his sister **Titaness Tethys**, give birth to the rivers and the **Oceanids**,
Titan Iapetus and **Oceanid Klymene** give birth to the **Atlantes**: Atlas, Prometheus, Epimetheus and Menoitios and
Titan Hyperion and **Titaness Theia** give birth to the **Sun**, the **Moon** and the **Eos / Dawn**.
Titan Crius (Κρείος / Κριός) with **Eurybia**, give birth to Pallas, **Perses** and **Astraeus**.

In the other generation there are gods related with the sea:

- Pontus and Gaia give birth to: Nereus, Thaumás, **Phorcys**, **Ceto**, **Eurybia**. **On the Internet there are representations of only Nereus and Phorcys. Both** appear as half man and half sea creatures.
- **Νηρέας: Nereus** had the gift of prophecy, said that he foretold - when Paris abducted Helen - the devastation of his homeland as a result of his bad action. **As all marine deities** can be transformed, so Nereus transformed into strange and fantastic figures. Nereus was also the one who showed Hercules the way to the garden with Golden apples of Hesperides, **fighting with him**.
- **Θαύμας: Thaumás**, from his relation with Electra, the **daughter of Oceanus**, became the father of [Αρπυίων](#) και της [Ίριδας](#) (Harpies and Iris). Hesiod calls him "Μέγαν = Great". Child of Thaumás was the river god Hydaspes ([Υδάσπης](#)).

- **Φόρκυς: Phorcys** is the son of **Pontus and Gaia**, or of **Oceanus and Tethys**. Classical scholar [Karl Kerényi](#) conflated **Phorcys** with the similar sea gods [Nereus](#) and [Proteus](#). Hesiod in his Theogony mentions him along with **Ceto** to give birth to **Echidna, the Graeae, the Gorgons and Ladon** (also called the Drakon Hesperios ("Hesperian Dragon", or dragon of the Hesperides). Ladon is sometimes cited as a child of Echidna by [Typhoeus](#) and therefore Phorcys and Ceto's grandson.
- **Κητώ / Ceto**: The word **κήτος** = **cetos** = **sea monster** comes from her name.
- **Ευρυβία: Eurybia**, in the Theogony of Hesiod is reported to have given birth to three sons **with Titan Kreio / Crius / Ram: Astraios, Pallas and Perses**. She was a minor sea goddess **under the dominion of Poseidon**.
 - **Αστράιος: Astraeus** was god of the stars and planets and of the art of astrology. He also had a daughter named Astraea, **goddess of the constellation Virgo**, which was the last immortal lived on the earth at the time of the Golden race. According to tradition, the Astraea will return to earth and bring back the utopian Golden Age. According to the [Hyginus](#) (Latin writer, 64 BC - 17 AD), **Astraios, is originally from Tartarus and Gaia, and was one of the Giants**.

Next, we will refer to some monsters or dragons with human characteristics. Some of these monsters are either descendants of the gods of the sea between them, or of the gods of the sea with the gods of the first generation. Some of these monsters were murdered by the Greek heroes, such as Medusa by Perseus, the Echidna by Apollo, the Lerne Hydra by Hercules etc.. These monsters were mostly children of **Tartarus with Gaia, Uranus or Poseidon**, or of **Giants**. We present some of these monsters.

1α – Echidna (Her parents were η Γαία & ο Τάρταρος ή ο Φόρκυς & η Κητώ)

In Greek mythology, **Echidna** was the monster who **was the mother of the major monsters** of mythology. She had a woman's face and body of a serpent. **Often identified with Python. With her partner Typhon**, they attacked the gods and defeated. Typhon was punished by being closed under Mount Etna. However, **Echidna** and her offsprings lived in order to exist a challenge to future heroes.

Hesiod says that her parents were **Phorcys and Ceto**, while others report that her parents were **Tartarus and Gaia**, or Styx or Chrysaoras and Callirhoe. She lived in a deep cave under a rock in Cilicia, away from gods and humans. In the cave she lived with her husband Typhon, who had a hundred heads. He was ageless and immortal, and dragged her victims into pits inside earth and devoured them alive.

In the Greek colonies of **Eyxenos Pontos / Black Sea** narrated the following tradition: Hercules had once arrived in Scythia and tired as he was, he put his horses to graze and

fell asleep. When he woke up his horses had disappeared. As he was searching for them, he passed in front of a cave where Echidna lived. Echidna promised to give him back his horses with the condition to stay together. Hercules did with her three children, **Agathyrsos**, **Gelonos** (which gave his name to the town, of Gelones) and **Scythian** (who gave his name to the people of the Scythians). **According to Herodotus** (3, c. 108), Hercules also had children with her.

[Source: and from the website www.theogonia.gr]

Descendants of Echidna and Typhon (according to the main version) are:

- Γηρυών – Geryon
- Λεοντάρι της Νεμέας – Nemean Lion
- Κέρβερος – Cerberus
- [Χίμαιρα](#) – [Chimera](#)
- Σφίγγα – Sphinx
- Λερναία Ὕδρα – Lernaean Hydra

1β – Πύθωνας (Πύθων) / Python

Python, who is often identified with Echidna, was sent to guard the Oracle of Delphi. One tradition says **Python to be born from the mud of the Great Flood.** Apollo killed him wanting to take revenge because he chased his mother Leto, when she was still pregnant.

According to Apollodorus ([Απολλόδωρος Βιβλιοθήκη Α' \[Α 4,1\]](#)):

English text: «Now Artemis devoted herself to the chase and remained a maid; but Apollo learned the art of prophecy from Pan, the son of **Zeus and Hybris**, and came to Delphi, **where Themis at that time used to deliver oracles**; and when the **snake Python**, which guarded the oracle, would have hindered him from approaching the **chasm**, he killed it and took over the oracle. Not long afterwards **he slew also Tityus**, who was a son of Zeus and Elare, daughter of Orchomenus;»

Ancient Hellenic text: «Ἀπόλλων δὲ τὴν μαντικὴν μαθὼν παρὰ Πανὸς τοῦ **Διὸς καὶ Ὑβρεως** ἤκεν εἰς Δελφοὺς, **χρησµωδούσης τότε Θέµιδος**. ὥς δὲ ὁ φρουρῶν τὸ μαντεῖον **Πύθων ὄφις** ἐκώλυεν αὐτὸν παρελθεῖν ἐπὶ τὸ **χάσµα**, τοῦτον ἀνελὼν τὸ μαντεῖον παραλαµβάνει. κτείνει δὲ μετ' οὐ πολὺ καὶ **Τιτυόν**».

Τιτυός / Tityus:

Wikipedia: In Greek mythology, **Tityus** was one of the **Giants**, or according to other writers, one of the **Titans**. **Tityus took part in the Gigantomachy.** He also attacked Leto when she was passing through the town occupied by Tityus, the Panopea ([Πανοπέα](#)) of Phocis, to go to Delphi. In reliance on their mother ran then Apollo and Artemis, who killed Tityus.

After his death, the enormous giant was sentenced to be stretched to a length of nine [πλέθρων](#) in the underworld and two vultures to eat his liver unceasingly. The tomb of Tityus was supposed to be in Euboea or in Boeotia.

theoi.com: His name might be derived from the Greek word *tisis*, meaning "he who suffers retribution." Alternatively Tityos may be connected with the [Tityroi](#), a Boiotian name for flute-playing satyrs. In this guise he resembles another of Apollon's opponents, [Marsyas](#). Certain elements of his story also closely resemble those of the [Boiotian](#) giant [Orion](#) and the Titan [Prometheus](#).

[**Author's note**: The reader may at this point read the article about the Oracle of Delphi, which is in the Annex of the book.]

2α – Χίμαιρα

Chimera is referred to as a terrible monster expiring fire, had the body of a goat, lion head and tail of a serpent. According to other descriptions she had more than one heads, usually three-headed (head of Leo, Dragon and Goat).

Hesiod says that Chimera was the daughter of Typhon and Echidna. Her brothers alleged to be **Orthros** and **Kerberos**. Chimera was joined with **Orthros** and their descendants were the **Lion of Nemea** and the **Sphinx**. This monster is allegedly to be fed by the **King of Caria, Amisodoros**.

Finally, Chimera was killed in Caria by Bellerophon riding Pegasus with the help of goddess Athena. There are several descriptions of how this happened. According to one, Bellerophon just hit her with his spear. According to another, **Bellerophon used lead (chemical element molybdous), which melted by the her hot breath and killed her.**

For house of this animal are listed several areas such as **Phrygia, India**, and even **Libya**. More formal seem to be **Ancient Corinth** and **Sicyon** as they were **depicted** in their **coins** and **shields of the soldiers**. Similar imaging on their shields had also the soldiers of Cyzicus and Zeleias. (Κύζικος και Ζέλεια)

2β – Όρθρος / Orthros

Orthros was a two-headed **dog** with a **serpent tail**, which had a duty to guard the red cattle of Geryon on an island (Erytheia - Ερύθεια??) beyond the Pillars of Hercules. **Hercules killed him, as also the Geryon.**

3α – Γοργόνες / Gorgons

Οι Γοργόνες (Σθενώ, Ευρυάλη και Μέδουσα / [Stheno](#), [Euryale](#), [Medusa](#)) were the **daughters of Phorcys and Ceto**. The name derives from the Greek word **gorgós**, which means "dreadful." **Γοργός = Φοβερός, Απαίσιος**. They were monstrous sisters with wings of gold, bronze predating nails, boar teeth, venomous snakes for hair and skin of a serpent. Their eyes, with creepy look, transformed into stone anyone mortal who looked at them. Of the three sisters, Medusa was the only mortal.

- Η Γοργόνα Μέδουσα & ο μύθος του Περσέα και της Ανδρομέδας

Πηγή: <http://www.ellinikoarxeio.com/2011/05/perseus-kai-andromeda.html>

Perseus with the help of the gods - especially the goddess Athena - beheaded the Gorgon Medusa and delivered her head to goddess Athena, who placed it in the centre of the shield.

From the decapitated neck of Medusa sprang a winged horse, **Pegasus**, and the **Giant Chrysaoras**.

The supplies that gods gave to Perseus were **winged sandals**, the **helmet of Hades** that made anyone who wore it **invisible**, a **sword** and a **shield of reflection**. Perseus on the way to Medusa met the Graeae (Γραίες). The Graeae, daughters of the sea god Phorcys, like the Gorgons, were three goddesses in the form of aged women. Bald since birth, had only one tooth and one eye, who in turn borrowed....

On the way back from **Serifos**, Perseus passed from **Ethiopia**. There, he saw a beautiful girl chained on a rock, **Andromeda**, daughter of King **Cepheus** and **Cassiopeia**. The girl's mother, proud of her beauty, had dared to compete with the Nereids. Them, angry, **ran to their father, Poseidon**, to avenge the insult. God, angry, **sent a terrible dragon** born from the foaming waves **to destroy Ethiopia**. The king of the country in despair, **ran to the oracle of Ammon for help**. "The daughter of Cepheus and Cassiopeia, Andromeda must be sacrificed to stop the tragedy" **was the terrible prophecy given by the oracle**.

So, the girl was tied up in the rock to be devoured by the **sea monster of Poseidon**, and there he saw for the first time Perseus. "It will free up your daughter, if you promised to give me her hand," said Perseus to the parents of the girl.

Having with him the divine weapons had given by the Nymphs, he had no difficulty at all to kill the dragon. **But Phineas, brother of Cepheus**, who wanted also to marry Andromeda, attacked Perseus to eliminate him. Perseus, however, using Medusa's head with the deadly look, **turned to stone Phineas and his soldiers**. Free and with the beautiful Andromeda at his side, Perseus could now **return to Serifos**.

Perseus and Andromeda got many children, who were meant to be also many important heroes, among them Hercules.

3β – Σκύλλα και Χάρυβδη / Skylla and Charybdis

Scylla was reported to be a beautiful damsel **that was transformed into a monster by the witch Circe (Μάγισσα Κίρκη)**, when Γλαύκος (Glaucus) fell in love with her. Presented as a monster with the body of a woman and tail of a fish, seem to have **12 legs and 6 heads, with three rows of teeth each one** (much like the shark's teeth). Scylla went into a cave of the Strait of Messina in Sicily, and seated on a rock **opposite the equally terrible Charybdis**, eating dolphins, seals and sailors who passed from the

dens. The only one who managed to escape her was Odysseus and his companions, though he ate six of them.

At the Carolingian [abbey of Corvey](#) in Westphalia, a unique ninth-century wall painting depicts, among other things, Odysseus' fight with Scylla, an illustration not noted elsewhere in medieval arts.

3γ – Σειρήνες / Siren (The Sirens are NOT she-dragons. They are mentioned here to reflect the difference with the Gorgons.)

Sirens were female deities associated with water, love and death. More accurately, they are reported as sea demons of the Greek Mythology. Depicted with a human female head and body of a raptor.

4 – Ἐμπουσα / Empousa

In Greek mythology [Ἐμπουσα](#) was a ghost (or group of ghosts, in plural: [Ἐμπουσαι](#)) which were **sent by Hecate** as a harbinger of misfortune. They thought of her that she transformed often: she was presented a cow, bird, beautiful woman, dog, tree, stone and many other forms. The face of Empousa glowed like fiery and had only one leg, either bronze or asinine. **They said also about her that she was fed with human flesh.**

Often associated with the demigoddesses **Lamia** and **Mormo** (Λάμια και Μορμώ).

4α – Lamia, in the Greek mythology, was **a queen of Libya who became a demon**. Taking the form of a ghost, she seized and devoured children. Often depicted with a serpent's tail.

Lamia in **Basque mythology** (in Basque, **lamiak**), are mythological creatures often associated with the Sirens, the Gorgons and the fairies. Described with legs and claws of some kind of a bird and fish tail. They were women of exceptional beauty and usually lived in rivers.

Later traditions refer to many types or forms of Lamia: these monsters as they appear in folklore were similar to the **vampires** and [succubi](#), which seduced men and then fed with their blood.

4αα – Vampires – Βρυκόλακες exist in many traditions in folklore all around the world.

4αβ – The succubi according to folklore were charming female demons that occurred in the dreams of men to seduce them.

Succubi and Kabbalah [author's note: kabbalah derives from Kab al lah??]

According to the Kabbalah ([Zohar](#) and the [Alphabet of Ben Sira](#)), Lilith was Adam's first wife, who later became Succubi. She left Adam, refused to return to the Garden of Eden and then mated with Archangel Samael. In Zoroastrian Kabbalah exist five Succubi that mated with Samael. They were four original queens of the demons [Lilith](#), [Agrat Bat Mahlat](#), [Naamah](#), και [Eisheth Zenunim](#). In later folklore they took the form of a Siren.

According to the Kabbalah school of [Rashba](#), the original three queens of the demons, [Agrat Bat Mahlat](#), [Naamah](#), and [Eisheth Zenunim](#) with their armies, gave birth to children, Lilith did not. According to other myths and legends (**Akkadian mythology and Jewish tradition**), the children of Lilith are called [Lilin](#). In the Talmud, King Solomon, who ordered all spirits, put Lilin to dance in front of him.

According to the Textbook [Malleus Maleficarum](#), or "Hammer of the Witches" of the inquisitor of the Catholic Church [Heinrich Kramer](#) (Insitoris 1486), the Succubi collect the sperm of men who seduce, in order to reproduce.

4β – Η Μορμώ (Μορμώ, Καρκώ, Γελλώ) / [Mormo](#) (Mormo, Carco, Gello)

Mormo claims to be a companion of Hecate. She also symbolizes the female Vampires and was used (according to Aristophanes and the Byzantine chronicles [Αλεξιάς](#)), by the Greeks when they wanted to scare small children (the equivalent of the bogeyman).

*** Read the Appendix for Mormo, Mormons and the "Greek" Ministry of Education.**

5 – Σφίγγα / Σφίγξ / [Sphinx](#)

In Greek mythology the **Sphinx** was a monster that brought misfortune and disaster. According to Hesiod she was the daughter of **Chimera** and **Orthros** or according to other of Typhon and Echidna. **Represented as a winged lion with a woman's head or as a woman with breasts and feet of a lion, a serpent's tail and bird wings.** Her name comes from the word σφίγγω = tighten.

Unlike the Greek μυθολογία where the sphinxes were enemies of the people, in ancient Egypt, the sphinxes were worshiped as good gods (e.g. Sphinx of Giza) as well as in ancient Mesopotamia (e.g. Marduk god), and often presented with a man's head instead of woman's.

Sphinxes exist also in the mythology of ancient India which have been preserved until today because of the existence of Hinduism. Finally, the Sphinx is used by the Freemasons.

[[[[[Τέλος παρένθεσης]]]]]

Η Γιγαντομαχία – The Giant war / Gigantomachy

Apart from Titanomachy, there is the **Gigantomachy / Giantomachy**.

[Σημείωση συγγραφέα / Author's note: For the Giant War there is little information and much less than the Titanomachy. This issue must be investigated, particularly that of the origin of the Giants. **The Giant War is also the end of the presence of the Olympians on earth** ???????]

Giants had a human form, but were terrible in appearance, with immense stature, indomitable strength, **with snakes in their hair and beards and body lead in a dragon's tail**. Unlike the Titans who were immortal, Giants were mortals and as told, by those held the human race. They attack to Zeus and the gods of Olympus suddenly and without precedent. Along with Zeus fought also **Νίκη (Nike = Victory) with her mother, the Styx**. The war lasted long and without winner. **Then, it was heard that the Giants will be lost only if mortals fought alongside the gods of Olympus**.

There are three scenarios for the leader of the Giants: **Αλκυονέας, Ευρυμέδοντα, Πορφυρίωνα** (Alkyoneas, Evrymedon, Porfyrion).

- **Evrymedon** was King of the Giants, who lived with his people to **the ends of the earth**. His daughter was Perivoia ([Περίβοια](#)), the mother Nafsithoos ([Ναυσίθοου](#)). According to one tradition, Eurymedon raped the goddess Hera when she was still a virgin. **Hera became pregnant and gave birth to Prometheus**. Much later, when Zeus learned this, he threw Eurymedon in Tartarus and tied Prometheus in the Caucasus on the pretext that he had stolen the fire and had given it to the people. **As the father of Prometheus refers also the Titan Iapetus**.
- **Porfyrion aspired to dominate Delos and Delphi**.
- According to Homer (Odyssey to [n 56-60](#)), the Giants are mythical people, anchitheoi (genus between gods and humans) are **born from the earth but by the blood of Uranus** and yperthymoi (insolent and audacious).
- For some Porfyrion and the Giants were born by Gaia and Tartarus.
- **In the English version of Wikipedia**, in the word [Porphyrion](#) is written that: "Porphyrion was one of **twenty-four anguipede** giants who made war on Olympus."

[Anguipede](#) is a divinity that is often found on magical amulets from the Greco-Roman period. The Anguiped is depicted as a creature with the **head of a rooster and snakes for legs**, symbolism thought to be of Persian origin. Sometimes inscribed below is **Iao (ΙΑΩ / Ιαω??)**, a form of the [Tetragrammaton](#) - **the four letters used to represent the name of the God of Judaism** (YHWH). The corresponding word in Greek is [Αβραξάς \(Abraxas or Abraxas\)](#)

Nonnus of Panopolis (4th - 5th century AD) – Titan war, Phaethon, Typhon, (Typhon = Bull of Cilicia)

Nonnus in his *Dionysiaca* ([Διονυσιακά Β', 281... 334...565...](#)) says:

Typhon, before his battle with Zeus says: «**I will keep the chains of Iapetos for Poseidon; and soaring round Caucasos, another and better eagle shall tear the bleeding liver, growing for ever a new, of Hephaistos the fiery: since fire was that for which Prometheus has been suffering the ravages of his self-growing liver....**

And cannibal Cronos I will drag up once more to the light, another brother, to help me in my task, out of the underground abyss; I will break those constraining chains, and bring back the Titans to heaven, and settle under the same roof in the sky the Cyclopes, sons of Earth...

And after those **girl children and the male progeny of prolific Zeus, I will beget another multiparous generation** (greek version: **I will plant new multigen blood**) **of new Blessed Ones with multitudinous necks.** I will not leave the company of the stars useless and unwedded, but I will join male to female, that the **winged Virgin may sleep with the Oxherd (Boötes in Greek version) and breed me slave-children .»**

.....

.....

... Cronides laughed aloud, and taunted him like this in a flood of words from his mocking throat: «**A fine ally has old Cronos found in you, Typhoeus! Earth could scarcely bring forth that great son for Iapetos!** A jolly champion of Titans!... How long are you going to wait before taking up your quarters in the inaccessible heavens, you sceptred impostor? The throne of Olympus awaits you... **Bring back Astraios to heaven; if you wish, let Eurynome and Ophion return to the sky, and Cronos in the train of that pair!** When you enter the dapple back vault of high ranging stars, **let crafty Prometheus leave his chains, and come with you;** the bold bird who makes hearty meals off that rejuvenescent liver shall show him the way to heaven.»

- **Astraios**

[Astraios](#) according to Hesiod was the son of **Titan Krios / Κριός = Ram** and of **Titaness Eurybia**. By Gaius Julius Hyginus, (Roman grammarian of the first century BC) Astraios is shown as the son of **Tartarus and Gaia, one of the Giants. He was god of astrology and the planets.**

Let's quote once again the two sentences of the text above:

- 565 – 566: **A fine ally has old Cronos found in you, Typhoeus! Earth could scarcely bring forth that great son for Iapetos!**
- Hellenic text: **Ωραίο σύμμαχο βρήκε ο γέρο Κρόνος, Τυφωέα! Η Γη μόλις και μετά βίας μπόρεσε να γεννήσει τέτοιο γιο, τον σπουδαίο γιο του Ιαπετού.**

- **572 – Bring back Astraio to heaven; if you wish, let Eurynome and Ophion return to the sky, and Cronos in the train of that pair!**
- Hellenic text: Φέρε πάλι τον Αστροίο στον Ουρανό. Κι αν θέλεις, άσε την Ευρυνόμη και τον Οφίωνα να γυρίσουνε στον ουρανό, με τον Κρονο συνοδό και των δυο τους.

After the words of Nonnus Panopolitis, we think that it is not necessary to continue the writing of the book. However, let's continue our study, to see whether history, religions, mythologies, etc. have any surprises for us...

Σημειώσεις για ερευνητές:

- There is a correlation between the Styx and the three rivers of Eden in the Bible;
- Investigate the issue of **Ishtar-Easter** and if **Easter red egg tradition** is associated with Protogenus Phanes, the androgyne who got out of the egg and any relation to mutations, teratogenicity, crossing, genetically-engineered species interbreeding between the Giants and Titans, etc..
- Investigate a possible link between Astraea, Isis.
- Investigate **in depth Giant war**.
- Investigate **the location of the Champs Elysees** and possible relationship to other places in mythologies - religions as heaven and hell of Christianity.
- Etymological research of Nereids - Νεράιδες - Fairies

Read about Mormo

- Look what they teach in our kids supported by the hebrewcratic Greek educational system <http://repository.edulll.gr/edulll/handle/10795/229>
- http://repository.edulll.gr/edulll/browse?type=subjectEdulll&order=DESC&rp=250&value=%CE%9C%CE%B5%CF%84%CE%B1%CE%BD%CE%AC%CF%83%CF%84%CE%B5%CF%85%CF%83%CE%B7&sort_by=1
- Πανεπιστήμιο Κρήτης. Παιδαγωγικό Τμήμα Δημοτικής Εκπαίδευσης. Εργαστήριο Διαπολιτισμικών και Μεταναστευτικών Μελετών (Ε.ΔΙΑ.Μ.ΜΕ.)

Μυθολογίες και Θρησκείες: Μεσοποταμία και Αρχαία Περσία

Mythologies and religions: Mesopotamia and Ancient Persia

In this section there will be a quick presentation of the main persons and mythological gods of ancient Mesopotamia and Persia. The key in this section is not to learn the names of the gods. The key, while the target, is to understand the characteristics of the gods, the changes of the gods according to their respective empires and priesthoods and, at the end, to see if there are any common elements between them or not. We inform the reader that there is no need to remember the names of the gods listed. Let's read this chapter as a story. Be sure that in the end you will draw the right conclusion.

Bear in mind also that the cited texts are copied mostly from the source Wikipedia.

[[[Παρένθεση]]]

Before proceeding to the presentation of the chapter, let's remember some things about **Echidna and Typhon** (Εχιδνα και Τυφώνας), which we presented in the previous chapter.

Κάμπη / Campe

..... The other children of Earth and Uranus, the Cyclopes and Hecatonchires (Κύκλωπες και οι Εκατόγχειρες) began to assert the power of the Titans, so Cronus imprisons them in Tartarus, putting a monster, the **Campe**, to guard them.

- Campe was a [dragon](#) with a woman's head and torso and a [scorpion](#)-like tail. [Nonnus](#) (*Dionysiaca* 18.23–264) gives the most elaborated description of her. [Joseph Eddy Fontenrose](#) suggests that for Nonnus **Campe is a Greek refiguring of Tiamat** and that "she is [Echidna](#) under another name, as Nonnos indicates, calling her **Echidnaean Enyo** («Εχιδναία [Ενυώ](#)»), identifying her snaky legs with Echidna's", and "a female counterpart of his [Typhon](#)". In his lexicon [Hesychius of Alexandria](#) (K.614) noted that the poet [Epicharmos](#) had called Campe a [kētos](#), or sea-monster.

--- . ---

Iapetos, [keuthonymos](#) and **Prometheus** (Wikipedia & theoi.com)

His name is derived from the word *keuthos*, which is used by **Homer** in the *Iliad* to describe the realm of **Hades** *hypo keuthesi gaiês*, "lying in the depths of the earth," and by **Hesiod** in the *Theogony* for the **subterranean cavern of Ekhidna**. Keuthonymos might mean either "The One Named in the Depths" or "Hidden Name."

Keuthonymos, father of Menoites, may have been the same as the Tartarean Titan [Iapetos](#), father of a certain Menoitios who was struck by Zeus into the realm of Hades.

Wife of Iapetos was the Oceanis **Klymene** or the Oceanis **Asia**.

--- . ---

..... Next, we will refer to some monsters or dragons with human characteristics. Some of these monsters are either descendants of the gods of the sea between them, or the gods of the sea with the first generation of gods. Some of these monsters murdered by the Greek gods, such as Medusa by Perseus, the Echidna by Apollo, the Lernean Hydra by Hercules etc.. These monsters were mostly children of **Tartarus with Gaia, Uranus or Poseidon, or Giants**. We present some of these monsters.

....

--- . ---

1α – Echidna / Έχιδνα (her parents were η Γαία & ο Τάρταρος ή ο Φόρκυς & η Κητώ)
In Greek mythology, **Echidna** was the monster who **was the mother of the major monsters** of mythology. She had a woman's face and body of a serpent. **Often identified with Python. With her partner Typhon** attacked the gods and defeated. The Typhon was punished by being closed under Mount Etna. However, **Echidna** and her offspring lived in order to exist a challenge to future heroes.

Hesiod says that her parents were **Phorcys and Ceto**, while others report that parents were **Tartarus and Gaia**, or Styx or Chrysaoras and Callirhoe. She lived in a deep cave under a rock in Cilicia, away from gods and humans. In the cave she lived with her husband Typhon, who had a hundred heads. He was ageless and immortal, and dragged her victims into pits inside earth and devoured them alive.

In the Greek colonies of **Eyxeinos Pontos / Black Sea** is narrated the following tradition: Hercules had once arrived in Scythia and tired as he was, he put his horses to graze and fell asleep. When he woke up his horses had disappeared. As he was searching for them he passed in front of a cave where Echidna lived. She promised to give him back his horses with the condition to stay together. Hercules did with her three children, **Agathyrsos, Gelonos** (which gave his name to the town, of Gelones) and **Scythian** (which gave its name to the people of the Scythians). **According to Herodotus** (3, c. 108), Hercules also has children with her.

2α – Χίμαιρα

Chimera is referred to as a terrible monster expiring fire, had the body of a goat, lion head and tail of a serpent. According to other descriptions had more than one heads, usually three-headed (head of Leo, Dragon and Goat).

Hesiod says that Chimera was the daughter of Typhon and Echidna. Brothers alleged **Orthros** and **Kerberos**. **Chimera** was joined with **Orthros** and their descendants were

the **Lion of Nemea** and the **Sphinx**. This monster is allegedly to be bred by the **King of Caria, Amisodoros**.

Finally, Chimera was killed in Caria by Bellerophon riding Pegasus with the help of goddess Athena. There are several descriptions of how this happened. According to one, Bellerophon just hit her with his spear. According to another, **Bellerophon use lead (chemical element molybdous), which melted by the hot breath and killed her**. But for house of this animal are listed several areas such as **Phrygia, India**, and even **Libya**. More formal seem to be **Ancient Corinth** and **Sicyon** as they were **depicted** in their **coins** and **shields of the soldiers**. Similar imaging on their shields had also the soldiers of Cyzicus and Zeleias. (Κύζικος και Ζέλεια)

[[[[[Τέλος Παρένθεσης]]]]]

Σουμέριοι - Sumerians

Το Σουμερικό πάνθεον ονομάζεται Annunaki / The Sumerian Pantheon is called Annunaki

First there was **Oceanus - Abzu** (**ab** = ocean, **zu** = to know or deep), who gave birth to the **Earth (Ki)** and **Uranus (An or Anu)**. Then the **Earth (Ki)** and **Uranus (An - Anu)** gave birth to **Enlil (god of storm)**, who became the leader of the gods and **Enki**, god of the sea.

[[[Σημείωση συγγραφέα / Author's note:

Abzu, according to the mythology of Sumerians, Akkadians, Assyrians, Babylonians, etc., and in correspondence with the Greek mythology can be either the Titan Oceanus, or the Olympian Poseidon, or perhaps some god equivalent of Poseidon, like Nereus (son of Pontus and Gaia).

Also, the **Annunaki** probably comes from **Anu**, which means **Heavenly = from the sky, from heaven, of heavenly origin**. Please also note the similarity of words **Abzu - abyss - άβυσσος**.

]]]

Example of Sumerian mythology: A Myth of Enlil

A myth of Enlil and Ninlil says that when the **Enlil** was young, he was expelled from the dwelling of the gods **Dilmun**, to the underworld / Hades **Kur**. **Ninlil** followed him there, and together they gave birth to **Nergal**, and / or the moon god **Sin** (Sumerian **Nanna**). Later, after having given birth to three more children, replacements of Sin, Enlil was allowed to return to Dilmun.

Nergal is the god who rules the underworld / Hades.

Nergal is mentioned in Old Testament as a deity of the city Cuth:

Kings B', 17

30 And the men of Babylon made Succoth-benoth, and the **men of Cuth made Nergal**, and the men of Hamath made Ashima.

[[[**Author's note:**

While the above myth is referred theoretical to the Sumerian mythology, it also includes data from Akkadian mythology and **as the son of the Sumerian Enlil appears the Akkadian god Sin**, who is god of the moon. The equivalent of the god **Sin** for the Sumerians is **Nanna**, for whom there is no information. **Hypothetically thinking**, I repeat **HYPOTHETICAL THINKING** if the Sumerian god Enlil is the god of storm, he could be paired with Zeus and the corresponding Nanna could be the goddess Athena.

However, according to Wikipedia, the Sumerian goddess Inanna is the goddess of love, fertility and **war**, which means that **Inanna** could be associated with the goddess Athena. With the advent of the Akkadians Inanna converted to the goddess **Ishtar - Astarte**, which may represent mainly the **Moon (like Sin)**, Venus, Hecate, etc., as we shall see below.

]]]

Example of Akkadian mythology: Enlil

After the invasion of Akkadians to the Sumerians, Enlil became the son [Anshar](#) (Uranus) and [Kishar](#) (Earth).

[Anshar](#) was married to his sister [Kishar](#). Their parents were the serpents [Lahmu](#) and [Lahamu](#) and their grandparents were [Tiamat](#) and [Apsu](#).

Αναλυτικά:

- **Abzu** is the Ocean
- [Tiamat](#) – as we shall see later - was a **monster of chaos that often depicted as a sea serpent or dragon**.
- [Lahmu](#) (means hairy). Lahmu is depicted as a bearded man with a red sash - usually with three strands - and four to six curls on his head. **He is often associated with the [Kusarikku](#) or "Bull-Man."** In Sumerian times Lahmu may have meant "**the muddy one**". Lahmu guarded the gates of the Abzu temple of Enki at Eridu. [Note: see 1b: One tradition says **Python to be born from the mud of the Great Flood.**]

He and his sister **Lahamu** are primordial deities in the **Babylonian Epic of Creation – [Enuma Elis](#)** and Lahmu may be related to - or identical with- '**Lahamu**' one of **Tiamat's Creatures** in that epic.

Some scholars have speculated that **the name of [Bethlehem](#)** actually originally **contained a reference to a Canaanite form of Lahmu**, rather than to the Canaanite word for "bread" lehem.

- [Lahamu](#) is sometimes seen as a serpent, and sometimes as a woman with a red sash and six curls on her head. It is suggested that the pair were represented by the silt of the sea-bed. There also parallels between the Sumerian Creation story and the Biblical Creation story in where Adam and Eve were the first-born of the gods.

[[[**Author's Note:** According to the above, god Enlil is presented in the Sumerian mythology as a reciprocal of the god Zeus, while in that of Akkadians, he is transformed into a god who has reptilian ancestors. He is presented as having grandparents the Titan Oceanus ??? Poseidon??? Nereus??? and grandmother Tiamat = Echidna???)]]]

Abyzou – Lilith – Τιαμάτ – Echidna – Gello – Fish or serpent – Gorgo, Medusa – Testament of Solomon κ.ά..

In the myth and folklore of the Near East and Europe, **Abyzou** is the name of a female demon. Abyzou was blamed for miscarriages and infant mortality and was said to be motivated by envy (Greek: φθόνος *phthonos*), as she herself was infertile. **In the Jewish tradition she is identified with [Lilith](#)**, in **Coptic Egypt** with [Alabasandria](#), and in **Byzantine culture** with [Gylou](#) (Γελλώ), who threatens the reproductive cycle by causing infertility, spontaneous abortion, and infant mortality.

In various texts surviving from the syncretic magical practice of antiquity and the early medieval era, **Abyzou** is said to have many or virtually innumerable names. Abyzou (also spelled **Abizou**, **Obizu**, **Obizuth**, **Obyzouth**, **Byzou** etc.) **is pictured on amulets with fish- or serpent-like attributes. Her fullest literary depiction is the [compendium of demonology](#) known as the [Testament of Solomon](#)**, dated variously by scholars from as early as the 1st century AD to as late as the 4th.

H [Abyzou in the book of Genesis](#) is equivalent of the **[Babylonian Tiamat and the Hebrew Tehom](#)**. In the **[late antique Testament of Solomon](#)**, Abyzou (as Obizuth) is described as having a “greenish gleaming face with dishevelled serpent-like hair”; the rest of her body is covered by darkness. The speaker (“[King Solomon](#)”) encounters a series of demons, binds and tortures each in turn, and inquiries into their activities

[Author's note: Watch the videos of Mormo of the “Greek” ministry of education and you will understand]

...The writer of the *Testament* appears to have been thinking of the [gorgoneion](#) (Γοργόνειον), or the icon of the [Medusa's](#) head, which often adorned Greek temples and occasionally **Jewish synagogues** in late antiquity

- Γοργόνειο / Gorgoneio

For the [Γοργόνειο](#) and it's relation with Perseus, Andromeda and goddess Athena, we have made reference to previous chapter and we will do later.

- **Lilith** ([Hebrew](#): לילית; *lilit*, or *lilith*) is a figure in **Jewish mythology**, developed earliest in the **Babylonian Talmud**, who is generally thought to **be related to a class of female demons** *Līlītu* in Mesopotamian texts. The term *Lilith* occurs in **Isaiah 34:14**, either singular or plural according to variations in the earliest manuscripts, though in a list of animals. In the [Dead Sea Scrolls *Songs of the Sage*](#) the term first occurs in a list of monsters.
- Η ετυμολογία της λέξης Λιλίθ may mean “**Night demon**” or “**Lady of the South wind – Lady of the moon**”. [Note: I recommend the study of Lilith]

Isaiah, [chapter 34](#):

2 For the indignation of the Lord is upon all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter

3 Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood....

7 And the **unicorns** shall come down with them, and the **bullocks** with the **bulls**; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.

....

9 And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.

....

11 But the **cormorant** and the **bittern (hedgehog)** shall possess it; the **owl** also and the **raven** shall dwell in it: and he shall stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones of emptiness.

12 They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none shall be there, and all her princes shall be nothing

...

14 The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with the **wild beasts of the island**, and the **satyr** shall cry to his fellow; the **screech owl** also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest

14 again from <http://www.catholic.org>

Wild cats will meet **hyenas** there, **satyr** will call to **satyr**, there **Lilith** too will lurk and find somewhere to rest.

15 There shall the great owl make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: there shall the **vultures** also be gathered, every one with her mate

16 Seek ye out of the book of the Lord, and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them.

17 And he hath cast the lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein.

Enki -> Ea (Sumerians, Enki – Akkadians & Babylonians, Ea)

The Sumerian god **Enki** changed by Akkadians to **Ea**. He was considered the god of wisdom and magic. Place of residence of the **Enki** was **E-abzu** which means "house of the subterranean waters." His symbol was the **Caduceus** ([Κηρύκειο](#)) with double snake, similar to that of Asclepius and the winged Mercury.

- **The Caduceus of Aesculapius (Ασκληπιός)** is a snake that rotates around a rod and of the **winged Hermes** two rotating snakes around a rod.
- **[Author's note:** Caduceus hold also the Bishops of the Orthodox Christian church, which is **two serpents with the head of a dragon**. Also, in many Catholic churches and the Vatican, there are **statues which show a flying dragon**.

The symbols of Ea included a goat and a fish, which later combined into a single beast, the [goat Capricorn](#), recognised as the **Zodiacal constellation** [Capricornus](#).

He was associated with the southern band of constellations called "stars of Ea", but also with the constellation AŠ-IKU, the Field ([Square of Pegasus](#)).

- **Aquarius** is identified as GU.LA "The Great One" in the [Babylonian star catalogues](#) and represents the god Ea himself, who is commonly depicted holding an overflowing vase.

[Author's note: Enki / Ea can be identified with Poseidon, as both have the same characteristics and are also associated with Pegasus. Bear in mind that according to one version of Greek mythology, **Pegasus was the son of Poseidon and Medusa.**]

Enki – Ea – Marduk – El – Yah – Elohim

As Ea, Enki had a wide influence outside of Sumer, being equated with [El](#) (at Ugarit) and possibly [Yah](#) (at [Ebla](#)) in the [Canaanite 'ilhm pantheon](#), he is also found in [Hurrian](#) and [Hittite](#) mythology, as a god of contracts, and is particularly favourable to humankind.

Amongst the Western Semites, it is thought that Ea was equated to the term **hyy* (life), referring to Enki's waters as life giving. Enki/Ea is essentially a god of civilization, wisdom, and culture. He was also the creator and protector of man and of the world in general. **Traces of this view appear in the Marduk epic** celebrating the achievements of this god and the close connection between the **Ea cult at Eridu and that of Marduk**.

The correlation between the two rises from two other important connections:

- (1) that the name of Marduk's sanctuary at Babylon bears the same name, *Esaggila*, as that of a temple in Eridu, and
- (2) that Marduk is generally termed the son of Ea, who derives his powers from the voluntary abdication of the father in favour of his son.

Accordingly, the incantations originally composed for the Ea cult were re-edited by the priests of Babylon and adapted to the worship of [Marduk](#), and, similarly, the hymns to

Marduk betray traces of the transfer to Marduk of attributes which originally belonged to Ea.

Two details about Enki / Ea:

- **Enki** and later **Ea** were apparently depicted, sometimes, like [Adapa](#), as **a man covered with the skin of a fish**, and this representation, as likewise the name of his temple E-apsu, "house of the watery deep", points decidedly to his original character as a god of the waters (see [Oannes](#)).
- **Adapa** was a mythological Babylonian figure. He was mortal although his father was god **Ea**.

[Adapa](#) as Oannes / Ὡάννης / Hovhannes

Oannes (Ὡάννης, Hovhannes [Հովհաննէս] in Armenian) was the name given by the Babylonian writer [Berossus](#) in the 3rd century BCE **to a mythical being** who taught mankind wisdom. **Berossus describes Oannes as having the body of a fish but underneath the figure of a man.** He is described as dwelling in the Persian Gulf, and rising out of the waters in the daytime and furnishing mankind instruction in writing, the arts and the various sciences.

The name "**Oannes**" was once conjectured to be derived from that of the ancient Babylonian god [Ea](#), but it is now known **that the name is the Greek form of the Babylonian Uanna** (or *Uan*) **a name used for Adapa** in texts from the [Library of Ashurbanipal](#). The Assyrian texts attempt to connect the word to the Akkadian for a craftsman *ummanu* but this is merely a pun.^[3]

- [Iosif Shklovsky](#) and [Carl Sagan](#) cited **tales of Oannes as deserving closer scrutiny as a possible instance of paleocontact** due to its consistency and detail.
- In the term **paleocontact**, Wikipedia's article is related with ancient astronauts and aliens who once appeared on earth.

In 1964, a team of Italian archaeologists under the direction of [Paolo Matthiae](#) of the [University of Rome La Sapienza](#) performed a series of excavations of material from the third-millennium BCE city of [Ebla](#) (important city of 1800 - 1650 BC in today's Syria). Much of the written material found in these digs was later translated by [Giovanni Pettinato](#).

Among other conclusions, he found a tendency among the inhabitants of [Ebla](#) to **replace the name of El**, king of the gods of the [Canaanite pantheon](#) (found in names such as Mikael), **with "Ia"**.

Jean Bottero (1952) and others suggested that **Ia** in this case is a West Semitic (Canaanite) way of saying **Ea**, **Enki's Akkadian** name, associating the Canaanite

theonym [Yahu](#), and ultimately Hebrew [YHWH](#). This hypothesis is dismissed by pious scholars as erroneous, based on a mistaken cuneiform reading, but academic debate continues.

- **Yahu – Yahwi – Yahweh**

The hypothesis of a Canaanite deity named **Yahweh** or **Yahwi** is accepted by some Ancient Near Eastern scholars, although no direct evidence from archeology has been found. The name **Yahwi** may possibly be found in some **male Amorite names**. **Yahu** may be found in a place name.

It is probable that Yahu or Yahweh was worshipped in southern from the 14th century BC, and that this cult was transmitted northwards due to the Kenites. This "Kenite hypothesis" assumes that **Moses** was a historical Midianite (from Madiam) **who brought the cult of Yahweh north to Israel (Canaan)**. **This idea is based on an old tradition (recorded in [Judges](#) 1:16, 4:11)** that Moses' father-in-law was a Midianite priest of **Yahweh**, as it were preserving a memory of the Midianite origin of the god.

There are many names that include Yahu. For example:

Elijah means "[Yahweh](#) is my God", **Isaiah** means "[Yahu](#) is salvation" και [Yesha'yahu](#), means "God is salvation".

[http://www.circumcision.net/Heb_Names_YZ.htm]

Finally, in the Bible Yahweh comes in contradiction with god [Baal](#).

[[[Author's note:

In conclusion, there is a correlation - linking of gods **Ea - Enki - Marduk - El - Yahu - Yahweh**, who may be associated with **Poseidon or Nereus**, because all these names refer to gods of the sea and are linked with the constellation of Pegasus.

Adapa - Oannes was the son of the god Ea - Enki - Mardouk - El - Yahu - Yahweh, who according to **Berosus**, was a fish transformed into man.

The constellations of Capricorn and Aquarius are also connected.

]]]

Ichthys = Pisces = [Ιχθύς \(ΙΧΘΥΣ ή ΙΧΘΥC\)](#)

Ichthys is the ancient Greek word for fish. **The symbol PISCES ([ΙΧΘΥΣ ή ΙΧΘΥC](#))** was used by early Christians as a secret Christian symbol and now known colloquially as the "sign of the fish" or the "Jesus fish." The PISCES is also an acronym for: Jesus Christ God Son Savior = **Ι**ησούς **Χ**ριστός **Θ**εού **Υ**ιός **Σ**ωτήρ.

In the gospels the **Apostles are referred as fishermen** = αλιείς.

Ποσειδώνας, Ωρίωνας και βάδισμα επάνω στη θάλασσα

Poseidon, Orion and walking on the sea

Poseidon is god of the sea, brother of Zeus and father of human beings through divine conception as **Theseus** and others. **He is also the father of giants**, like **Procrustes**, and **Orion** ([Ωρίωνας](#)).

- **Homer in the Iliad** describes Orion as a constellation and the star Sirius as his dog.
- In the [Works and Days](#) of [Hesiod](#), Orion is also a constellation, one whose rising and setting with the sun is used to reckon the year.

The legend of Orion was first told in full in a lost work by Hesiod, probably the [Astronomia](#); simple references to Hesiod will refer to this, unless otherwise stated. This version is known through the work of a Hellenistic author on the constellations; he gives a fairly long summary of Hesiod's discourse on Orion. **According to this version, Orion was likely the son of the sea-god Poseidon and Euryale**, daughter of [Minos](#), King of Crete. **Orion could walk on the waves because of his father;**

- **O Poseidon** often is called Γαϊήοχος = αυτός που σείει τη Γη = **the one who quakes earth**.
- **Symbol of Poseidon was the trident**. With a trident appears the god [Shiva](#) of Hinduism.

Atra-Hasis, Enki and the Great Flood

O [Atra-Hasis](#) = exceedingly wise, είναι ο πρωταγωνιστής ενός **Ακκαδικού έπους** του 18^{ου} αι. BC. An "Atra-Hasis" appears on one of the [Sumerian king lists](#) as king of [Shuruppak in the times before the flood](#). The tablets of Atra-Hasis contain the **myth of creation** and the **narration of the flood** and is one of the three **Βαβυλωνιακές ιστορίες** of the great flood.

Tablet I contains a creation myth about the Sumerian gods [Anu](#), [Enlil](#), and [Enki](#), gods of sky, wind, and water, "when gods were in the ways of men" according to its [incipit](#). Following the [Cleromancy](#) (casting of lots), sky is ruled by Anu, earth by Enlil, and the freshwater sea by Enki.

Tablet II begins with more overpopulation of humans and the god Enlil sending first **famine** and **drought** at formulaic intervals of 1200 years to reduce the population. **In this epic Enlil is depicted as a nasty capricious god while Enki is depicted as a kind helpful god, perhaps because priests of Enki were writing and copying the story.** Tablet II is mostly damaged, but ends with **Enlil's decision to destroy humankind with a flood** and Enki bound by an oath to keep the plan secret.

Tablet III of the Atrahasis Epic contains the flood story. This is the part that was adapted in the [Epic of Gilgamesh](#), tablet XI. Tablet III of **Atrahasis tells how the god Enki warns the hero Atrahasis for the Flood**, speaking through a reed wall (suggestive of an oracle) to dismantle his house (perhaps to provide a construction site) and build a boat to escape the flood planned by the god Enlil to destroy humankind.

The boat is to have a roof “like [Apsu](#)” (a subterranean, fresh water realm presided over by the god Enki), upper and lower decks, and to be sealed with bitumen. Atrahasis boards the boat with his family and animals and seals the door. The storm and flood begin. Even the gods are afraid. After seven days the flood ends and Atrahasis offers sacrifices to the gods. Enlil is furious with Enki for violating his oath. But Enki denies violating his oath and argues: “I made sure life was preserved.” Enki and Enlil agree on other means for controlling the human population.

Atrahasis is identified with **Utnapishtim** the corresponding Sumerian [Epic of Gilgamesh](#) for the **Great Flood**.

Case study: myth of Enki and Inanna

The myth of Enki (god of the waters) and Inanna tells the story of the young goddess of the [É-anna](#) temple of [Uruk](#), who visits the senior god of Eridu, and is entertained by him in a feast. **The seductive god plies her with beer, and the young goddess maintains her virtue, whilst Enki proceeds to get drunk. In generosity he gives her all the gifts of his [Me](#), the gifts of civilized life.** Next morning, with a hangover, he asks his servant [Isimud](#) for his *Me*, only to be informed that he has given them to Inanna. Upset at his actions, he sends *Galla* demons to recover them. **Inanna escapes her pursuers and arrives safely back at the quay at Uruk.** Enki realises that he has been tricked in his hubris and accepts a peace treaty forever with Uruk.

[Author’s note: Uruk was an important city of Akkadians and Chaldeans. In these cities were worshiped initially the Sumerian **Inanna** and later the equivalent **Ishtar**, who was a god of Akkadians and the Chaldeans.]

The descent of Inanna (Sumerians) – Ishtar (Akkadians)

The equivalent of the Sumerian goddess **Inanna** for Akkadians and later for Assyrians and Babylonians was [Ishtar - Astarte](#).

Inanna is the Sumerian goddess of sexual love, fertility, and warfare. Inanna can be considered the most prominent female deity in ancient Mesopotamia. As early as the [Uruk period](#) (ca. 4000 - 3100 BC), Inanna was associated with the city of [Uruk](#). Her names comes from Nin-anna "Queen of Heaven" (from Sumerian [NIN](#) "lady", [AN](#) "sky").

Along the [Tigris](#) and [Euphrates](#) rivers were many shrines and temples dedicated to Inanna. The temple of **Eanna**, meaning "house of heaven" or "house of An" in [Uruk](#) was the greatest of these, where [sacred prostitution](#) ^[citation needed] was a common practice. In addition, according to Leick (1994) **persons of asexual or hermaphroditic bodies and feminine men** were particularly involved in the worship and ritual practices of Inanna's temples. The god of this fourth-millennium city was probably originally [An](#). After its dedication to Inanna the temple seems to have housed priestesses of the goddess. **The high priestess would choose for her bed a young man who represented the shepherd [Dumuzid](#), consort of Inanna, in a [hieros gamos](#) or sacred marriage, celebrated during the annual [Akitu](#) (New Year) ceremony, at the [spring Equinox](#).**

Symbol of **Inanna** is the **eight-pointed star** or a rosette.

[**Σημείωση συγγραφέα:** it makes great impression the reference for **people of asexual or hermaphroditic bodies and feminine men**!! Also, at this point the reader can read the Annex: Hecate, Dionysus etc..]

Inanna was associated with the celestial planet, [Venus](#). There are hymns to Inanna as her astral manifestation. Inanna could exist on Earth, could descend to the Underworld (netherworld) and could be there in Heaven. This free movement and existence of Inanna in three different worlds is combined with the motion of the planet Venus, which can appear either and with the dawn, bringing light (Lucifer), or the sun setting bringing the night (**Day and night star**). **Inanna was associated with the eastern fish of the last of the zodiacal constellations, Pisces. Her consort Dumuzi was associated with the contiguous first constellation, Aries = Crius = Ram**

[**Author's note:** here maybe there is a connection with Persephone?]

Ishtar/Ασάρτη/Ασπαρώθ [author's note: maybe also Esther), **Ασσυρία – Βαβυλωνία**
H Ishtar is an Akkadian – Assyrian – Babylonian goddess, equivalent to the Sumerian **Inanna** (goddess of love and war, above all associated with sexuality) and cognate with the north-west **Semitic goddess [Astarte](#)**. As with **Inanna**, **so with Ishtar in the temples where she was worshiped took place [sacred prostitution](#)**. The difference with Inanna is that, as Guirand notes, "Even for the gods Ishtar's love was fatal" .

Ishtar is daughter of [Sin](#) or [Anu](#) and [Ningal](#).

Sin is a moon god, while **Anu** is Uranus [Greek Aphrodite was daughter of Uranus]

Ningal is daughter of **Enki = Poseidon / Oceanus / Nereus ???** and [Ningikurga](#) (daughter of **Anu** and **Tiamat / Echidna / Tethys???**)

Brother of Ishtar is [Utu/Shamash](#) = Sun.

On the other hand, **Titan Hyperion** and **Titaness Theia** gave birth to the **Sun**, the **Moon** and the **Eos/Dawn**.

[Author's note: please to remember that the **duo Sun - Moon** (in our case **Ishtar** and **Utu**), occurs frequently, usually as brothers.]

Σουμέριοι: Γιλγκαμές – Gilgamesh

The name **Gilgamesh** is mentioned only once in the Greek text as **Γίλγαμος** in the text of **Claudius Aelian** *De Natura Animalium* (The nature of the animals) 12.21 (ca. 200 AD).

In the **Sumerian** Epic of Gilgamesh, Gilgamesh with his friend **Enkidu** kill the **Bull of Heaven** sent by **Ishtar**. **The Bull of Heaven is associated with the constellation of Taurus.**

The sacred Bull [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Sacred_bull]

- **The sacred Bull was lunar in Mesopotamia but solar in India.**
- **In Egypt, the bull** was worshiped as **Apis**, the **embodiment** of **Ptah** and later of **Osiris**.
- **Bible: Moses rejects and destroys the Golden Calf.**
- **Shiva's** steed is **Nandi**, the Bull.

[Author's note: highlight the relationship **bull of heaven, Ishtar** (Venus / Moon) and **Osiris**.]

Βαβυλωνιακή μυθολογία – Κοσμογονία

As mentioned above, the original Sumerian god was the **Abzu = Ocean**, who bore the **Earth (Ki)** and **Uranus (An or Anu)**.

In Babylonian mythology there is a different progress, **something like the Pelasgian myth of cosmogony**: that of **Eurynome and Great serpent, Ofion**.

Ακκαδική και Βαβυλωνιακή μυθολογία

During the period of Babylon the name of the Sumerian god **Nammu** became **Tiamat**. Also, according to several researchers **Tiamat is represented as a sea serpent or dragon**, while others argue that **Tiamat was the goddess who gave birth to dragons and other serpents** as well **humanoid monsters** like **scorpion men** and **merpeople**. Tiamat inspired the creators of the game **Dungeons & Dragons**.

Abzu according to the Babylonian mythology mated with **Tiamat**, the saltwater sea.

- **Irkalla, Arali, Gizal, Kigal** = similar to Hades, goddess of the under world

Tiamat, Abzû, Titaness Tethys (Τηθύς) and Isis

In **Babylonian mythology**, **Tiamat** is a chaos monster. In the *[Enûma Elish](#)*, the Babylonian epic of creation, **Tiamat gives birth to the first generation of deities**; she later makes war upon them **and is killed by the storm-god [Marduk](#)**. The heavens and the earth are formed from her divided body.

Some researchers based on etymological and characteristic similarities of the Babylonian **Tiamat**, the corresponding Akkadian **Nammu** and the Titaness **Tethys**, **identify Tiamat with the Titan Tethys**. *Tiamat* also has been claimed to be cognate with Northwest Semitic *[tehom](#)* (תְּהוֹם) (**the deeps, abyss**), in the Book of Genesis 1:2.

The versions of Greek mythology about Titaness Tethys are:

- With her brother **Titan Oceanus** gave birth to rivers and the Oceanids. **Eurynome, the wife of the Great Serpent Ofion, was an Oceanid.**
 - **Also, Oceanis Klymene**, (for some other **Oceanis Asia** who gave her name in the ομώνυμη continent), got married with **Titan Iapetus** and together gave birth to the **Atlantas, Prometheus, Epimetheus and Menoitios**.
- **Tethys** in one version was mother of [Phorcys](#), [Cronus](#) and [Rhea](#), who trusted her for the up-bringing of [Zeus](#).
- **By the Egyptians, Tethys was identified with the goddess Isis** of the [Egyptian mythology](#) and Osiris with Oceanus.

Appearance of Tiamat

Though Tiamat is often described by modern authors as a sea serpent or dragon, no ancient texts exist in which there is a clear association with those kinds of creatures, and **the identification is debated**. The *[Enûma Elish](#)* specifically states **that Tiamat did give birth to dragons and serpents**, but they are included among a larger and more general list of monsters including [scorpion men](#) and [merpeople](#), none of which imply that any of the children resemble the mother or are even limited to aquatic creatures.

In the *Enûma Elish* her physical description includes a tail, a thigh, "lower parts" (which shake together), a belly, an udder, ribs, a neck, a head, a skull, eyes, nostrils, a mouth, and lips. She has insides (possibly "entrails"), a heart, arteries, and blood.

Enki and the descendants of Tiamat and Abzu

Abzu fathered upon Tiamat the elder deities [Lahmu](#) and [Lahamu](#) = "hairy), a title given to the gatekeepers at **Enki's Abzu/E'engurra-temple** in [Eridu](#). **Lahmu and Lahamu, in turn, were the parents** of the 'ends' of the heavens ([Anshar](#), from *an* = heaven, *shár* = horizon, end) and the earth ([Kishar](#)); **Anshar and Kishar** were considered to meet at the horizon, becoming, thereby, **the parents of Anu** (the Heavens, Biblical "*Shemayim*") and **Ki** (the Earth, Biblical "*Eretz*" created by Elohim in [Genesis 1:1](#)).

In the myth recorded on [cuneiform tablets](#), Enki (later Ea) **believed correctly** that Apsu, **upset with the chaos they created, was planning to murder the younger deities**; and so **captured him**, holding him prisoner beneath is temple the [E-Abzu](#). This **angered Kingu**, their son, who reported the event to Tiamat, whereupon **she fashioned eleven monsters to battle the deities in order to avenge Apsu's death**.

The monsters of Tiamat were:

[Bašmu](#), “Venomous Snake,” [Ušumgallu](#), “Great Dragon,” [Mušmahhū](#), “Exalted Serpent,” [Mušhuššu](#), “Furious Snake,” [Lahmu](#), the “Hairy One,” [Ugallu](#), the “Big Weather-Beast,” [Uridimmu](#), “Mad Lion,” [Girtablullū](#), “Scorpion-Man,” [Umū dabrūtu](#), “Violent Storms,” [Kulullū](#), “Fish-Man,” and [Kusarikku](#), “Bull-Man.”.

[**Σημείωση συγγραφέα:** please note that in the above narrative, **Abzu = Ocean appears as the evil god** - husband of **Tiamat** / Echidna / Isis??, while Enki, perhaps equivalent of Poseidon, is the good god.]

Tiamat possessed the [Tablets of Destiny](#) and in the primordial battle she gave them to **Kingu**, the deity she had chosen as **her lover** and the leader of her host, and **who was also one of her children**. The deities gathered in terror, but **Anu**, (replaced later, first by **Enlil** (Sumerian god of thunder) and, in the late version that has survived after the First Dynasty of [Babylon](#), by [Marduk](#)***, the son of Ea), first extracting a promise that he would be revered as "[king of the gods](#)", overcame her, **armed with the arrows of the winds, a net, a club, and an invincible spear**.

Slicing Tiamat in half, he made from her ribs the vault of heaven and earth. **Her weeping eyes became the source of the Tigris and the Euphrates, her tail became the [Milky Way](#)**. With the approval of the elder deities, Enlil took from Kingu the Tablets of Destiny, installing himself as the head of the Babylonian pantheon. **Kingu was captured and later was slain**: his red blood mixed with the red clay of the **Earth would make the body of humankind**, created to act as the servant of the younger [Igigi](#) deities.

*** note of wikipedia: According to scholars, the fact that Marduk appears in the myth as Anu or Enlil, is due to religious propaganda on the part of the Babylonian priesthood.

- [Igigi](#) was a term used to refer to the gods of heaven in Sumerian mythology. Though sometimes synonymous with the term "Annunaki," **in one myth the Igigi were the younger gods who were servants of the Annunaki, until they rebelled and were replaced by the creation of humans.**

According to a version, the Igigi rebelled against the dictatorship of Enlil (Sumerian god of thunder), setting fire to their tools and surrounding Enlil's great house by night. On hearing that toil on the irrigation channel is the reason for the disquiet, the Annanuki council decided to create man to carry out agricultural labor.

- In wikipedia in the article about [lgigi](#) there is a link which sends to “**Grigori - Εγγήγοροι**”.

Grigori – Watchers – The fallen angels

(Εγγήγοροι – Οι επιβλέποντες – Οι εκπεσώντες θεοί)

The term [Grigori](#) is a Slavic transcription of the Greek term **Εγγήγοροι**, meaning "wakeful". Chapter 18 presents the Grigori as countless soldiers of human appearance, **"their size being greater than that of great giants"**. **They are located in the fifth heaven** and identified as "the Grigori, who with their prince **Satanail** rejected the Lord of light". One version of 2 Enoch adds that their number was 200 myriads. **Furthermore, some "went down on to earth from the Lord's throne" and there married women and "befouled the earth with their deeds", resulting in confinement under earth.**

Enoch, according to the Old Testament, lived before Noah:

Genesis, chapter 5

21 Enoch -> Methuselah

25 Methuselah -> **Lamech**

28 Lamech -> Noah : And **Lamech** lived an hundred eighty and two years, and **begat a son**

29 And he called his name **Noah**, saying, **This same shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground which the Lord hath cursed.**

[**Author's note:** I wonder if a θεολόγος could explain to us what exactly means the author of Genesis, in verse 29]

Fallen angels

The Watchers is a term in the Old Testament, Book of Daniel, and other sources and **is associated with the angels. In Daniel, the Watchers are referred as obedient angels**, while in the book of **Enoch** are referred as the **Fallen Angels**.

In the Book of Enoch, the Watchers are angels dispatched to Earth to watch over the humans. They soon begin to lust for human women, and at the prodding of their leader [Samyaza](#), they defect en masse to illicitly instruct and procreate among humanity. **The offspring of these unions are the [Nephilim](#)**, savage giants who pillage the earth and endanger humanity. Samyaza and associates further taught their human charges arts and technologies such as weaponry, cosmetics, mirrors, [sorcery](#), and other techniques that would otherwise be discovered gradually over time by humans, not foisted upon them all at once. Eventually God allows a [Great Flood](#) to rid the earth of the Nephilim, **but first sends [Uriel](#) to warn [Noah](#)** so as not to eradicate the human race. While Genesis says that the Nephilim remained "on the earth" even after the Great Flood, **Jude says that the Watchers themselves are bound "in the valleys of the Earth" until [Judgment Day](#).** (See Genesis 6:4 and Jude 1:6, respectively)

In Old Testament (Genesis 6: 1-6) **The Watchers** are referred as **“The sons of god” who united with the women of the people on earth:**

1 And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them

2 That the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all which they chose

3 And the Lord said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years.

4 There were giants in the earth in those days; **and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them,** the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown.

5 And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually.

6 And it repented the Lord that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart.

7 And the Lord said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them.

8 But Noah found grace in the eyes of the Lord.

Jude, chapter 1

6 And the angels which **kept not their first estate**, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in **everlasting chains under darkness unto the judgment of the great day.**

Nephilim

The **Nephilim** (נְפִילִים /'nefi.lim/) were the offspring of the "[sons of God](#)" and the "daughters of men" according to [Genesis 6:4](#); and gigantic men who inhabited [Canaan](#) according to [Numbers 13:33](#). A similar [biblical Hebrew](#) word with different [vowel-sounds](#) is used in [Ezekiel 32:27](#) to refer to dead [Philistine](#) warriors.

"**Nephilim**" (נְפִילִים) probably derives from the [Semitic root](#) *npl* (נָפַל), "**to fall**" which also includes "**to cause to fall**" and "**to kill, to ruin**". ^{[[citation needed](#)]} The [Brown-Driver-Briggs](#) Lexicon gives the meaning as "**giants**". [Robert Baker Girdlestone](#) argued the word comes from the [Hiphil](#) causative stem. [Adam Clarke](#) took it as passive, "**fallen**", "**apostates**". Ronald Hendel states that it is a passive form "**ones who have fallen**", equivalent grammatically to *paqid* "**one who is appointed**" (i.e. overseer), *asir*, "**one who is bound**", (i.e. prisoner) etc.

Marduk – Mordechai – Merodach – Μαρδοχαῖος : Bull calf of the sun god Utu

Marduk was the Babylonian name of a **late-generation god from ancient Mesopotamia** and **patron deity of the city of Babylon**, who, when Babylon became the political centre of the Euphrates valley in the time of Hammurabi (18th century BCE), started to slowly rise to the **position of the head of the Babylonian pantheon**, a position he fully acquired by the second half of the second millennium BCE.

According to The Encyclopaedia of Religion, the name **Marduk** was probably pronounced **Marutuk**. The etymology of the name Marduk is conjectured as derived from amar-Utu = "**bull calf of the sun god Utu**".

- **Akkadian god Utu (Assyro-Babylonian Shamash, Sumerian UD):**

Akkadian god Utu was a Sun god, son of the **moon god Nanna*** and the goddess **Ningal**. His brother and sisters are [Ishkur](#) and the twins [Inanna](#) and [Ereshkigal](#). He is usually depicted as wearing a **horned helmet** and **carrying a saw-edged weapon** not unlike a pruning saw. It is thought that every day, Utu emerges from a mountain in the east, symbolizing dawn, and travels either via chariot or boat across the Earth, returning to a hole in a mountain in the west, symbolizing sunset. Every night, Utu descends into the underworld to decide the fate of the dead. **He is also depicted as carrying a mace, and standing with one foot on a mountain.**

[Author's note: Because we are referring in an **Akkadian god**, the article should say Akkadian **Sin** instead Sumerian **Nanna**. **Ningal is correct, because she is an Akkadian deity. Finally, instead of Inanna should say Ishtar...**]

Marduk's original character is obscure but he was later on connected with **water**, vegetation, **judgment**, and **magic**.

According to A Dictionary of World Mythology (Oxford University Press), there was a **henotheistic tendency in the Assyro-Babylonian pantheon that led to the incorporation of various other gods within Marduk**.

So, Marduk is a god who carries the same mythology of his predecessor Enlil, god of the storm, with some changes:

The changes are those:

- Change in the name, from **Enlil** to **Marduk**
- **Change** in the meaning of the name: the **God of Thunder** became **Bull calf of the sun god Utu**
- The symbol of Marduk, which was a **snake-dragon and a stick**. [Author's note: maybe a caduceus]
- Wife of **Enlil** is **Ninlil** while wife of **Marduk** is **Sarpanit**. **Sarpanit was worshipped via the rising moon, and was often depicted as being pregnant. She is also known as Erua and maybe the same as [Gamsu](#), [Ishtar](#), and/or [Beltis](#).**
- The son of Marduk is **Nabu**.
- Marduk was resurrected.

Akitu festival and the resurrection of Marduk – The victory of Marduk against Tiamat. The word **Akitu** (barley) but also the **celebrations / festivals** that were connected with the **barley** (Akitu festivals), come from the Sumerians, about 3800 BC. Those festivals took part twice a year - every Spring and Autumn - and were called **The cutting of barley** και **The sowing of barley**.

The celebrations above continued also in the next empires, Akkadian, Assyrian and Babylonian, until the period of the Roman empire, about the 3rd century.

In Babylon, the Babylonian clergy decided that people should celebrate along with the spring festival of **Akitu**, which coincided with the vernal equinox, also, the death and resurrection of the god **Marduk**, also known as **Bel**.

The Babylonian creation epic Enuma Elish offers a dramatic representation of the battle between the **storm god Bel and the Dragon Tiamat**, in which God was defeated and killed, but then lifted from the death with magic rituals and thus overcame the Dragon. It was also the day that renewed the Babylonian king's powers. [See sources at end.]

Sin = Su'en/Sin (Akkadians) – Nanna (Sumerians)

Sin was a moon god and first appeared during the period of **Akkadians**. He is a Semitic deity and different personality from the Sumerian Nanna. The two deities associated during the period which the Akkadians had occupied Sumeria, due to the Akkadian **na-an-na-ru** = "illuminator, lamp", an **epitheton of the moon god Sin**.

- **God Sin "lord of wisdom" was promoted from city Ur of Chaldea, reaching the head of the pantheon.** The "wisdom" personified by the moon-god is likewise an expression of the science of astronomy or the practice of astrology, **in which the observation of the moon's phases is an important factor**. The wife of Sin was Ningal ("Great Lady"), who gave birth to [Ishtar](#) (Venus?? Moon / Selene??) and [Utu/Shamash](#) ("Sun").
- Sin had a beard made of lapis lazuli and **rode on a winged bull, which was his symbols along with the crescent and a tripod** (which may be a lamp-stand). In the astral-theological system he is represented by the number 30 and the moon. Number 30 probably refers to the lunar month (29,53 days).

Ba'al & Bel (Βαάλ & Βέλ) – El-ilu-Eli

Ba'al or Baal is a Northwest **Semitic title and honorific meaning "master" or "lord"** that is used for various gods who were patrons of cities in the Levant and Asia Minor, cognate to [Akkadian Bēlu](#). A **Baalist** or **Baalite** means a worshipper of Baal. Baal is regarded by the Bible the **false god**. Because more than one god bore the title "Ba'al" and more than one goddess bore the title "Ba'alat" or "Ba`alah," only the context of a text can indicate of which Ba'al 'lord' or Ba'alath 'Lady' a particular inscription or text is speaking.

The Greek connection of Baal occurs in Canaan. **In the head of the Canaanite pantheon was god El. El** was the father of many gods, the most important of which were [Haddad](#), [Yam](#), and [Mot](#). **Haddad is Zeus, Yam is Poseidon and Mot is Hades. The Haddad-Zeus was also called as Baal.**

[**Note:** So in this case, El probably refers to **Cronus**]

- **El** and **Ba'al** are often associated with the **bull** in Ugaritic texts.
- According to the book [The Dark Powers That Bind](#), Baal was the god of storms, thunder-clouds, lightning, clubs and hammers. **Baal**, is associated with **Enlil, Thor, Cronus, Zeus**, but also with **Marduk**, and is considered the **god of the Sun**.

Beelzebub - βααλζεβούβ - Βελζεβούλ

Beelzebub (Hebrew: **Ba'al Zəbûb** = **Lord of the Flies**) is a Semitic deity that was worshiped in the Philistine city of [Ekron](#). In later Christian and Biblical sources, he is referred to as another name for Satan, and in demonology, is one of the [seven princes](#) of Hell.

Ba'al Zəbûb is variously understood to mean "lord of Demon flies" or "lord of the (heavenly) dwelling". **Originally the name of a Philistine god, Beelzebub** is also identified in the **New Testament as Satan**, the "**prince of the demons**". In Arabic, the name is retained as *Ba'al dhubaab* / *zubaab* (الذباب بعْل), literally "Lord of the flies". **The word *Beelzebub* in rabbinical texts is a mockery of the Ba'al religion, which ancient Hebrews considered to be idol (or false God) worship.**

[**Author's note:** We recommend the reader to read in the Annex about Hecate, Dionysus and other gods, as examples of confusion or merger of the gods at times, empires and priesthoods.]

Persian mythology and Zoroastrianism (Πηγή:Wikipedia)

The Persian mythology is mainly based on texts [Shahnameh](#), [Ferdowsi](#), [Bundahishn](#) και [Denkard](#), et al. which were written around the **10th century** or slightly earlier. **All these texts refer to Zoroastrianism.**

Apart from the above texts, there are the **Avesta texts**, which are much older (1000 BC and earlier) which were written during a period of several centuries. **The most important texts of Avesta are the [Gathas](#), part of which is believed were written by Zoroastrer himself. The Avesta texts are written in the Avestan language.**

- **Avestan** is an **East Iranian language** known only from its use as the language of Zoroastrian scripture, i.e. the [Avesta](#), from which it derives its name. Its area of composition comprised - at least - [Arachosia/Sīstān](#) ([Αραχωσία](#)), [Herat](#), [Merv](#) and [Bactria](#) ([Βακτρία](#)), regions in Central Asia, east of the Caspian Sea.

[Author's note: please, keep in mind city Merv.]

In some fragments of the Vendidad chapter of Avesta tests, (Vī-Daêvô-Dāta, "Given Against the Demons") are included:

- α) Discussions between [Ahura Mazda](#) (read below) and Zoroaster.
- β) The creation myth, followed by the description of a **destructive winter** on the lines of the **deluge mythology**.
- γ) consulting for hygiene, as well as disease **and spells to fight it**.

Also presented matters as **the dignity of wealth** and charity, of marriage and of physical effort, and the **indignity of unacceptable social behaviour** such as **assault and breach of contract**, and specify the penances required to atone for violations thereof.

PRE-ZOROASTRIAN Persian mythology and Zoroastrianism

In the religion of ancient Persia, the PRE-ZOROASTRIAN, as good gods were worshiped the [daevas](#) (meaning a being of shining light), which is similar to the **Devas of the Indian Vedas**. But **religious Zoroastrian reforms** that were imposed by the new governors - kings of the region, created to existing deities reverse features: **the good - celestial [daēva](#) became the evil gods and the evil gods Ahura became the good ones**. So:

In Zoroastrianism:

- **The Good gods** and the source of creative energy are the **Spenta Mainyu** led by **Ahura Mazda**, (Ohrmuzd in Persian), **who communicated with Zoroaster**.
- **The bad, evil, false gods**, the source of darkness, destruction, infertility and death are **Angra Mainyu - Daeva** (Ahriman in Persian).

Vice-versa, in the Persian PRE-ZOROASTRIAN mythology

- [Daēva](#) which means “Celestial, bright” were the good gods. Other names for daēva are dew, div, deo, devi, dews, divs.
- Ahura were the bad gods

Persian mythology, Indian mythology & Zoroastrianism

Gods and religions in Persia and in India have the same story: They originally good - heavenly gods, were at some time converted by the clergy and by the political reforms to evil gods and evil demons.

- The good [daēva](#) of the Persian mythology, are the good Deva of the Indian mythology of the Hindu Vedas. These gods under the religions of Zoroastrianism and Hinduism were converted to bad and demonic gods.
- The opposite happened to Ahura (Persia / Zoroastrianism), Asura (Indians/Hinduism).

Persian mythology and Islam

The characters of the Persian mythology almost always fall into one of two camps. They are either good, or they are evil. The resultant discord mirrors the ancient conflict, which in Persian mythology is based on the Zoroastrian concept of the dual emanation of [Ahura Mazda](#) ([Avestan](#), or *Ormuzd* in later Persian). [Spenta Mainyu](#) is the source of constructive energy, while [Angra Mainyu](#) is the source of darkness, destruction, sterility, and death.

Found in abundance in Persian mythology are the [daēva](#) (Avestan, Persian: *div*), meaning 'celestial' or 'bright'. These divinities were worshipped in pre-Zoroastrian Mazdaism, and as in [Vedic religions](#), the adherents of the pre-Zoroastrian form of Mazdaism considered the daēva holy and sacred beings. It is only after the religious reforms of Zarathustra (Zoroaster) that the term daēva became associated with [demons](#). Even then the Persians living south of the [Caspian Sea](#) continued to worship the daeva and resisted pressure to accept Zoroastrianism, and legends that involve daēva survive to this day. For instance, that of the legend of the *Div-e Sepid* (white daēva) of [Mazandaran](#).

Moreover, [Angra Mainyu](#) or Ahriman in Persian, once the Zoroastrian epitome of evil, lost its original Zoroastrian/Mazdaist identity in later Persian literature, and was ultimately depicted as a div. Religious depictions of Ahriman made in the era following the Islamic invasion show Ahriman as a giant of a man with spotted body and two horns.

The most important character / hero in the Persian epics is [Rostam - Rostam's Seven Labours](#), which are similar to those of Hercules. [Author's note: our Hercules...].

The opponent of **Rostam** is **Zahhāk** - Aži Dahāka. Η ετυμολογία του Aži Dahāka είναι η εξής:

- **Aži** means **serpent or dragon**. It is cognate to the Vedic Sanskrit word **ahi**, "snake," and without a sinister implication, which also occurs in the **Indian Vedas** and are distantly related to Greek *ophis* = **Όφις (snake / serpent)**.
- **The original meaning of dahāka** is uncertain. Among the meanings suggested are "**stinging**" (source uncertain), "**burning**", "**man**" or "**manlike**", "**huge**" or "**foreign**" (cf. the Scythian **Dahae** and the Vedic **dasas**).

Due to limited space, the presentation of the subject Persia & Zoroastrianism and Islam & Zoroastrianism will stop here.

Conclusion:

All the religions and mythologies that we examined indicate the same events and have the same protagonists. The Sumerians and the nations that lived in ancient Mesopotamia, in ancient Persia and in ancient India before the invasion of Semites, Akkadians, Medes, Sakas, Arabs, Chaldeans, Zoroastrians, Islamists, etc., **had the same gods, the same mythologies and the same religions as that of our ancient Greek ancestors.** That is, the ancient Indians, the ancient Greeks, the Sumerians of unknown origin, the ancient Persians and other peoples of ancient Mesopotamia, had the same - common religion and the same - common mythology. **Religions that were created by the clergy of the Chaldeans, in cooperation with the kings of the Medes, Sakas, Gouti, Arabs, Akkadians, Semites, Zoroastrians, Islamists etc., i.e., Zoroastrianism, Sin, Marduk, Yahweh, Allah, etc., worshiped and worship UNTIL TODAY the gods who were the enemies of the first - indigenous peoples - nations.** Also, all these new religions tend to associate many of their top gods with the **Moon**, the **Bull**, the **Ram**, **Pegasus**, **Pisces/Fishes** etc.. Also, **many leading gods** of these new religions are referred - **presented as monsters and / or as parents - creators of reptilian / serpent-like humanoid monsters.**

Indeed, if we remember the reports we did in Chapters 1 and 2, for religions and mythologies of China / Sina, Korea, Han, India, etc., we will see **that also these Eastern religions are associated with those created by the Chaldeans Magi in the Middle East** and that these religions came also **in stark contrast to the religions - mythologies of the inhabitants of these areas before the genocidal - murderous - bloody onslaught of the Islamist-Mongols.** The new element introduced by Eastern religions is that of the **Dragon**, which for them is the supreme god.

Finally, it becomes obvious that the above religions are not religions, but mutant mythologies and gods are not gods, but real historical - mythological persons.

Notes for researchers:

- **Abzu ή Engur** = **ab**=“ωκεανός” **zu**=“γνωρίζω” ή “βαθιά” = Was a god of the Oceans;
- **Investigate the relation between the Titan Oceanus – Tethys and the Titan Hyperion – Theia**, who gave birth to the **Sun**, the **Moon** and **Eos/Dawn** and their relation to **Dragons, Όφις**, serpents etc...
- **Investigate in deep the Gigantomachy / Γιγαντομαχία!**
- **Yahoo owes the internet name Yahu. Is yahoo connected with Yahu?**
- **Investigate in deep all mythologies for the great flood.**
- Investigate possible relation of Oannes with Baptist John.
- **God Utu**: he is represented holding a club, standing in one foot on a mountain. Is it related with any royal crests, as the former king of Greece Konstantinos?

Egyptian mythology and history

Abraham (about 1800 - 1640 BC) in Egypt,

Abraham, in a period of his life he went to Egypt. There, with his gift of prophesy and explaining dreams, he became one of the elite in the Pharaoh's court. Then, Abraham promoted his wife Sarah / Sarai to Pharaoh, which "she was exceedingly beautiful." After the marriage of Sarah and Pharaoh, Abraham was the happiest man in Egypt; instead, Pharaoh suffered plagues:

Genesis, κεφ. 12

16 And he entreated Abram well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses, and menservants, and maidservants, and she asses, and camels.

17 And the Lord plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues because of Sarai Abram's wife.

The marriage of the Pharaoh with Sarah brings great plagues to the first. Pharaoh realizes that Sarah is the wife of Abraham and therefore drives them out of Egypt with escort **and all property acquired there**: "And Pharaoh commanded his men concerning him: and they sent him (Abraham) away, and his wife, and **all that he had**. "

Γένεσις, κεφ. 13

1 And Abram went up out of Egypt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and Lot with him, into the south.

2 And Abram was very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold.

Notes:

- **Sarah:** Her name was originally **Sarai**. According to [Genesis](#) 17:15 God changed her name to Sarah as part of a [covenant](#) after [Hagar](#) bore Abraham his first son, [Ishmael](#).
The Hebrew name Sarah indicates a woman of high rank and is translated as "princess".
- Let us remind to the reader that Abraham was a **Chaldean Magus**.

Josef in Egypt (about 1600 BC)

Joseph was the eleventh son of Jacob-Israel (Abraham, Isaac, Jacob). As stated by Wikipedia, the brothers envied him, hated him, and one reason for this was that Joseph saw visions. Because of the hatred, they decided to sell him as a slave to **Madianites or Ismailites merchants**, who in turn sold Josef to Petefri, **the head of Pharaoh's guard**.

[**Note:** Let remind to the reader that **Moses was a Madianite**, from the land of Madiam. Also, **Ishmaelites** are called **the descendants of Ismael, son of Abraham and ancestor of Muhammad...**]

The initially slave, Joseph, became later a supervisor of Pharaoh. Later, the wife of Potefri accuses Joseph of attempted to rape her and Potefris imprisons Josef. Joseph in the prison sees dreams and visions, while interpreting dreams and visions of a co-prisoner, who was the person who tested Pharaoh's food and responsible for the feeding of Pharaoh. **The last interpretation of dreams by Joseph, was in one of Pharaoh's dreams: Joseph interprets - foretells** the coming seven years of abundance and the seven years of famine in Egypt. Pharaoh considering the prophetic abilities of Joseph and his help, puts him [Vizier](#) of Egypt - something like the current Prime Minister - and marries Josef with the daughter of the priest [Potipherah](#), **Egyptian priest in the city of Heliopolis.**

Josef together with the daughter of the priest Potipherah, gives birth in two children: Manasseh and Ephraim.

Seven years of abundance and seven years famine, Summary, (Γένεσις, Κεφ. 41)

During the **second year of famine**, the Egyptians had not money at all to buy grain and feed themselves. «As a last resort, **all of the inhabitants of Egypt, less the Egyptian priestly class, sold all of their properties to Joseph for seed.** These properties now became the property of the Pharaoh, or in other words, government property.»

Also, at the second year of famine, Joseph's brothers go to Egypt to buy food. **There they meet their brother Joseph, whom previously had sold as a slave and love each other again.** Joseph offers them lunch and altogether agree to return to Canaan, to get their father **and the whole family with all their belongings and move to Egypt.**

During the lunch given by Joseph to his brothers, the Egyptians put them in a different table:

«And they set on for him (Josef) by himself, and for them by themselves (the family of Jacob/Israel), and for the Egyptians, which did eat with him, by themselves: **because the Egyptians might not eat bread with the Hebrews; for that is an abomination unto the Egyptians.**» (Γένεσις: κεφ. 43.32)

Joseph's brothers return to Canaan and together with their entire property move to Egypt. Then Joseph presents them to the Pharaoh, who honoured their presence and gave them permission to settle in Egypt and become heads of the shepherds - breeders throughout Egypt.

Γένεσις, κεφ. 46

31 And Joseph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, I will go up, and shew Pharaoh, and say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, which were in
32 And the men are shepherds, for their trade hath been to feed cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have

33 And it shall come to pass, when Pharaoh shall call you, and shall say, What is your occupation?

34 That ye shall say, Thy servants' trade hath been about cattle from our youth even until now, both we, and also our fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Goshen; **for every shepherd is an abomination unto the Egyptians.**

The life of the family of Jacob in Egypt, until the exit / expulsion of Moses and the Jews from there.

After the settlement of the family Jacob-Joseph in Egypt, important events happen.

Γένεσις, κεφ. 47

11 And Joseph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Egypt, in the best of the land, in the land of Rameses, as Pharaoh had commanded...

13 And there was no bread in all the land; for the famine was very sore, so that the land of Egypt and all the land of Canaan fainted by reason of the famine.

14 And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn which they bought: **and Joseph brought the money into Pharaoh's house.**

15 And when money failed in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, all the Egyptians came unto Joseph, and said, Give us bread: for why should we die in thy presence? for the money faileth.

16 And Joseph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail.

17 And they brought their cattle unto Joseph: and Joseph gave them bread in exchange for horses, and for the flocks, and for the cattle of the herds, and for the asses: and he fed them with bread for all their cattle for that year.

18 When that year was ended, they came unto him the second year, and said unto him, We will not hide it from my lord, how that our money is spent; my lord also hath our herds of cattle; there is not ought left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands:

19 Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Pharaoh: and give us seed, that we may live, and not die, that the land be not desolate.

20 And Joseph bought all the land of Egypt for Pharaoh; for the Egyptians sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them: so the land became Pharaoh's.

21 And as for the people, he removed them to cities from one end of the borders of Egypt even to the other end thereof.

22 Only the land of the priests bought he not; for the priests had a portion assigned them of Pharaoh, and did eat their portion which Pharaoh gave them: wherefore they sold not their lands.

23 Then Joseph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day and your land for Pharaoh: lo, here is seed for you, and ye shall sow the land.

24 And it shall come to pass in the increase, that ye shall give the fifth part unto Pharaoh, and four parts shall be your own,....

25 And they said, Thou hast saved our lives: let us find grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Pharaoh's servants

27 And Israel dwelt in the land of Egypt, in the country of Goshen; and they had possessions therein, and grew, and multiplied exceedingly.

Γένεσις, κεφ. 48

The dying Jacob calls his son Joseph and his two grandsons, Ephraim and Manasseh, he blesses them and says:

4 And said unto me (God Yahweh/Israel to Jacob)), Behold, **I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people; and will give this land to thy seed after thee for an everlasting possession...**

20 And he blessed them that day, saying, In thee shall Israel bless, saying, God make thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh: and he set Ephraim before Manasseh.....

22 Moreover I have given to thee one portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand of the Amorite with my sword and with my bow.

Then, before Jacob/Israel leaves his last breath, **he gives orders to his 12 children**, saying:

- **Reuben** : «thou art my firstborn, my might, and the beginning of my strength,.... unstable as water, thou shalt not excel; »
- **Simeon and Levi**: «are brethren; instruments of cruelty are in their habitations..... for in their anger they slew a man, and in their selfwill they digged down a wall. »
- **Judah**: thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise: thy hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies; thy father's children shall bow down before thee.... The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the ^dgathering of the people be»
- **Zebulun**: shall dwell at the haven of the sea; and he shall be for an haven of ships; and his border shall be unto Zidon
- **Issachar**: is a strong ass couching down between two burdens
- **Dan**: shall judge his people, **as one** of the tribes of Israel... Dan shall be a serpent by the way, an adder in the path, that biteth the horse heels, **so that his rider shall fall backward.**
- **Gad**: will be raided by raiders, and he will raid at their heels
- **Asher**: his bread shall be fat, and he shall yield royal dainties.
- **Naphtali** is a hind let loose: he giveth **goodly words.**
- **Josef**: is a fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well; whose branches run over the wall:... Even by the God of thy father, who shall help thee; and by the Almighty, who shall bless thee with blessings of heaven above, blessings of the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts, and of the womb:... they shall be

on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brethren.

- **Benjamin:** shall **ravin as a wolf**: in the morning he shall devour the prey, and at night he shall divide the spoil.

33 And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and was gathered unto his people....

Γένεσις, κεφ. 50

23 And Joseph saw Ephraim's children of the third generation: the children also of Machir the son of Manasseh were brought up upon Joseph's knees.

Exodus (about 1200 BC)

In the Old Testament after the chapter of Genesis which ends with the death of Jacob, follows the chapter of Exodus. As the author of the Old Testament tells us, there is a change in the administration of Egypt and a new Pharaoh, who apparently had no relation with Joseph and the Israel family, takes the power - administration. This new Pharaoh, according to the Bible, removes all the rights and property of the family Israel and obliges them to slavery.

Ἔξοδος, κεφ. 1

7 And the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

8 Now there arose up a new king over Egypt, which knew not Joseph.

9 And he said unto his people, Behold, **the people of the children of Israel** are more and mightier than we:

10 Come on, let us deal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, **that, when there falleth out any war, they join also unto our enemies**, and fight against us, and so get them up out of the land.

Then, is described the story of Moses: shortly after his birth, they place him in a basket-boat and leave him in the Nile river, at the time the daughter of Pharaoh approaches. And the origin of Moses was as follows:

κεφ. 2

1 And there went a man of the house of Levi, and took to **wife** a daughter of Levi.

2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son (Moses)...

Moses is adopted and grew up in Pharaoh's royal court with the obvious purpose his family to regain power in Egypt. Much later Moses kills an Egyptian who was beating one of his brothers. **[Author's note:** according to some scholars, the man that was killed by Moses was someone who had orders from the Pharaoh to monitor suspicious Moses]. The murder becomes known quickly, Pharaoh orders the arrest of Moses, **but he escapes into the Sinai, to his relatives.** There, for many years apparently plan to

release the House of Israel from Egypt, i.e., **only the family members of Jacob, Joseph, etc.. Moses several years later**, (he is already 80 years old), along with his brother Aaron go to Pharaoh and by doing magic tricks, try to persuade him to take their family and the enslaved people of Israel, three days to the desert to do sacrifices to their god. **Pharaoh does not give them permission. For this reason occur only to the Egyptian inhabitants of Egypt ten plagues.**

The [Ten plagues](#) only of the **Egyptians** as are:

1. [Water](#), which turned to [blood](#) and killed all fish and other aquatic life ([Exodus 7:14–25](#))
2. [Frogs](#) ([Exodus 8:1–8:15](#))
3. [Lice](#) ([Exodus 8:16–19](#))
4. [Flies](#) or wild animals ([Exodus 8:20–30](#))
5. Disease on [livestock](#) ([Exodus 9:1–7](#))
6. Incurable [boils](#) ([Exodus 9:8–12](#))
7. [Hail](#) and thunder ([Exodus 9:13–35](#))
8. [Locusts](#) ([Exodus 10:1–20](#))
9. [Darkness](#) ([Exodus 10:21–29](#))
10. **Death of the first-born of all Egyptian humans and animals.** To be saved, the Israelites had to place the blood of a lamb on the front door of their houses. ([Exodus 11](#), [Exodus 12](#))

Pharaoh and the Egyptians were driven crazy, that were unable to fully understand where all these plagues come from and how to react to the magic and the alchemy of the highly organized and methodical Chaldean Magi, who some years earlier had pretended the shepherds. **During the night of the assassination of the Egyptian children**, they go to Moses and Aaron and beg them - Israel to leave Egypt. **But before they leave Egypt:**

Exodus, chapter 12

35 And the children of Israel did according to the word of Moses; and they borrowed of the Egyptians jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment:

36 And the Lord gave the people favour in the sight of the Egyptians, so that they lent unto them such things as they required. **And they spoiled the Egyptians.**

37 And the children of Israel journeyed from Rameses to Succoth, about six hundred thousand on foot that were men, beside children.

38 And a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very much cattle.

40 Now the sojourning of the children of Israel, who dwelt in Egypt, was four hundred and thirty years..

This was the family history of Abraham, Jacob, Joseph, Moses, and the ORIGINAL Jews / Hebrews in Egypt.... Then (chapter: 43 - 51), the Bible says that **all Jews and only Jews**

should celebrate Easter/Pesah to commemorate the exodus. If someone other wants to celebrate Pesah, **we must first and necessarily be circumcised.**

The important thing mentioned by the Bible is that, apart from the so-called **Jews / People of God Israel**, **here defined only those who originate from the sperm of Jacob, a mixed multitude went up also with them.** Research to this subject of the removal / expulsion / exodus of the family Jacob-Israel and the **mixed multitude of people** from Egypt has been done by author I. Fourakis, who in his books says: [Note: Sources of I. Fourakis are ancient Egyptians, Greeks, Romans etc. authors.]

In summary, says I. Fourakis in his books that the Pharaoh of Egypt **Amenofis III** had intermented in the quarries of Heliopolis **people of many races (and Egyptians)**, among which there were **Egyptian priests**. In fact, he says that **"The exiled / expelled from Egypt were neither race nor sub-race, nor nation, nor tribe. They were a group of lepers, profanes, infamous and sacrilegious medley of Egyptians and other people."** The reasons for incarceration of such people in the quarries was the disease of leprosy, which was a disease of that epoch and the punishment of many of them, **who under the guidance of priest Moses** (Osarsif = Osiris + Joseph) and about 70 **other priests, created a politico-religious rebellion against the administration of Pharaoh**, which eventually failed.

In summary, according to the Old Testament, there were two attempts by the Chaldean Magi family of Abraham, to enter the political-religious power in Egypt. The first attempt was made by Abraham around 1700 BC and the second by the grandson of Abraham, Joseph and his family, circa 1600 BC. There was a third failed attempt, the story of Moses in the basket on the Nile, a time when the family of Israel (Jacob-Israel) was enslaved by the Egyptians, around 1250 BC, which later led to the exile / expulsion story, about 1200 BC ..

From the rest history of Egypt (1200 - 30 BC) we will report the facts below:

A) Old Testament: Egypt and Ethiopia (Αίγυπτος και Αιθιοπία)

- **Numbers, κεφ. 12**
1 And Miriam and Aaron spake against **Moses because of the Ethiopian woman whom he had married:** for he had married an Ethiopian woman.
- **Ψαλμοί/Psalms, κεφ. 68**
22 The Lord said, I will bring again from Bashan, **I will bring my people again from the depths of the sea: (;;;;!!!!)**
31 Princes shall come out of Egypt; **Ethiopia shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.**
- **Ησαΐας / Isaiah, κεφ. 43**
3 For I am the Lord thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour: I gave Egypt for thy ransom, **Ethiopia and Seba for thee.**

- **Κατά Ματθαίον / Matthew, κεφ. 12**

42 The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: **for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here.**

- **Γένεσις, κεφ. 33**

20 And he erected there an altar, and called it **El-Elohe-Israel**.

B) The Egyptians - sometimes in alliance, or aided by the Greeks - fought the "Persian" kings who had their eye upon Egypt, following the efforts of the family Jacob-Israel, which family existed also in ancient Persia as a Chaldean – Magi priesthood.

Γ) Egypt was attacked also from the south by tribes that lived in today's Ethiopia and Sudan. There was a temporary dominance of these tribes over Egypt.

[Author's note: I recommend readers to read articles related to Ethiopia, Solomon and the Queen of Sheva.]

Δ) The final decline of Egypt occurs in 30 BC and was accompanied by the Roman occupation.

E) The last dynasty of Egypt was the dynasty of the Greek - Macedonian Ptolemies (305 to 30 BC), which began with Ptolemy I Lagos, general of Alexander the Great and ended with the Greek administration of Cleopatra and Mark Antony .

Moses, People of Israel and the Hebrews

When Moses left Egypt, he created the people of Israel and not the Jews / Hebrews. The Jews / Hebrews, according to the Bible, already existed and defined only the family Abraham, Isaac, Jacob and their descendants. The people of Israel that Moses formed, were all those mixed people of different races, nations and religions, who were subjected, enslaved, dedicated to the family of Moses and thus, to the god with the name Israel, also known **as Yahweh, Jehovah, El Shaddai, Judas, Sabaoth**, who lived in **Upper Zion** and whose children are called **Zionists** ([When I have bent Judah for me, filled the bow with Ephraim, and raised up thy sons, O Zion, against thy sons, O Greece, and made thee as the sword of a mighty man](#) - Zechariah 9:13). **God Israel who lived in Upper Zion**, later, in the Mesopotamian religions which were promoted by the Chaldeans Magi (Jewish prophets Isaiah, Malachi, Jeremiah, etc., descendants of Abraham, Isaac, Jacob) was named **Su'en / Sin** and later in the religion created by prophet Muhammad (descendant of Abraham by his son Ishmael), who was also correlated closely with the descendants of Semites, Medes, Achaemenids, etc., was named **Allah**, not only as a name that defines god, but as a real person , who Allah resides on the Moon, as well as on the Moon lived the Egyptian god Yah (we will see below), in which also resides and the moon goddess Selene, Hecate, Ishtar, etc..

Other names of God Israel are El, Eloah, Elohim, El Shaddai, Adonai, Yah, Yahu, Yhwh, Yahweh-Shalom, **El Roi (God of Seeing = The God Who sees)**.

Same state that the world **Israel**, derives from the initial characters of the words – gods of ancient Egypt, **Isis - Ra - El**.

Egypt, religion - «Isis and Osiris»

Plutarch (50 - 120 AD) wrote the book "**On Isis and Osiris**," which he dedicated to the priestess of Delphi, **Flauia Clea**. As we are informed by Delphic inscriptions, the year 95 **Plutarch was awarded by the priestly axiom for life**.

[**Author's note**: note the non-Hellenic name of the priestess]

The following are notes of the translation team of the book "On Isis and Osiris":

Osiris was identified with the Greek Dionysus (the first Dionysus, Zagreus) and **Clea was the leader of Thyiades**, who were priestesses of Dionysus. On the other hand, it is known that **the cult of Isis was introduced in Greece** in 330 BC, according to an inscription found in Piraeus ... Isis was celebrated twice a year, Autumn and Spring. **In Delos there are still ruins of the temple of Isis. The Temple of Isis in Athens was located to where today's Athens Christianic cathedral exists.**

[[[**Παρένθεση: Θυιάδες / Thiyades** (Greek Wikipedia)

In the Greek mythology with the name **Θυιάδες (Θυιάδαι)** ή και **Θυάδες (Θυάδαι)** is reported **a group of women who worshiped Dionysus**, as were the **Βάκχες / Bacchaes** and the **Μαινάδες / Maenads** . According to the tradition, **Thiyades** were the daughters of the first priestess of Dionysus at Delphi, **Thyias / Θυίας**, from whom they got their name... The latest survey expressed the reservation that these women may have been Bacchae and not Thyiades, because Thyiades belong to historic times, while the Bacchae are known from the legendary / mythical era.

Τέλος Παρένθεσης]]]

According to the Egyptian pantheon, **god of the underworld considered Anubis**, who had the form of a **dog (Κύνας = dog)**. Also **Hermes**, god **Thoth**, was considered to connect the upper world with the underworld.

Comment 38: According to the classic Egyptian version, **Osiris** was drowned during his fight with **Seth**.

God Set - Seth / Σετ - Σεθ (Wikipedia)

In ancient Egyptian religion, Set / Seth is a god of the desert, storms, and foreigners. **In later myths** he is also the god of darkness, and chaos.

In Egyptian mythology, Set is portrayed as the usurper **that killed and mutilated his own brother Osiris**. Osiris' wife Isis reassembled Osiris' corpse and embalmed him.

Osiris' son Horus sought revenge upon Set, and the myths describe their conflicts.
The death of Osiris and the battle between Horus and Set is a popular theme in the Egyptian mythology.

Comment 50: Isis was identified with the brightest star in the **constellation of Canis Major (Κύων Μέγας = Great Dog), Sirius, Orion** coincided mainly with **Osiris** and not with Horus, and the **Ursa Major (Μεγάλη Άρκτος = Big Bear)** was identified mainly with **Seth**.

A very important information for the worship of the goddess Isis in Greece give us two inscriptions found in **Ios** and **Andros** islands.

The text says:

Ο δείνα ανέθηκεν **Εἷσιδι**, Σέραπι, **Ανούβιδι** και Αρποκράτη.

Εἷσις ἐγὼ εἰμὶ ἡ τύραννος πάσης χώρας και ἐπαιδεύθην ὑπὸ Ἑρμοῦ και γράμματα εὔρον μετὰ Ἑρμοῦ τα δημόσια, ἵνα μη τοις αυτοῖς πάντα γράφηται.

Ἐγὼ νόμους ἀνθρώποις ἐθέμην και ἐνομοθέτησα, α οὐδεὶς δύναται μεταθεῖναι.

Ἐγὼ εἰμὶ Κρόνου θυγάτηρ πρεσβυτάτη

Ἐγὼ εἰμὶ γυνή και ἀδελφή Οσεύρεος Βασιλέως

Ἐγὼ εἰμὶ θεοῦ Κυνὸς ἀστρῶ ἐπιτέλλουσα

Ἐγὼ εἰμὶ ἡ παρά γυναιξὶ θεὸς καλουμένη

Εἰμὶ ἡ **Βούβαστις** πόλις οἰκοδομήθη

Ἐγὼ ἐχώρησαν γῆν ἀπ' οὐρανοῦ

Ἐγὼ ἀστρῶν οδοὺς ἐδείξα

Ἐγὼ ἡλίου και σελήνης πορείαν συνέταξα...

Dedicated this to **Isis**, Serapis, **Anubis** and Carpocrates

I am Isis, the mistress of every land and was taught by Hermes and devised with Hermes the demotic letters

That all things might not be written with the same letters.

I gave and ordained laws unto men, which no one is able to change.

I am the eldest daughter of Cronus

I am wife and sister of king Osiris.

I am she that riseth in the star of the Dog god (α of Canis Major, Sirius).

I am she that is called goddess by women.

For my the city of **Bubastis** built.

I divided the earth from heaven.

I showed the paths of the stars.

I ordered the course of the sun and moon.

I devised business in the sea...

[Note: Herodotus (2, 137) reports that **Bubastis (Βούβαστις)** in Greek is called **Artemis (Ἄρτεμις).**]

From now on begins the English translation of the ancient Greek to Greek translation of the book of Plutarch «Isis and Osiris». Plutarch writes:

Many also are those who have narrated that Isis is the daughter of Hermes (Thoth), others of Prometheus, of whom believe that the second one is the inventor of wisdom and prudence, while Hermes of the grammar of music.

The priests (of Isis) refrain from onion, detest it and care not to eat it because it is the only one that grows up and deploys when the moon does not appear ... Similarly they believe that the pig/pork is an unholy animal because it mates when there is no moon, and in those who drink their milk get leprosy and scabies signs.

People think that the name of Zeus for the Egyptians is Amon (Αμμούν, Ἀμμωνας), but Manetho the Sebennytos believes that this name means "what is hidden" or "hide".

I think that, by naming the monad *Απόλλωνα and the dyad Ἄρτεμη, Αθηνά the week and the first cube Ποσειδῶνα, they wanted to imitate their temples in the sacred places, their ceremonials and, Oh Zeus, the texts. **Their king and ruler Osiris depict with one eye and a sceptre (σκήπτρο).** There are some who interpret his name as multi-eyed «πολυόφθαλμος», because «ος» means «multi» in the Egyptian language and «ἴρι» means «eye».

***[Author's note: let us remind to the reader the pair of Sun and Moon, in this case of the Egyptians Apollo and Artemis.]**

When you hear, then, the myths of the Egyptians for the gods, wanderings, dismemberment and many such mishaps, must remember what were mentioned previously and do not think that an event is done as they tell it.

Plutarch now says the myth of Isis, Osiris and Horus, which is summarized as follows:

- **Cronus** slept secretly with **Rhea**.
- Their children were in queue: **Osiris**, **Arouiris (Απουήρις)**, **Typhon**, **Isis**, **Nephthys**.
- **Nephthys** is also called **Τελευτή**, **Αφροδίτη** και **Νίκη**. They say also that **Osiris** and **Arouiris** are children of the **Sun [Author's note: maybe Hyperion]**, **Isis** of **Hermes**, while **Typhon** and **Nephthys** children of **Cronus**.
- **Nephthys married Typhon**, while **Isis** and **Osiris united** before being born, inside their mother's womb. Some also say that like this **Arouiris** was born, who the Egyptians call elder **Horus** and the Greeks **Apollo**.
- **Osiris** tamed and taught the Egyptians using persuasion, speech and music, that is why the Greeks thought that he was identified with their own **Dionysus**.
- **Typhon conspires with 72 men and murders Osiris**. **Isis** in order to mourn, cut one of hers braids and put a mourning dress at the city which exists until today with the name **Copto (Κοπτῶ)**. Other believe that the name **copto** means

«στέρηση / **desolation**», because the word «αποστερώ / **deprive**» Egyptians call it «κοπτώ / **desolate** ».

- Isis learns that **Όσιρις** has slept with her sister (**Nephthys**) and that those two had given birth to a child. She searches for the child and finds it (**Anubis**), grows him up and makes him guardian of the gods.
- Later Isis goes to the city of Byblos (Βύβλος) where a shrine?? appears in a river. The Byblians (Βύβλιοι) until today they **worship the wood of the shrine**, which is inside the temple of Isis.
- There (**Isis** μεταμορφωμένη (transformed) in a simple woman) becomes friend with a queen, which other called her **Astarte**, other **Σάωσι / Saosi** and other **Νεμανούν / Nemanun**, which in Greek could be translated as **Αθηναίδα / Athinais**. Then she becomes nanny of her child with the name Μανερός / Maneros, who dies.
- Isis starts to go and find her son Horus. But Typhon hunts Horus and dismembers him.
- Osiris returns from hades and prepares his son Horus in his battle against Typhon.

The Greeks call **Canis = Dog (Κύνας) the soul of Isis**, while Egyptians **Σώθι / Sothis, Orion the soul of Horus** and **Ursa = Bear (Άρκτο) the soul of Typhon**.

Comment 50: Isis was identified with the brighter star of the constellation of **Canis Major, Sirius, Orion identified** mainly with **Osiris** and not with Horus, while **Ursa Major / Μεγάλη Άρκτος** was identifies mainly with **Seth**.

...The ship, that the Greeks name **Argo / Αργώ**, same model of the ship of **Osiris**, who, in order to honour it, they have given to it a position between the stars, **is not moved away from the stars of Orion and Canis**, which, one of them is considered the holy star of Horus and the other of Isis.

The best, then, do those who believe that the stories about Typhon, Osiris and Isis are incidents neither of gods nor people, but of large demons, which Plato, Pythagoras, Xenocrates, and Chrysippus, **following the old theologians** say they were stronger than humans and much more talented than us in nature. But they had neither neat / immiscible nor pure the divine element, but participated both in the nature of the soul and the senses of the body that receives pleasure and pain and everything is caused by these changes affect others more and others less.

The accomplishments of the Giants and the Titans, sung by the Greeks, some unfair acts of Cronus, **the contrast of Python and Apollo** and the wanderings of Demeter **do not lack** in anything from tales of Osiris and Typhon **Everything obscured by sacred mysteries** and are preserved with ceremonies, remaining implicit and invisible to most people, **have the same explanation**.

They say that **Sarapis / Σάραπις** is indeed no other than **Pluto/ Πλούτωνας** and **Persephone** is **Isis**.

They also believe that Homer, like Thales / Θαλής, learned by the Egyptians and he believes that the start of everything and every birth is the water, **because Oceanus is Osiris and Tethys is Isis...**

The myths about the Titans and the Νυκτέλια / Nyktelia are accord with the myths of the dismembering and the rebirth of **Osiris**.

It is believed in Egypt that **Anubis has such a power, as Hecate / Εκάτη** for the Greeks... While some believe that **Anubis is Cronus**. **For this**, while he gives birth to everything by himself and gestates_= κυοφορεί **he is called Canis = Κύνων**.

The Chaldeans, from the planets they name **birthing gods / γενέθλιους θεούς**, two they say are benevolent, two provoke disasters, while the three remaining are in-between and participate in both. (**Ερμής, Αφροδίτη, Άρης, Ζευς, Κρόνος, Ήλιος, Σελήνη**).

The name Seth, with which call Typhon, shows the oppression and the violence... Some also say that one of the companions of Typhon was named Βέβων (Σηθ), **while Manetho says that Typhon was named also Βέβων (Σηθ)**.

There are some who allege that Osiris is the Sun and that he is called Sirius by the Greeks,.... while they claim that Isis is the Moon. [Author's note: sun and moon again]

Says the translating team in comment 170:

Indeed, it was the Greeks who identified **Isis** with the **moon**, given that **in Egypt the lunar gods were male**. **Isis** is also identified with the **cow goddess Athor** and with **Astarte**, while the Greeks identified her with **Aphrodite**, the goddess of love. Furthermore, according to the Greek conception, **with the moon and the spells was associated goddess Hecate, chthonic deity, monstrous, triple goddess, who was followed by the dogs and her places were the tristrata**.

God Yah (Yaeh)

In the website <http://www.touregypt.net/>, an Egyptian website for the tourists, it is written the following information:

Many topics in ancient Egyptian religion can be fraught with complexities. Trying to understand the changing roles of gods such as Re, Osiris and Amun are difficult if not impossible with the limited text available to us today. However, there are none of these more difficult, or certainly more controversial than the Moon God, Yah.

It is interesting that the earliest references to the name **Yah (Yaeh)** refer to the moon as a satellite of the earth in its physical form. From this, the term becomes conceptualized **as a lunar deity, pictorially anthropomorphic** but whose manifestations, from hieroglyphic evidence, can include **the crescent of the new moon**, the **ibis** and the **falcon**, which is comparable to the other moon deities, [Thoth](#) and [Khonsu](#).

Of course, **the complexity and controversy of Yah stem from the term's similarity** to the early form of the name for the modern **god of the Jews (Yahweh), Christians and Muslims**, as well as the fact that their ancestors were so intermingled with those of the Egyptians. **In fact, this distinctive attribute of this god makes research on his ancient [Egyptian mythology](#) all the more difficult.**

Little is really known of this god's cult, and there are no references to actual temples or locations where he may have been worshipped.

However, among ancient references, we do seem to find in the Papyrus of Ani several references to the god, though here, his name has been translated as Lah:

In Chapter 2:

"A spell to come forth by day and live after dying. **Words spoken by the Osiris Ani:**
O One, bright as the moon-god lah; O One, shining as lah;

This Osiris Ani comes forth among these your multitudes outside, bringing himself back as a shining one. **He has opened the netherworld.**

Lo, the Osiris Osiris [sic] Ani comes forth by day, and does as he desires on earth among the living."

And again, in Chapter 18:

"[A spell to] cross over into the land of Amentet by day. **Words spoken by the Osiris Ani:**

Hermopolis is open; **my head is sealed [by] Thoth.**

The eye of Horus is perfect; I have delivered the eye of Horus, and my ornament is glorious on the forehead of Ra, the father of the gods.

Osiris is the one who is in Amentet. Indeed, Osiris knows who is not there; I am not there.

I am the moon-god lah among the gods; I do not fail.

Indeed, Horus stands; he reckons you among the gods."

The high point in Yah's popularity can be found following the [Middle Kingdom](#) when **many people immigrated from the Levant and the Hyksos ruled Egypt** (about 1700 – 1550 BC). **Hence, it is likely that contact with the regions of Palestine, Syria and Babylon were important in the development of this god in Egypt.** George Hart, in his "A Dictionary of Egyptian Gods and Goddesses" believes that these foreigners in Egypt **may have associated Yah with the Akkadian moon-god, Sin**, who had an important temple at Harran in north Syria. **Like Thoth, Sin** was a god of Wisdom, but his other

epithets included "Brother of the Earth", Father of the Sun, Father of Gods, as well as others.

Later during the [New Kingdom](#) within the Theban royal family, and not so strangely, even though it was they who expunged these foreign rulers from Egypt, **the name of the god Yah was incorporated into their names.**

- The daughter of the [17th Dynasty](#) king, Tao I, was **Yah-hotep**, meaning "**Yah is content**".
- The name of the next and last ruler of the 17th Dynasty, [Kamose](#), may have also been derived from Yah. His name means "**the bull is born**", and this might be the **Egyptian equivalent of the epithet applied to Sin** describing him as a "**young bull...with strong horns** (i.e. the tips of the crescent moon).
- Also another interpretation of the name of the founder of the [18th Dynasty](#), [Ahmose](#), is **Yahmose**, which would mean "**Yah is born**". However, this was not the only name associated with **Hyksos gods** to be adopted by these Egyptians.
- In the [tomb](#) of [Tuthmosis III](#) of the [18th Dynasty](#), who is **often called the Napoleon of Egypt**, and who was perhaps responsible for Egypt's greatest expansion into the Levant, there is a scene where the king is accompanied by his mother and three queens, **including Sit-Yah, the "daughter of the moon-god"**.

However, after this period, the traces of Yah's moon cult in Egypt appear to be sporadic.

[Author's note: let us remind to the reader that in the period of the expansion of the moon god Yah in Egypt, in the political and religious power we find the family of Josef and his family.]

Finally, Wikipedia says about: Seth, Osiris, Ra (Σηθ, Ὅσιρις, Ρα)

In ancient Egyptian religion, Set / Seth is a god of the desert, storms, and foreigners. **In later myths** he is also the god of darkness, and chaos.

In Egyptian mythology, Set is portrayed as the usurper **that killed and mutilated his own brother Osiris**. Osiris' wife, Isis, reassembled Osiris' corpse and embalmed him. **Osiris' son, Horus, sought revenge upon Set and the myths describe their conflicts.** The death of Osiris and the battle between Horus and Set is a popular theme in Egyptian mythology.

Ra / Re, was an ancient Egyptian sun god who worshiped in Heliopolis (Ἡλιούπολη). The chief cult centre of Ra was [Heliopolis](#) where he was identified with the local sun-god [Atum](#). Through **Atum**, or as **Atum-Ra** he was also seen as **the first being and the originator** of the [Ennead](#), consisting of [Shu](#) and [Tefnut](#), [Geb](#) and [Nut](#), [Osiris](#), [Set](#), [Isis](#) and [Nephthys](#).

In later Egyptian dynastic times, **Ra was merged with the god Horus as Re-Horakhty** ("Ra, who is Horus of the Two Horizons"). He was believed to rule in all parts of the created world the **sky, the earth, and the underworld**. He was associated with the **falcon** or **hawk**. When in the New Kingdom the god **Amun rose to prominence he was fused with Ra as Amun-Ra**.

Anubis - "Άνουβις"

Anubis is the Greek name for a **jackal-headed god** associated with **mummification** and the **afterlife** in ancient Egyptian religion. **Anubis was the most important god of the dead but he was replaced during the Middle Kingdom (2055 – 1650 BC) by Osiris**.

One of the roles of Anubis was "Guardian of the Scales". Deciding the weight of "truth" by weighing the Heart against Ma'at, who was often depicted as an ostrich feather, **Anubis dictated the fate of souls. In this manner, he was a Lord of the Underworld, only usurped by Osiris. Anubis is a son of Ra in early myths, but later** he became known as son of Osiris and Nephthys, and in this role he helped Isis mummify his dead father.

In later times, during the Ptolemaic period, Anubis was merged with the Greek god Hermes, becoming **Hermanubis**. **The centre of this cult was in uten-ha/Sa-ka/ Cynopolis (Dogcity, Κύνας = Dog)**, a place whose Greek name simply means "**city of dogs**". In Book XI of "The Golden Ass" by Apuleius, we find evidence that **the worship of this god was maintained in Rome at least up to the 2nd century**. Indeed, Hermanubis also appears in the alchemical and hermetical literature of the Middle Ages and the Renaissance.

Finally, in the Egyptian religion / mythology exist the **Ennead of Heliopolis** and the **Ogdoad of Hermopolis**. The gods of these groups are related or have the same characteristics with the deities of other religions / mythologies, like Greece, Mesopotamia and India.

Αίγυπτος και Λαβύρινθος, Θησέας και Μινώταυρος (<http://www.theoi.com/>)

Egypt and Labyrinth, Theseus and Minotaur

According to Greek mythology, the Minotaur was the fruit of the union of Minos wife, **Pasiphae** (Hecate, Selene, Astarte, etc.) **with a bull, who was sent to Minos by Poseidon**.

Minotaur was killed by Theseus with the help of Ariadne (daughter of Minos) and Pasiphae, provided that Theseus would take her as his wife. With the help of Ariadne and the famous **Mito of Ariadne / Μίτο της Αριάδνης**, **Theseus enters the labyrinth and kills the Minotaur**.

The word Minotaur is probably associated with the constellation of Taurus.

Διόδωρος Σικελιώτης, (Ιστορική Βιβλιοθήκη Α')
Diodorus Siculus (Historic Library Α')

http://penelope.uchicago.edu/Thayer/E/Roman/Texts/Diodorus_Siculus/1A*.html

Following, we will present you same very revealing data from Diodorus Siculus, relating to Egypt, Greece, the gods, the clergy and other important issues.

13. ... From these last (Cronus and Rhea) were sprung five gods, one born on each of the five days which the Egyptians intercalate; the names of these children were **Osiris** and **Isis**, and also **Typhon**, **Apollo**, and **Aphroditê**; and **Osiris when translated is Dionysus**, and **Isis** is more similar to **Demeter** than to any other goddess;

16. It was by Hermes, for instance, according to them, that the common language of mankind was first further articulated, and that many objects which were still nameless received an appellation, that the alphabet was invented,... The Greeks also were taught by him how to expound (hermeneia) their thoughts, and it was for this reason that he was given the name Hermes. **In a word, Osiris, taking him for his priestly scribe**, communicated with him on every matter and used his counsel above that of all others. The olive tree also, they claim, was his discovery, not Athena's, as the Greeks say.

23. **The number of years from Osiris and Isis, they say, to the reign of Alexander, who founded the city which bears his name in Egypt, is over ten thousand, but, according to other writers, a little less than twenty-three thousand....**

24.... For inasmuch as it is generally accepted that Heracles fought on the side of the Olympian gods in their war against the Giants, they say that it in no way accords with the age of the earth for the Giants to have been born in the period when, as the Greeks, Heracles lived, which was a generation before the Trojan War, but rather at the time, as their own account gives it, when mankind first appeared on the earth; **for from the latter time to the present the Egyptians reckon more than ten thousand years**, but from the Trojan War less than twelve hundred.

... And they say that **Perseus also was born in Egypt**, and that **the origin of Isis is transferred by the Greeks to Argos in the myth which tells of that Io who was changed into a heifer**.

25. In general, there is great disagreement over these gods. For the same goddess is called by some **Isis**, by others Demeter, by others Thesmophorus, by others **Selenê**, by others **Hera**, while still others apply to her all these names. Osiris has been given the name Sarapis by some, Dionysus by others, Pluto by others, Ammon by others, Zeus by some, and many have considered Pan to be the same god; and some say that Sarapis is the god whom the Greeks call Pluto.

As for Isis, the Egyptians say that she was the discoverer of many health-giving drugs and was greatly versed in the **science of healing**; consequently, now that she has attained immortality, she finds her greatest delight in the healing of mankind and gives aid in their sleep to those who call upon her, plainly manifesting both her very presence and her beneficence towards men who ask her help. ... **For standing above the sick in their sleep she gives them aid for their diseases and works remarkable cures upon such as submit themselves to her...** Furthermore, she discovered also the drug which gives immortality, by means of which she not only raised from the dead her son Horus, who had been the object of plots on the part of Titans and had been found dead under the water, giving him his soul again, but also made him immortal. **And it appears that Horus was the last of the gods to be king after his father Osiris departed from among men.** Moreover, they say that **the name Horus, when translated, is Apollo**, and that, having been instructed by his mother Isis in both medicine and divination, he is now a benefactor of the race of men through his oracular responses and his healings.

26. The priests of the Egyptians, reckoning the time from the reign of Helius to the crossing of Alexander into Asia, say that it was in round numbers twenty-three thousand years....

Furthermore, the Egyptians relate in their myths that **in the time of Isis** there were certain creatures of many bodies, who are called by the Greeks Giants, but by themselves . . ., these being the men who are represented on their temples in monstrous form and as being cudgelled by Osiris. Now some say that **they were born of the earth at the time when the genesis of living things from the earth was still recent**, while some hold that they were only men of unusual physical strength who achieved many deeds and for this reason were described in the myths as of many bodies. But it is generally agreed that when they stirred up war against Zeus and Osiris they were all destroyed.

28. Now the Egyptians say that also after these events a great number of colonies were spread from Egypt over all the inhabited world. **To Babylon, for instance, colonists were led by Belus, who was held to be the son of Poseidon and Libya; and after establishing himself on the Euphrates river he appointed priests, called Chaldaeans** by the Babylonians, who were exempt from taxation and free from every kind of service to the state, **as are the priests of Egypt**; and they also make observations of the stars, following the example of the Egyptian priests, physicists, and astrologers. **They say also that those who set forth with Danaus, likewise from Egypt, settled what is practically the oldest city in Greece, Argos, and that the nation of the Colchi in Pontus and that of the Jews, which lies between Arabia and Syria, were founded as colonies by certain emigrants from their country;** and this is the reason why it is a long-established institution among these two peoples to circumcise their male children, the custom having been brought over from Egypt. Even the Athenians, they say, are colonists from Saïs in Egypt, and they undertake to offer proofs of such a relationship;....

[[[Παρένθεση: Ἰναχος, Βήλος Δαναός / Inachus, Belus, Danaos

- **Inachus** was an ancient (mythical) king of Argos, **contemporary of Eumolpus/Ευμόλπος and Εριχθονίου/Erichthonios. He was a son of the Oceanus and Tethys** and founder of the royal gender των **Ιναχιδών** who gave to Ἄργος **eight kings. Ο Ἰναχος, when occurred the deluge** of Deucalion, **saved the inhabitants** driving them to the mountains and next, after he collected the waters in a place, he created river Inachus, giving to it his name, he brought the Argeians in the fertile and habitable valley of Argos. Later, he built Argos and set as a protector of his city goddess **Hera / Ἥρα**.

[**Author's note:** not necessarily of the Greek Hera]

Poseidon in order to take revenge for his preference **drought the rivers**, but the land was watered by rains sent by Zeus. **Ἰναχος had Μελία as his wife**, (daughter of **Oceanus**), for other his wife was **Argeia / Αργεία**, with who he had six children: τον Φορωνέα, τον Αιγιαλέα, τον Πανόπτη, τον Ἄργο, τον **Πελασγό**, την **Ιώ**, or according to another version, τη Μυκίνη / Mycenaes.

- **Βήλος / Belus:** Son of Poseidon and Libya
 - **From Βήλος / Belus comes the god Baal, Bel ????**
- **Δαναός:** Son of **Belus** και της **Ιούς** (κόρης του Ἰναχου)

Τέλος Παρένθεσης]]]

Moreover, certain of the rulers of Athens were originally Egyptians, they say. Petes, for instance, the father of that Menestheus who took part in the expedition against Troy, having clearly been an Egyptian, later obtained citizenship at Athens and the kingship... He was of double form, and yet the Athenians are unable from their own point of view to give the true explanation of this nature of his, although it is patent to all that it was because of his double citizenship, Greek and barbarian, that he was held to be of double form, that is, part animal and part man.

29. In the same way, they continue, Erechtheus also, who was by birth an Egyptian, became king of Athens, and in proof of this they offer the following considerations. Once when there was a great drought, as is generally agreed, which extended over practically all the inhabited earth except Egypt because of the peculiar character of that country, and there followed a destruction both of crops and of men in great numbers, Erechtheus, through his racial connection with Egypt, brought from there to Athens a great supply of grain, and in return those who had enjoyed this aid made their benefactor king. After he had secured the throne he instituted the initiatory rites of Demeter in Eleusis and established the mysteries, transferring their ritual from Egypt...

... Furthermore, the initiatory rites and mysteries of this goddess were instituted at Eleusis at that time. And their sacrifices as well as their ancient ceremonies are observed by the Athenians in the same way as by the Egyptians; for the **Eumolpidae /**

Ευμολπίδες were derived from the priests of Egypt and the **Ceryces / Κήρυκες** from the pastophoroi.

In general, the Egyptians say that their ancestors sent forth numerous colonies to many parts of the inhabited world, the pre-eminence of their former kings and their excessive population; but since they offer no precise proof whatsoever for these statements, and since no historian worthy of credence testifies in their support, we have not thought that their accounts merited recording.

[[[Παρένθεση: Εύμολπος – Ευμολπίδες / Eumolpus – Eumolpidae

- **Εύμολπος:** (wikipedia)
Στην ελληνική μυθολογία ο Εύμολπος was the leader of the ιερατικού γένους των Ευμολπιδών. He was the son of Ποσειδώνα και της Χιόνης, grandson of Βορέου και της Ωρυθυίας... Ο Εύμολπος purified τον Ηρακλή for the murder των Κενταύρων. In another tradition, he had a son, τον **Cerycas (Κήρυκας = Pious??)**, who became the leader of **Ceryces** who were in charge of those who were introduced to the mysteries.
- **Ευμολπίδες:** (<http://www.ygeiaonline.gr/>)
Ancient priestly race of Eleusis and Athens. **They were taking care of the Eleusinian mysteries for a century.** Leader and founder of the sacraments, according to tradition, was Εύμολπος. The members of this genus were scattered in almost all municipalities in Attica, but always maintained their rights in the Eleusinian mysteries. From them came the profantis and ierofantisa, one of the four curators of the mysteries and some of the spondoforous. **They also had judiciary power and constituted the judiciary people**, which, with the king as a president, judged religious affairs. Οι Ευμολπίδες interpreted the unwritten divine laws, which no one dared to challenge.

Τέλος παρένθεσης]]]]]

43. As for their means of living in primitive times, the Egyptians, they say, in the earliest period got p155their food from herbs and the stalks and roots of the plants which grew in the marshes, making trial of each one of them by tasting it **A second way by which the Egyptians subsisted was, they say, by the eating of fish**, of which the river provided a great abundance, especially at the time when it receded after its flood and dried up. **They also ate the flesh of some of the pasturing animals, using for clothing the skins of the beasts that were eaten, and their dwellings they built out of reeds.** After subsisting in this manner over a long period of time they finally turned to the edible fruits of the earth, among which may be included the bread made from the lotus. The discovery of these is attributed by some to Isis,⁴ but by others to one of their early kings called Menas. **The priests, however, have the story that the discoverer of the branches of learning and of the arts was Hermes...**

44. Some of them give the story that at first gods and heroes ruled Egypt for a little less than eighteen thousand years, the last of the gods to rule being Horus, the son of

Isis; and mortals have been kings over their country, they say, for a **little less than five thousand years down** to the One Hundred and Eightieth Olympiad, the time when we visited Egypt and the king was Ptolemy, who took the name of The New Dionysus. **For most of this period the rule was** held by native kings, and for a small part of it by **Ethiopians, Persians, and Macedonians...** **About all of them the priests had records which were regularly handed down in their sacred books to each successive priest** from early times, giving the stature of each of the former kings, a description of his character, and what he had done during his reign...

45. After the gods the first king of Egypt, according to the priests, was Menas / Μηνάς, who taught the people to worship gods and offer sacrifices, and also to supply themselves with tables and couches and to use costly bedding, and, in a word, introduced luxury and an extravagant manner of life. ..

46 ... Now the buildings (of the Egyptians) of the temple survived down to rather recent times, **but the silver and gold and costly works of ivory and rare stone were carried off by the Persians when Cambyses burned the temples of Egypt**; and it was at this time, they say, that the Persians, by transferring all this wealth to Asia and taking artisans along from Egypt, constructed their famous palaces in Persepolis and Susa and throughout Media.

55. ... For he even **passed over the river Ganges and visited all of India as far as the ocean, as well as the tribes of the Scythians** as far as the river Tanaïs, which divides Europe from Asia; **and it was at this time, they say, that some of the Egyptians, having been left behind near the Lake Maeotis, founded the nation of the Colchi. And the proof which they offer of the Egyptian origin of this nation is the fact that the Colchi practise circumcision even as the Egyptians do, the custom continuing among the colonists sent out from Egypt as it also did in the case of the Jews.** In the same way he brought all the rest of Asia into subjection as well as most of the Cyclades islands....

61. After the death of this king the Egyptians regained the control of their government and placed on the throne a native king, Mendes, whom some call Marrus. So far as war is concerned this ruler did not accomplish anything at all, but **he did build himself a tomb known as the Labyrinth**, which was not so remarkable for its size as it was impossible to imitate in respect to its ingenious design; **for a man who enters it cannot easily find his way out**, unless he gets a guide who is thoroughly acquainted with the structure. **And some say that Daedalus, visiting Egypt and admiring the skill shown in the building, also constructed for Minos, the king of Crete, a labyrinth like the one in Egypt**, in which was kept, as the myth relates, the beast called Minotaur. **However, the labyrinth in Crete has entirely disappeared**, whether it be that some ruler razed it to the ground or that time effaced the work, but the one in Egypt has stood intact in its entire structure down to our lifetime.

62. Some tradition records that this Proteus (king of Egypt) was experienced in the knowledge of the winds and that he would change his body, sometimes into the form of different animals, sometimes into a tree or fire or something else, **and it so**

happens that the account which the priests give of Cetes is in agreement with that tradition. For, according to the priests, from the close association which the king constantly maintained with the astrologers, he had gained experience in such matters, and from a custom which has been passed down among the kings of Egypt has arisen the myths current among the Greeks about the way Proteus changed his shape. For it was a practice among the rulers of Egypt to wear upon their heads the forepart of a lion, or bull, or snake as symbols of their rule; at times also trees or fire, and in some cases they even carried on their heads large bunches of fragrant herbs for incense, these last serving to enhance their comeliness and at the same time to fill all other men with fear and religious awe...

79.... And it appears that Solon took this law (σεισάχεια) also to Athens (from Egypt), calling it a "disburdenment," when he absolved all the citizens of the loans, secured by their persons, which they owed.

81. ... For the positions and arrangements of the stars as well as their motions have always been the subject of careful observation among the Egyptians, if anywhere in the world; they have preserved to this day the records concerning each of these stars over an incredible number of years, this subject of study having been zealously preserved among them from ancient times, and they have also observed with the utmost avidity the motions and orbits and stoppings of the planets, as well as the influences of each one on the generation of all living things — the good or the evil effects, namely, of which they are the cause. And while they are often successful in predicting to men the events which are going to befall them in the course of their lives, not infrequently they foretell destructions of the crops or, on the other hand, abundant yields, and pestilences that are to attack men or beasts, and as a result of their long observations they have prior knowledge of earthquakes and floods, of the risings of the comets, and of all things which the ordinary man looks upon as beyond all finding out. And according to them the Chaldaeans of Babylon, being colonists from Egypt, enjoy the fame which they have for their astrology because they learned that science from the priests of Egypt.

85. There should be added to what has been said what still remains to be told concerning the ceremonies connected with the sacred bull called Apis. ... but some say that when Osiris died at the hands of Typhon Isis collected the members of his body and put them in an ox (bous), made of wood covered over with fine linen, and because of this the city was called Bousiris.

87.... Again, the dog is useful both for the hunt and for man's protection, and this is why they represent the god whom they call Anubis with a dog's head, showing in this way that he was the bodyguard of Osiris and Isis. There are some, however, who explain that dogs guided Isis during her search for Osiris and protected her from wild beasts and wayfarers, and that they helped her in her search, because of the affection

they bore for her, by baying; and this is the reason why at the **Festival of Isis the procession is led by dogs**, those who introduced the rite showing forth in this way the kindly service rendered by this animal of old.

88. The sacred bulls - I refer to the Apis and the Mnevis - **are honoured like the gods, as Osiris commanded,**

The wolves are honoured, they say, because their nature is so much like that of dogs, for the natures of these two animals are little different from each other and hence offspring is produced by their interbreeding.

94. ... and among the Jews **Moyse**s referred his laws to the god who is invoked as **Iao**.

97. Melampus also, they say, brought from Egypt the rites which the Greeks celebrate in the name of Dionysus, the myths about Cronus and the War with the Titans, and, in a word, the account of the things which happened to the gods. **Daedalus**, they relate, **copied the maze of the Labyrinth** which stands to our day **and was built**, according to some, by **Mendes**, but according to others, by king Marrus, **many years before the reign of Minos**.

98. Lycurgus also and Plato and Solon, they say, incorporated many **Egyptian customs** into their own legislation. And **Pythagoras** learned from Egyptians his teachings about the gods, his geometrical propositions and theory of numbers, as well as the transmigration of the soul into every living thing. Democritus also, as they assert, spent five years among them and was instructed in many matters relating to astrology.

Σημειώσεις / Notes:

Αρχαία Αίγυπτος, Ζέα -Ζεία

In Exodus, κεφ. 9:32 it is said:

«But the **wheat** and the **rie / spelt** were not smitten: for they were not grown up».

«Ο σίτος και η **Ζέα** δεν εκτυπήθησαν διότι ήσαν όψιμα».

The above phrase of the Bible tells us that the cultivation of **Spelt / Zea** keeps very old. The time that Bible narrates is before 1200 BC. **Zea or Zeia or Zia**, / Rie or Spelt was also cultivated in Greece since ancient times.

According to several websites, the cultivation of Zea in Greece abolished during the period 1928 - 1932 when prime minister in Greece was the Hebrew / Jewish Eleftherios Venizelos - Selom Benny, who **characterised the millennial diet of Zea as feed for animals !!** Then traders, friend of Ben Selom, introduced into the market other grains. The reader can find articles about Zea and Ben Selom online.

Γλωσσολογία
Linguistics

Γλωσσολογία – Γλώσσες / Linguistics - Languages

Η σημιτική γλώσσα

The word Semite comes from the biblical word Shem, one of the three sons of Noah.

The [Semitic language family](#) includes the ancient and modern versions of Akkadians (Assyrians - Babylonians), Aramaic, Phoenician, Hebrew, Arabic, Maltese, Chaldean and others.

In Genesis 10:21-31, Shem is described as the father of [Aram](#), [Ashur](#), and [Arpachshad](#), who are the Biblical ancestors of the [Arabs](#), [Aramaeans](#), [Assyrians](#), [Babylonians](#), [Chaldeans](#), [Sabaeans](#), and [Hebrews](#), etc.,

Η Κινέζικη γλώσσα

Most of the linguists, place all the modern διαλέκτους της Κινέζικης γλώσσας στην [Sino-Tibetan](#) language family. The language spoken by the Han dynasty is one of the main branches of this language family.

Οι Αλταϊκές γλώσσες

Altaic is a proposed language family that includes the [Turkic](#), [Mongolic](#), [Tungusic](#), and [Japonic](#) language families and the [Korean](#) language. These languages are spoken in a wide arc stretching from northeast Asia through Central Asia to Anatolia and Eastern Europe (**Turks, Kalmyks**). The group is named after the Altai Mountains, a mountain range in Central Asia. Some linguists separate the Korean language from the Altaic language family and say that the Japanese language has common elements with the Chinese

The Turkic and the Mongolic languages or their dialects, are also spoken in China.

Η Ελλάς στα Κινέζικα / Hellas in Chinese

According to an Hellen researcher, in the Chinese language the Hellenes are called **Xila Ren** and **Heila (Hellas)**, which in the official Chinese Pinyin means “**Hellas, The people who descended from the sky! Heavenly**”. (Ελλάς - Οι άνθρωποι που κατέβηκαν από τον ουρανό! Ουρανιδείς).

[Read the whole article / Διαβάστε ολόκληρο το άρθρο.](#)

The Semitic and the Chinese language

There are linguists who find common elements between the Semitic and the Chinese language families with the Altaic language.

Γλωσσική σύγκριση / Linguistic comparison

Let's do a language comparison to observe any differences between two languages. We will compare the names of some Sumerian gods, with the names created later to the same gods by the invaders - conquerors, the Akkadians - Semites.

- **An / Anu** = Sky / Heaven
- **Ki** = Earth
- **Abzu** = Ocean-us??
- The Sumerian god of the sea **Enki** is converted to the Akkadian **Ea**.
- **Enlil** is the Sumerian god of the storms. His name remained the same, but with the coming of the Akkadians, his parents changed. **An** and **Ki** became **Anshar** and **Kishar**. Many centuries later, the characteristics of **Enlil** transmitted to **Marduk**.
- Στη Σουμεριακή μυθολογία, ο **Enlil** had for wife **Ninlil**, who gave birth to **Nanna**. In the Akkadians, **Nanna** renamed to **Sin**.
- **For the Akkadians**, the wife of **Sin** was **Ningal** ("Great Lady"), who gave birth to **Utu** (Sun) and **Ishtar** (Venus?? / Moon??).
- **The Sumerian corresponding for Ishtar is Inanna.**

In summary, Sumerian names are: **Enki, Enlil, Ninlil, Nanna, Inanna**, and Akkadian names are: **Ea, Anshar, Kishar, Sin, Ningal** and **Ishtar**. We have links below for those who want to research the issue of the connection between Semitic and Altai languages.

- <http://www.hallelu-yah.nl/Proto-Semitic.pdf>
- <http://www.everyculture.com/Russia-Eurasia-China/Introduction-to-China-The-Languages-of-China.html>
- <http://dienekes.blogspot.com/2011/05/reality-of-altaic-language-family.html>
- <http://www.nativlang.com/linguistics/language-family-maps.php>
- <http://forum.globaltimes.cn/forum/showthread.php?p=43785>

Αρχαίοι Έλληνες Συγγραφείς
Ancient Greek Authors

Ο Σίνων και η Τροία / Sinon and Troy

1 – Sinon / Σίνων

The term **Sinon / Σίνων** derives from the verb **σίνω / σίνομαι / σινήσομαι / σινέομαι**, which means, **destroy, plunder, harm, cause plagues, (καταστρέφω, λεηλατώ, βλάπτω, προκαλώ πληγές, φθείρω)** (Henry George Liddell, Robert Scott, A Greek-English Lexicon).

2 – Σίνων και Τροία

In Greek mythology, **Sinon** ([Greek](#): "Σίνων", from the verb "σίνομαι" - *sinomai*, "to harm, to hurt") a son of Aesimus (son of [Autolycus](#)), or of the crafty [Sisyphus](#), was a Greek warrior during the [Trojan War](#). He is known as the spy left by the Greeks at Troy when they pretended that they left with all their fleet at the end of the Trojan War. **Sinon mission was to convince the Trojans to demolish their walls in order to transport inside Troy the Trojan Horse.**

Trojan horse

While questioning Sinon, the Trojan priest [Laocoön](#) guesses the plot and warns the Trojans, in Virgil's famous line "[Timeo Danaos et dona ferentes](#)" = **Fear of Danaos and those who bring gifts), which became known as 'beware of **Greeks** bearing gifts,' **Danaos being the ones who built the Trojan Horse.** However, the god **Poseidon sent two sea serpents** to strangle him and his sons Antiphantes and Thymbraeus, before any Trojan believes his warning. **According to Apollodorus** it was Apollo who sent the two serpents since Laocoön had insulted Apollo by sleeping with his wife in front of the "divine image". **Helen of Troy also guesses the plot** and tries to trick and uncover the Greek men inside the horse by imitating the voices of their wives. Anticlus would have answered, but Odysseus shut his mouth with his hand. **King Priam's daughter [Cassandra](#)**, the soothsayer of Troy, insists that the horse would be the downfall of the city and its royal family. She too is ignored, hence their doom and loss of the war.**

It is strange that Sinon is not mentioned by Homer, but by Virgil from the second book of the Aeneid.

[Author's note: **Please note that, according to Virgil, Laocoön DID NOT say "Fear of Hellenes/Greeks", but instead, "[Fear of Danaos](#)..."]**

Let's see who was [Virgil](#) / Βιργίλιος

The origin of Virgil (70 - 19 BC) is not sure. He was born near Mantua in northern Italy. Others say that his parents were villagers of humble origin who cared to take the best possible education, while others say he was son of horse breeders and landowners, who were able to finance his studies. He studied Law, Medicine, Rhetoric and Astronomy in Cremona, Milan, Rome and Naples, but finally decided to deal with poetry and philosophy.

Two explanations are commonly given for his name: The name **Virgil / Βιργίλιος** comes from the Latin word **virgo = maiden = παρθένα**, hence **Βιργίλιος = maiden-like = Παρθένιος**, or from the Latin word **virga = wand = ράβδος**, due to his **magical or prophetic powers** attributed to him.

In the Middle Ages, **Virgil was considered a herald of Christianity** for his *Eclogue 4* verses concerning the birth of a boy, which were read as a prophecy of Jesus' nativity.

Also during the Middle Ages, as Virgil was developed into a kind of **magus**, manuscripts of the *Aeneid* were used for **divinatory bibliomancy**, the *Sortes Virgilianae* (Virgilian lottery), in which a line would be selected at random and interpreted in the context of a current situation (Compare the ancient Chinese **I Ching**). The Old Testament was sometimes used for similar arcane purposes.

(Many other very interesting you can read about Virgil.)

[Note – question of the author: the magician, prophet, physician, lawyer, astronomer, poet, philosopher and rhetor Virgil, **is the only one who mentions about Sinon** (Apollodorus??). Virgil knew the real story of Troy or he tried to counterfeit? And if Virgil knew the real story of Troy, how did he learn it and what were his sources? Is the real Homer's Iliad somewhere well hidden or the published version is censored?

Finally, lets notice the similarity of the names: **Σίνων, Σιν, Σιών / Sinon, Sin, Sion, Zion.]**

Notes for researchers:

- Research the true origins of **Danaos** and the **prophet Calchas** / Δαναός, Δαναοί και Κάλχας.
- How are connected the words **Ilion and Troy** / Ίλιον και Τροία;

Σύνδεσμοι:

- Henry George Liddell, Robert Scott, A Greek-English Lexicon, Ρήμα **Σίνομαι** - <http://www.perseus.tufts.edu/hopper/text?doc=Perseus%3Atext%3A1999.04.0057%3Aentry%3Dsi%2Fnomai>
- <http://argolikivivliothiki.gr/2009/10/04/%CE%B4%CE%B1%CE%BD%CE%B1%CE%BF%CE%AF-%CE%BC%CF%85%CE%B8%CE%BF%CE%BB%CE%BF%CE%B3%CE%AF%CE%B1/>

Ηροδότου Ιστορίαι

Herodotus Histories

We present excerpts from the books "Herodotus' Histories," as they have been translated and distributed to the high school students by the Ministry of Education in Greece. **The translation in English is made by the author, in a way as if Herodotus spoke English and not in a professional way of a Greek to English translation.**

- The whole text exists in the website of the Greek Ministry of Education: http://www.deanproject.eu/digital_library/ebooks/11004Hrodotos.pdf
- Some translations were taken from the website <http://www.sacred-texts.com/cla/hh/index.htm>

ΗΡΟΔΟΤΟΥ ΙΣΤΟΡΙΑ

ΕΙΣΑΓΩΓΗ - ΜΕΤΑΦΡΑΣΗ – ΣΧΟΛΙΑ

ΙΓΝ Μ. ΣΑΚΑΛΗΣ

ΗΡΟΔΟΤΟΥ ΑΛΙΚΑΡΝΗΣΣΕΟΣ ΙΣΤΟΡΙΑΣ ΑΠΟΔΕΞΙΣ

Ο κόσμος του Ηρόδοτου

Α ΤΑΞΗ ΓΥΜΝΑΣΙΟΥ

ΟΡΓΑΝΙΣΜΟΣ ΕΚΔΟΣΕΩΣ ΔΙΔΑΚΤΙΚΩΝ ΒΙΒΛΙΩΝ ΑΘΗΝΑ

Προοίμιο

Ἡροδότου Ἀλικαρνησέος ἱστορίας ἀπόδεξις ἦδε, ὥς μήτε τὰ γενόμενα ἐξ ἀνθρώπων τῷ χρόνῳ ἐξίτηλα γένηται, μήτε ἔργα μεγάλα τε καὶ θωμαστά, τὰ μὲν Ἕλλησι τὰ δὲ βαρβάροισι ἀποδεχθέντα, ἀκλεᾶ γένηται, τὰ τε ἄλλα καὶ δι' ἣν αἰτίην ἐπολέμησαν ἀλλήλοισι.

Exordium

This is the Showing forth of the Inquiry of Herodotus of Halicarnassus, to the end that neither the deeds of men may be forgotten by lapse of time, nor the works great and marvellous, which have been produced some by Hellenes and some by Barbarians, may lose their renown; and especially that the causes may be remembered for which these waged war with one another.

INTRODUCTION 1. The life Herodotus

Herodotus was born around 485 BC in **Αλικαρνασσό / Halicarnassus**, today's Bodrum. The city was built on the southwest coast of Asia Minor, in the region called **Caria/ Καρία**, a Dorian colony. The residents had developed many relationships with the locals, the Carians. **At the time of Herodotus the city was ruled by the local tyrant Lygdamis, who was a friend and vassal of the Persians. Lygdamis was a grandson of Queen Artemisia, who had taken part in the expedition of Xerxes against Greece.**

[Note: please keep in mind names **Lygdamis** and **Artemisia**]

What do the myths say about the cause (of the Trojan War)

1. The wise Persians say that the cause of the dispute (with Troy) was the Phoenicians. **Those came here to this sea from the so-called Red Sea and inhabited this area, where now they reside.** Quickly embarked on long journeys carrying Egyptian and Assyrian loads, they went to different places and at a time **they went also to Argos / 'Αργος**. At that time Argos exceeded from all the cities that today we call Hellas.

There, they grabbed several women, also **Io / Ιώ, daughter of Inachus** and left quickly towards Egypt.... and this was the first part of the series of offenses.

Then some reprisals happened between **Greeks** and **Phoenicians**, and Greeks and **Colcheans**, who **flee from Colchis with Medea**. At the same time Paris steals Helen from Menelaus.

4. So far, there were just grabbings between each other. From now on, the Hellenes have a great responsibility. Because they first started their campaigns in Asia and not the others in Europe. The grabbings of women, we have to think, that were done by unfair people, but the caring of taking revenge for the grabs, is a work of fools. The wise do not deal at all with women who have been grabbed. Because it is obvious that if the women didn't want, they wouldn't have been grabbed. So, those from Asia, the Persians say, do not give any importance when they grab their women, while the Hellenes for a woman from Laconia / Λακωνία rigged a huge fleet, and went to Asia in order to destroy the power of Priam. From this event, the Hellenes felt eternal enemies. Because Asia and the barbaric peoples who live there, Persians consider their own, but Europe and the Hellenes believe they are something separate.

Croesus and islanders

28. Slowly, almost all people were enslaved (in Asia Minor by Croesus), all who live here from the Ali river. Apart from Cilicians and Lycians, Croesus had enslaved all other peoples. These peoples are the Lydians, the Phrygians, the Mysians, the Marianounoi,

the Chalybes, the Paphlagonians, the Thracians, the Thynians, the Bithynians, the Carians, the Ionians, the Dorians, the Aeolians and the Pamphylianaens.

The Persians conquer Sardes

Croesus, king of Lydia, **based on an oracle from Delphi** campaigned against the Persian (of Medean origin) Cyrus B in 547 BC, but failed. **The oracle said, "If Croesus attacked the Persians, he would destroy a great empire".**

We are now in front of the discussion of the defeated Croesus and the winner Cyrus (of the Achaemenid dynasty):

"Croesus, which man put you the opinion to do war against my country and become an enemy while you were a friend of mine?" And Croesus said, «King, I did this for your own happiness and for my misery. **cause for this, is the god of the Greeks who roused me to do the campaign. Because nobody is so stupid as to prefer war to peace. Because during peace the children do the burial of their parents, while in the war, the parents of the children. But the gods wanted to be like this.**"

88. That said Croesus. Cyrus after he dissolved Croesus' bonds sat near him and treated him with great respect and admiration. and he and everyone all around him admired him. He was quiet, immersed in his thoughts. **Then when he turned and saw the Persians destroying the city of the Lydians...**

Croesus sends gifts to the Oracle of Delphi

90.... Croesus said once more all his projects and the responses of the oracles and more, the gifts from his campaigns against the Persians, which the oracles told him to do...

... Because he was born (Cyrus) by parents not from the same nation, but from mother superior and inferior father. his mother descended from the Medes and was the daughter of the king of the Medes Astyagi, while his father was Persian, enslaved to those and although he was inferior at all compared to her, he had her as wife

A, 178 - 187 The history of Babylon, Description of Babylon

183. There is the temple of Babylon, and another temple below, where is a large, golden seated statue of Zeus, and near that, is a large golden table. The pedestal of the statue and the throne is of gold. And as the Chaldeans said, it took them eight hundred talents weight of gold. **This statue Darius of Ystaspous wanted to grab, but dared not to take it. But son of Darius, Xerxes, took it and killed the priests who forbade him to move the statue (the statue of Zeus).**

[Σημείωση: the Greek (Attica) talent was about 26 kilos, the Egyptian 27 kilos, the Babylonian 30,3 kilos and the Roman 32,3 kilos.]

ΒΙΒΛΙΟ Β, Αιγυπτιακός λόγος

B, 2 - 4 The oldest people

The Egyptians, before reigned to them the Psammitichos, believed to be the oldest people on earth. But when Psammitichos reigned, wanted to know who were the first people and since then they think that the Phrygians preceded the Egyptians and the Egyptians preceded all other.....

Manners and customs of the Egyptians, Egyptian remarkable and strange

... The other (people) live from wheat and barley, **while it is the biggest disgrace for an Egyptian who tries to live by them**, but they make bread from **όλυρα / Spelt?**, which some call it **ζειές (Ζέα / Ζειά)**. The barm they dough with the feet, the clay with their hands as they gather the manure. **Their genitals, others leave as they are, except those who got by them that habit, because the Egyptians circumcise.**

... And it is not for each god one (Egyptian) priest, but many, and one of them is a high priest. When someone dies, takes the place his son.

Sacrifices and carcasses (of the Egyptians)

39. They lead the animal (male ox) that have marked to the altar of sacrifice and light the fire. Then, on it, they make a libation to the animal **and after relying on God, they slaughter it and then chop off his head**. They scratch the animal's body and address many curses on the cut head. **If they have a market and the traders that have come are Greeks, they go to the market and sell it;** if have not come Greeks, they throw it to the river. Here's what they say when they curse the heads. **If to those who make the sacrifice, or to all of Egypt is come some misfortune**, this misfortune fall on this head. So, the custom with the heads of the sacrificed animals and the libation of wine, all the Egyptians have the same habits, similar to all the sacrifices, and because of this habit will not see any Egyptian to eat the head of any other animal.

41. So, pure male oxen and calves sacrifice all the Egyptians. the females are not allowed to sacrifice, are animals sacred to Isis. **The statue of Isis depicts a woman who has horns of an ox, like the Greeks depict Io (daughter of Inachus, Argos)** and the female oxen all the Egyptians respect much more than any other animals. For this reason, no Egyptian man or woman would never kiss a Greek on the mouth, nor use the knife of a Greek, nor the spits, neither the pot nor the fresh meat of an ox will taste, that has been chopped by a Greek knife.....

[[[Παρένθεση: Ιώ, Ίναχος (Πηγή: <http://argolikivivliothiki.gr/>)

- Ο Ίναχος ήταν γιος του Ωκεανού / Oceanus και της Τηθύος / Tethys
- Η Ιώ ήταν κόρη του Ίναχου και της Ωκεανίδας Μελίας (κόρης του Ωκεανού).

Τέλος Παρένθεσης]]]

42. But those who now have founded the temple of Zeus Thivaiti (Zeus of the Egyptian Thebes) or they are from the region of Thebes, they all avoid sacrificing sheep and goats. Because not all Egyptians worship the same gods, except Isis and Osiris, who they say is Dionysus. Those, they worship the same all of them. In contrast, those who have temple of Mendes or are from the county of Mendes, these avoid sacrificing goats and scarify sheeps.

[[[Παρένθεση: Mendes, Goat of Mendes, Baphomet (Πηγή: wikipedia)]]]

City of Mendes: Djedet / Banebdjedet

The city of Mendes is written in ancient Egyptian as [Per-Banebdjedet](#) and in English as Djedet. Today is known as Tell El-Ruba.

Banebdjedet (Banebdjed) was an Ancient Egyptian **Ram god** with a **cult centre at Mendes**. Banebdjedet was depicted as a man with a head of a Ram. The same god in Upper Egypt was god [Khnum](#). His wife was the goddess [Hatmehit](#) ("Foremost of the Fishes") who was perhaps the original deity of Mendes. Their offspring was "[Horus the Child](#)" and they formed the so called "Mendesian Triad".

[Hatmehit](#) was a fish-goddess in the area around the delta city of Per-banebdjedet, Mendes. In ancient Egyptian art Hatmehit was depicted either as a fish, or a woman with a fish emblem or crown on her head.

[Author's note: A similar representation exists on the logo of the coffee shops, Starbucks.]

God Dagon

Fish god existed also in Assyria and Babylonia with the name Dagon. Dagon was a **Semitic deity** which first appears in extant records about [2500 BC](#) in the [Mari](#) texts and in personal Amorite names in which the gods [Ilu \(El\)](#), [Dagan](#), and [Adad](#) are especially common.

In the eleventh century, Jewish bible commentator [Rashi](#) writes of a Biblical tradition that the name *Dāgôn* is related to Hebrew *dāg/dâg* 'fish' and that Dagon was imagined in the shape of a fish: compare the Babylonian fish-god [Oannes](#).

[Note: For the Amorites we have done presentation in the chapter of the tribes of Mesopotamia.]

Baphomet

The name [Baphomet](#) first appeared in 11th and 12th century Latin and [Provençal](#) as a corruption of "Mahomet", the Latinisation of "Muhammad", but later it appeared as a term for a pagan idol in trial transcripts of the Inquisition of the Knights Templar in the early 14th century. Often mistaken for Satan. Since 1855, the name **Baphomet has been associated with a "Sabbatic Goat"**, image drawn by [Eliphas Lévi](#). This image by Levi shows common things with images of the Spanish artist [Francisco Goya](#), like the "[Witch's Sabbath](#)", who depict **Baphomet in gatherings with witches**. Levi named this image "**The Goat of Mendes**", probably following the descriptions of Herodotus about Mendes in Egypt. **Baphomet later** connected with Freemasonry, and with the pentagram of Pythagoras by the [Οφίτες](#).

- **Baphomet** was an important figure in the cosmology of the magician **Aleister Crowley**.
- **Baphomet** features in the **Creed** of the [Gnostic Catholic Church](#) recited by the congregation in [The Gnostic Mass](#), in the sentence: "And I believe in the **Serpent** and the **Lion**, Mystery of Mystery, in His name **BAPHOMET**."

Οφίτες / Ophites

The **Ophites** or **Ophians** ([Greek](#) *ophianoí* (ὄφιοι), from Greek *ophis* (ὄφις) "snake") were members of a Christian Gnostic sect depicted by [Hippolytus of Rome](#) (170 - 235) in a lost work, the *Syntagma*.

It is now thought that later accounts of these "Ophites" by [Pseudo-Tertullian](#), [Philastrus](#) and [Epiphanius of Salamis](#) are all dependent on the lost *Syntagma* of Hippolytus. It is possible that rather than an actual sectarian name Hippolytus may have invented "Ophite" as a generic term for what he considered heretical speculations concerning **the serpent of Genesis or Moses**.

For example, [Pseudo-Tertullian](#), claims that the Ophites:

- taught that **Christ** did not exist in flesh
- they extolled the serpent and preferred it to Christ
- that Christ imitated (*imitor*) Moses' serpent's sacred power :

Παλαιά Διαθήκη, Αριθμοί, κεφ. 21

6 And the Lord sent fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Israel died.

7 Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, for we have spoken against the Lord, and against thee; pray unto the Lord, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people.

8 And the Lord said unto Moses, make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live

9 And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.

Ο Επιφάνιος / Epiphanius believed that the Ophites did not actually prefer the serpent to Christ, **but thought them identical**.

Origen (c.185–254) is led to speak of the Ophites ([Contra Celsum](#) 5:28) by an **accusation of Celsus that the Christians counted seven heavens**, and spoke of the Creator as an accursed divinity, inasmuch as **he was worthy of execration for cursing the serpent who introduced the first human beings to the knowledge of good and evil**.

Ophite Diagram

The **Ophite Diagrams** are ritual and esoteric diagrams used by the Ophite Gnostic sect, **who revered the serpent from the Garden of Eden as a symbol of wisdom, which the malevolent Demiurge tried to hide from Adam and Eve**.

Celsus describe the διάγραμμα with ten different circles, while Origen with **seven κύκλους**. In the circles of Origen, every circle represents an [archon](#), as follows:

Michael = **Lion**, Suriel = **Bull**, Raphael = **Dragon**, Gabriel = **Eagle**, Thauthabaoth = **Bear's head**, Erataoth = **Dog's head** και Onoel = **Ass's / Donkey's head**.

[Author's note: in ancient Greek the **donkey / ass** is called Όνος = Onos]

[[[Παρένθεση: Αρχάγγελοι, Χερουβίμ, Σεραφίμ

- Αρχάγγελοι στον Ιουδαϊσμό (7-): [Michael](#), [Gabriel](#), [Raphael](#), [Uriel](#), [Remiel](#), [Zadkiel](#), [Jophiel](#), [Haniel](#), [Chamuel](#). Over them is archangel [Metatron](#), called the "highest of the angels", "heavenly scribe" and "lesser YHWH".
- Αρχάγγελοι στον Ισλαμισμό (4): [Michael](#), [Gabriel](#), [Raphael](#), και [Azrael](#) (Izra'il).
- Αρχάγγελοι στο Χριστιανισμό (7): [Michael](#), [Gabriel](#), [Raphael](#), [Uriel](#), [Selaphiel](#), [Jegudiel](#), and [Barachiel](#).
- Witness του Ιεχωβά (1): [Michael](#)
- Μορμόνοι (3): [Michael](#), [Gabriel](#), [Raphael](#)

Αρχάγγελος [Γαβριήλ](#)

Gabriel usually depicted or referred to as male, but sometimes also as **androgynous** or **feminine**, as in some images of contemporary art, at least in a video game ([Shin Megami Tensei](#)), in the popular imagination, and in various ideas circulating in areas of **New Age saying that although all angels are androgynous, Gabriel is more female than male**, a view that New Agers based on astrological characteristics. However, according to the traditional Christian Bible, all angels are neither male nor female but, also do not reproduce nor marry.

Seraph / Σεραφίμ

A **seraph** (pl. **seraphim** (🔊 [/ˈser.ə.fɪm/](#)^[1]); **Hebrew**: שֶׁרָפִים *śarāfīm*, singular שֶׁרָף *śārāf*; **Latin**: *seraphi[m]*, singular *seraph[us]*; **Greek**: σεραφεῖμ) is a type of celestial or [heavenly](#) being in the [Abrahamic religions](#). Literally "burning ones", the word *seraph* is normally a synonym for [serpents](#) when used in the [Hebrew Bible](#). A seminal passage in the [Book of Isaiah](#) (6.1-8) used the term to describe fiery six-winged beings that fly around [God's throne](#) singing "holy, holy, holy".

Cherub / Χερουβίμ

A **cherub** ([Heb.](#) כְּרוּב, pl. כְּרוּבִים, [eng.](#) trans *karūv*, pl. *karūvīm*, dual *karūvāyim* [lat.](#) *cherub[us]*, pl *cherubi[m]*, [Assyrian](#) 𒌷𒍪𒌦) is a type of spiritual being mentioned in the [Hebrew Bible](#) and cited later on in the [Christian biblical canons](#), usually associated with the presence of God.

The Hebrew term *cherubim* is [cognate](#) with the [Assyrian](#) term *karabu*, [Akkadian](#) term *kuribu*, and [Babylonian](#) term *karabu*; the Assyrian term means 'great, mighty', but the Akkadian and Babylonian cognates mean 'propitious, blessed'.^{[2][3]} In some regions the Assyro-Babylonian term came to refer in particular to spirits which served [the gods](#), in particular to the [shedu](#) (human-headed winged [bulls](#)); The related [Lammasu](#) (human-headed winged [lions](#) — to which the [sphinx](#) is similar in appearance), on the other hand, were the most popular winged-creature in [Phoenician](#) art, and so scholars suspect that Cherubim were originally a form of Lammasu.

Τέλος Παρένθεσης]]]

Final, we will mention some names of old gnostic groups:

- **Βορβορίτες** – The word "**Borborite**" comes from the Greek word Βόρβορος, meaning "mud"; thus "Borborites" could be translated as "**filthy ones**".
- **Naassenes** – their name possibly derives from the Hebrew word **naḥash** which means **φίδι**.
- **Sethians** – **The Sethians were a Christian Gnostic sect who may date their existence to before Christianity. Their influence spread throughout the Mediterranean into the later systems of the Basilideans and the Valentinians.** Their thinking, though it is predominantly **Judaic in foundation**, is arguably strongly influenced by **Platonism**.
- **Cainites** – The **Cainites**, or **Cainians**, were a Gnostic and Antinomian sect who were known to worship Cain as the first victim of the Demiurge Jehovah,
- **Perates** – Το όνομα προέρχεται (derives) από την ελληνική λέξη **περάτης**. Created by people who are connected with other also gnostic sects. Perates – Περάτης is also a word that defines the Greek noun εβραῖος – Hebrew.
- [Mandaeans](#) – The name is from the Aramaic language and means **Gnosticism / γνωστικισμός**. Their φιλοσοφία τους είναι **Ιουδαϊκή**, they reject Jesus and Christianity. This sect founded before Christianity **and exists until today having about 60.000 members**.

Βιβλίο: The Worship of the Serpent - Η λατρεία του ερπετού

The Worship of the Serpent by [John Bathurst Deane](#) is a 1833 study of [snake worship](#) and specifically the mythical snake mentioned in the Book of Genesis who convinced Eve to eat the fruit of the Tree of Knowledge, leading to Eve convincing Adam to do the same.

Abstract of the book:

A number of Gnostic texts, some only discovered recently such as those from the [Nag Hammadi Library](#) **expound on an idea of knowledge and how the serpent gave knowledge to man**. Deane draws a number of conclusions and makes certain guesses regarding snake worship, not just confined to Europe, but indeed all over the world. Deane goes on in his title to list a number of associations to the serpent such as the [dragon](#) and the [leviathan](#). So thorough (albeit outdated) is his research, that he has "traced THE WORSHIP OF THE SERPENT from Babylonia, east and west, through Persia, Hindûstan, China, Mexico, Britain, Scandinavia, Italy, Illyricum, Thrace, Greece, Asia Minor, and Phœnicia." (Ch VIII)

[[[Τέλος παρένθεσης Μένδη, Goat of Mendes, Baphomet]]]

52. In all the sacrifices the **Pelasgians** did when praying to the gods, as I heard at **Dodona / Δωδώνη** and I do not know, **they didn't separate any of them**, not gave them names, because they had not heard yet. **they called them gods, simply by the fact that they had put order in all the things and had all their governance**. Many years passed until they learned the **names of the gods that came from Egypt** (Dionysus name they heard much later) and then long again after, **they asked for an oracle from Dodona about the names**. That oracle is considered the oldest of the oracles of the Greeks and it was unique. **So, the Pelasgians asked the oracle at Dodona if they should accept the names of the gods that came from the barbarians. And the oracle replied to receive them**. From that time they sacrificed to each one of the gods. **And by the Pelasgians took later the Greeks**.

Όμηρος και Ησίοδος

53. From whom each of the gods was born, if all of them always existed, what form they had, they didn't not known until recently and yesterday, so to speak. Because Hesiod and Homer, is my opinion, that they lived four hundred years before me and no more. **These are who narrated in their poems the Theogony to the Greeks, gave to the gods their names and appointed the axiom and the work of each one and talked about their form**. The poets who say that they lived before these two, I consider that they lived later. **The first of the above are narrated by the priests of Dodona**, for the second about Hesiod and Homer, I say my opinion.

Το μαντείο της Δωδώνης / The Oracle of Dodona

54. For the oracle of the Greeks and the oracle of Libya, the Egyptians have the following tradition. I was told by the priests of Zeus at Thebes (of Egypt), that the Phoenicians grabbed two priestesses from Thebes (Egypt) and learned that one of them was sold to Libya and the other to the Greeks. **These are the women who first founded the oracles in the countries mentioned.** And when I asked them how they know and speak so strongly, I was told that they did much research for these women and certainly they weren't able to find them, but later they learned what they were saying.

55. These are what I heard from the priests who are in Thebes and the prophetesses of Dodona told me the following. Two black doves flew from the Egyptian Thebes, and reached one of them to Libya and the other to them (to Dodona). Sat this second in an oak and spoke with human voice, that there should be the **oracle of Zeus**. They thought it was divine order for them and so complied. The other dove that went to the Libyans, say it advised the Libyans to **make an oracle of Ammon**. And it is also this of Zeus. **These are what the priestesses of Dodona told me**, which the highest was called **Promeneia / Προμένεια**, the second after her **Timareti / Τιμαρέτη** and the last **Nikandre / Νικάνδρη**. And agreed also the other Dodoneans who served in the sanctuary.

56. But I have the following opinion: If in real the Phoenicians grabbed these priestesses and sold the one in Libya and the other in Greece, I think this woman who came to today's Greece, **the same (land) who formerly was called Pelasgia, was sold in Thesprotia**. Then, while **she was a slave** there, she founded under an oak sprouted there, the sanctuary of Zeus. And it was natural, because she had served in the temple of Zeus at Thebes to remember (the rituals) where she went after. **And from that, she founded the oracle after she learned the Greek language** and she must have said that her sister was sold to Libya by the same Phoenicians who sold also her.

57. Pigeons/doves I think again they were called the women by the Dodoneans, because they were barbarians and thought they were talking like birds. After a while they say that the dove spoke with human voice, since she began to speak and the people understood her. **As long as she was talking barbaric, it seemed to them that she spoke like a bird, because, how can a dove speak with human voice.** By saying now that the dove was black, they wanted to say that the woman was Egyptian. **Still, the prediction in the Egyptian Thebes and in Dodona is done in a similar way around. And the predictions - oracles based on the slaughtered animals / fatlings, came from Egypt.**

58. But of course, the festivals (πανηγύρια) and the processions and the goings to the temples, the Egyptians first organized them by all the people and from them took the Greeks. And for me that is the proof: Egyptian feasts seem to be celebrated for many years, while the Greek ones introduced lately.

Ο κροκόδειλος / The crocodile

69. In some of the Egyptians the crocodiles are sacred, in others not, but they treat them as enemies. **Those who live near Thebes and the lake Miri (Μοίρη), have the crocodiles as very sacred indeed.** And those and them grow up a crocodile and they work them out in order to be of their hand, they wear to their ears earrings from glass or gold, they put rings in their front legs, they give them specific food and slaughtered animals from sacrifices and during their living they take care of them as best as they can. When they die, they mummify them and they keep them to boxes. Those who live near the city Elephantine, they have them also for food, without believing that they are sacred and they do not call them crocodiles but **champses / χάμψες**. Crocodiles called them the Ionians comparing them with their own crocodiles living in drought walls (xerotoichos / ξερότοιχος).

[[[Παρένθεση: Θεός κροκόδειλος / Sobek

In ancient Egypt there was god **Sobek - Σοῦχος**, who was depicted as a crocodile or a man with the head of a crocodile. Sobek was a powerful and frightening deity; in some Egyptian creation myths, **it was Sobek who first came out of the waters of chaos to create the world**. As a creator god, he was occasionally linked with the sun god Ra.

Τέλος παρένθεσης]]]

Η Ελένη στην Αίγυπτο / Helen in Egypt

[**Author's note: To the fact that Helen never went to Ilion / Troy**, agrees Homer and Plutarch, as we will see. The Hebrew Wikipedia one time more has its own opinion για την ιστορία...]

113. The priests, when I asked them, told me about that the story of Helen happened like this. Alexander (Paris) grabbed Helen and left from Sparta for his country. When opened in the Aegean Sea, opposite weather threw them in the Egyptian sea, and from there, as the weather did not fell, **arrived in Egypt**, and at the part today called Kanoviko mouth of the Nile....

116. So the priests say about Helen that she went to Proteus / Πρωτέα (King of Egypt). And I think also Homer heard this story. But it was not equally appropriate for epic poetry with the other one he used, so he set it aside and said only that he knew this story. And it is obvious, in accordance with what he chants in the Iliad (and nowhere refutes himself) for the wanderings of Alexander, that sea-swept spanked along with **Helen and reached apart from other places also in Sidon of Phoenicia**

117. According to these verses Homer shows very clearly and this: **that the Cypriot epics are not of Homers' but of someone else**. In that Cypriot epic, it is said that Alexander arrived in Ilion in three days with Helen, since he achieved favourable weather and calm sea. While in Iliad says he wandered with her.

Ο Τρωικός πόλεμος / The Trojan war

120. Those told me the priests of Egypt. I, in what they narrated to me about Helen, I will add the following, my judgments. If Helen was in Ilion, they would have given her to the Greeks either Alexander (Paris) wanted or not. Priam did not had such a damage to his brain, neither his relatives, in order to want to endanger their lives, the lives of their children and the city, in order Alexander to live with Helen. And well, let's assume that they faced the situation like this in the early years. But then, when many of the Trojans were killed, when they came into the hands of the Greeks, and Priam himself saw two, three or more of his children to be killed on the fight - if we must give belief to their epic - if so the things were, I believe that even if Priam himself lived with Helen, he would have given her back to the Achaeans in order to stop the evil that was happening to him. Also, the royal house would not go to Paris. Hector was the oldest and bravest man who was to take the kingdom after the death of Priam. And he certainly had no interest to leave his brother Paris to act like this, at the time he was the cause of much evil, to him personally and to the other Trojans. But they didn't have Helen to give her back to the Greeks, and the Greeks did not believe that they were telling the truth. and the god brought the things in such a way so that **with their general extermination**, make it clear to the people that for major offenses, gods keep large punishments. **What I said is what I believe.**

Ο Ραμψίνιτος (Ραμσής) στον Άδη / Rampsinitos - Ramesses in Hades

122. After these, they told that this king descended alive to what the Greeks believe it is Hades. There he played dices with Demeter and sometimes he won, sometimes she won, and that he came back to earth by having for gift a gold-embroidered scarf. And since the Rampsinitos descended to Hades and returned, they said, that the Egyptians celebrate a holiday, which I know that they celebrate even in my days. However, I do not know if they celebrate for this reason. On this day the priests weave a mantle, and then tie the eyes of a priest with a strip, and while keeping the mantle, they take him to the road that leads to the temple of Demeter. There, they leave him and they turn back. And this blindfolded priest, as they say, **two wolves lead him to the sanctuary of Demeter** which is twenty stadiums away from the temple **and again the wolves take him from the sanctuary** and lead him back to the initial place.

[**Author's note:** Above Herodotus refers to the goddess Demeter. The reader should ask himself which exactly goddess is the one Herodotus refers to...

Stadium length at Olympia: 212.54 m (697.3 ft.), Stadium at Delphi: 177 m (581 ft.)]

Η μετεμψύχωση / metempsychosis / reincarnation

123. Those that were told by the Egyptians, let be accepted by whoever wants to believe them. I, throughout my narration, have a rule: I write what one and another tells me. In the underworld, the Egyptians say, have the authority **Demeter and Dionysus (Isis and Osiris)**. The Egyptians are the first who said this: that the soul of a man is immortal and when the body dies, it enters to another animal that is born. And after having gone through all the animals of the land, of the sea and those who fly, the

soul re-enters to a human body that is born. And this procession lasts three thousand years. This theory taught by some older and younger Greeks, as if it was theirs. I know their names but I do not mention.

The Great Pyramid και ο Χέοπας (reigned 2589 - 2566 BC)

[[[**Παρένθεση: Χέοπας και Ραμψίνιτος**

Khêops / Χέοπας

The name of **Khêops / Χέοπας** is "Khnum-Khufu" which means «God **Khnum** protects me». Ancient Egyptian priest-historian, Manetho (3rd BC.), says also another name for **Khêops**, that of **Súphis / Σούφις**. **Khnum** was a god of the Upper Egypt, same as god **Banebdjedet**, who both were depicted as men with a **head of a Ram**. **Khnum** is sometimes depicted as a **crocodile** headed god. So, the name of **Khêops / Khnum-Khufu** means «**Crocodile** god protects me, or **Ram** god protects me».

Ραμψίνιτος / Rampsinitos [Greek wikipedia]

In Greek mythology with the name **Rampsinitos** is known an Egyptian pharaoh mentioned by Herodotus. He is also mentioned by Diodorus **Siculus** with the name **Remfis**. He is said to be son of Proteus and ancestor of Cheops???

Proteus (king of Egypt) is said to be from Memphis, succeeded [Pheron](#) to the throne and was succeeded by [Rhampsinitus](#).

(For Proteus, king of Egypt, we just made a reference in the incident with Helen and Paris).

God [Proteus](#) and king [Πρωτέας](#) [Is he the same person or not ???]

- **Theoi.com:** [PROTEUS](#) was a prophetic old sea-god, and the herdsman of the seals of Poseidon. The Trojan War hero Menelaus encountered Proteus during his travels, and capturing him forced the god to prophesy the future.
- **Wikipedia (Greek):** **Proteus** is found in several ancient Greek myths. He was a marine demon, a hero, even a king. As Homer says, Proteus was a subservient of Poseidon and knew all the depths of the sea and its secrets. **He was also gifted with prophetic abilities and could be transformed into what he wanted, in an animal, a plant, a bird, even in fire or water. According to legend, Proteus had oriental origins.** Others said that he had come from Phoenicia along with Cadmus, when Cadmus was looking for his sister, Europe, who had been abducted by Zeus. From another myth we learn that his country may also be Egypt.

Τέλος παρένθεσης]]]]

124. By the reign of Rampsinitos prevailed in Egypt the respecting of the laws and was said that Egypt had great prosperity. After Rampsinitos reigned Cheops, who threw them in every kind of misery. First, he closed all the temples and forbade sacrifices, then set a law all the Egyptians to work for him. In others, he set from the quarries of the Arab mountain to carry stones as far as the Nile. And after crossing the stones by boat to the other part of the river, determined others to take them to the mountain called Libyan. They worked without break one hundred thousand men each quarter of the year and the period of suffering of the people lasted ten years to pave the road for dragging the stones and they made a work not much inferior than the pyramid, as I think. The path has five **stadiums** length and ten **fathoms / οργιές** width and, at its highest point eight fathoms, and is carved from stone with carved animals on them. **For this road it took ten years** and for the underground rooms of the hill, where they have erected the pyramids, that he intended to be buried in an island, with a stank around it with water of the river Nile. **For the construction of the pyramid it took them twenty years.** each one of the sides has a length of eight Plethron (about 30 μέτρα), it is square and the height is the same, is of carved stones with an excellent fitting. no stone is less than thirty feet.

Ο λαβύρινθος / The Labyrinth

147. So these are what the Egyptians say, I will now recount what other people say and the Egyptians also agree with them, for things that were done in that country. To these will be added also what I saw with my own eyes. When the Egyptians liberated **after the reign of the priest of Hephaestus** (they could not live even a moment without a king), set 12 kings dividing Egypt into twelve parts. **Those with intermarriage between them reigned under the following conditions:** not try to overthrow each other, nor seek to have one over another, but be as much as possible friends. And this is the reason why they put such terms and held them tightly. From the beginning they took the reign, they had received an oracle, that whoever of them would make a libation with a bronze cup **in the temple of Hephaestus**, he would reign throughout Egypt. because their gatherings were in all the temples in general.

148. So, they decided to leave a common public reminder and made their decision by building a labyrinth, which is just slightly above the Μοίρη in the so-called city of crocodiles. I saw the labyrinth and found it superior of a description. If someone counts all the walls made by the Greeks and all major buildings, will be proved that it took less effort and less cost compared to this labyrinth.

Ο φιλέλληνας φαραώ Άμασης

178. Amasis was a philhellene and gave evidence of this in some Greeks. The greatest proof gave to those who went to Egypt leaving them to settle to Naukratis and to those who did not want to live there, but had commercial matters, gave them space to set up altars and shrines to the gods. Their largest temple, that was extremely busy and famous was called Hellenion, it was co-founded by the following cities of the Ionians:

Chios, Teos, Fokea, Clazomenae, by the Dorians Rhodes, Knidos, the Alicarnasos and Fasili and by the Aeolians only from Mytilene. These cities owe the temple and these are the cities that give merchant supervisors. Other cities competing for the office claim it without right. The people of Aegina founded separate sanctuary of Zeus, the Samians another of Hera and other the people of Miletus to Apollo.

From now on the translation is from website: <http://www.sacred-texts.com/>

ΒΙΒΛΙΟ Γ

Γ, 80 - 83 The best constitution

[Author's note: Herodotus narrates that some Persian kings discuss the best form of governance. **Not who of them will govern, but based on what system of governance they will ALL be able to accomplish the governance and the power.** They, their ancestors and their descendants, were those who ruled over the Middle East in the period 3500 - 330 BC (up to Alexander the Great). And perhaps until today ...]

Η δημοκρατία

81. When the noise stopped and passed five days, the people who had risen against the magicians made a meeting for all issues. **There were spoken speeches which some of the Hellenes do not believe were really uttered, but spoken they were nevertheless.** On the one hand Otanes urged that they should resign the government into the hands of the whole body of the Persians, and his words were as follows: "To me it seems best that no single one of us should henceforth be ruler, for that is neither pleasant nor profitable. Ye saw the insolent temper of Cambyses, to what lengths it went, and ye have had experience also of the insolence of the Magian: and how should the rule of one alone be a well-ordered thing, seeing that the monarch may do what he desires without rendering any account of his acts? Even the best of all men, if he were placed in this disposition, would be caused by it to change from his wonted disposition: for insolence is engendered in him by the good things which he possesses, and envy is implanted in man from the beginning; and having these two things, he has all vice: for he does many deeds of reckless wrong, partly moved by insolence proceeding from satiety, and partly by envy. And yet a despot at least ought to have been free from envy, seeing that he has all manner of good things. He is however naturally in just the opposite temper towards his subjects; for he grudges to the nobles that they should survive and live, but delights in the basest of citizens, and he is more ready than any other man to receive calumnies. Then of all things he is the most inconsistent; for if you express admiration of him moderately, he is offended that no very great court is paid to him, whereas if you pay court to him extravagantly, he is offended with you for being a flatterer. And the most important matter of all is that which I am about to say:- he disturbs the customs handed down from our fathers, he is a ravisher of women, and he puts men to death without trial. **On the other hand the rule of many** has first a name attaching to it which is the fairest of all names, that is to say 'Equality'; next, the

multitude does none of those things which the monarch does: offices of state are exercised by lot, and the magistrates are compelled to render account of their action: and finally all matters of deliberation are referred to the public assembly. I therefore give as my opinion that we let monarchy go and increase the power of the multitude; for in the many is contained everything."

This was the opinion expressed by Otanes.

81. **But Megabyzos urged that they should entrust matters to the rule of a few**, saying these words: "That which Otanes said in opposition to a tyranny, let it be counted as said for me also, but in that which he said urging that we should make over the power to the multitude, he has missed the best counsel: **for nothing is more senseless or insolent than a worthless crowd**; and for men flying from the insolence of a despot to fall into that of unrestrained popular power, is by no means to be endured: for he, if he does anything, does it knowing what he does, but the people cannot even know; for how can that know which has neither been taught anything noble by others nor perceived anything of itself, but pushes on matters with violent impulse and without understanding, like a torrent stream? **Rule of the people then let them adopt who are foes to the Persians**; but let us choose a company of the best men, and to them attach the chief power; for in the number of these we shall ourselves also be, and it is likely that the resolutions taken by the best men will be the best."

This was the opinion expressed by **Megabyzos**; and **thirdly Dareios** proceeded to declare his opinion saying:

Η μοναρχία

82 "To me it seems that in those things which Megabyzos said with regard to the multitude he spoke rightly, but in those which he said with regard to the rule of a few, not rightly: for whereas there are three things set before us, and each is supposed to be the best in its own kind, that is to say a good popular government, and the rule of a few, and **thirdly the rule of one, I say that this last is by far superior to the others**; for nothing better can be found than the rule of an individual man of the best kind; seeing that using the best judgment he would be guardian of the multitude without reproach; and resolutions directed against enemies would so best be kept secret. In an oligarchy however it happens often that many, while practising virtue with regard to the commonwealth, have strong private enmities arising among themselves; for as each man desires to be himself the leader and to prevail in counsels, they come to great enmities with one another, whence arise factions among them, and out of the factions comes murder, and from murder results the rule of one man; and thus it is shown in this instance by how much that is the best. **Again, when the people rules, it is impossible that corruption should not arise, and when corruption arises in the commonwealth, there arise among the corrupt men not enmities but strong ties of friendship: for they who are acting corruptly to the injury of the commonwealth put their heads together secretly to do so.** And this continues so until at last some one takes the leadership of the people and stops the course of such men. By reason of this the man of whom I speak is admired by the people, and being so admired he suddenly

appears as monarch. Thus he too furnishes herein an example to prove that the rule of one is the best thing. Finally, to sum up all in a single word, whence arose the liberty which we possess, and who gave it to us? Was it a gift of the people or of an oligarchy or of a monarch? I therefore am of opinion that we, having been set free by one man, should preserve that form of rule, and in other respects also that we should not annul the customs of our fathers which are ordered well; for that is not the better way."

Τα προνόμια του Οτάνη / The privileges of Otanes

83. These three opinions then had been proposed, and the other four men of the seven gave their assent to the last. So when Otanes, who was desirous to give equality to the Persians, found his opinion defeated, he spoke to those assembled thus: "**Partisans**, it is clear that some one of us must become king, selected either by casting lots, or by entrusting the decision to the multitude of the Persians and taking him whom it shall choose, or by some other means. I therefore shall not be a competitor with you, for I do not desire either to rule or to be ruled; and on this condition I withdraw from my claim to rule, namely that I shall not be ruled by any of you, either I myself or my descendants in future time." **When he had said this, the six made agreement with him on those terms, and he was no longer a competitor with them, but withdrew from the assembly; and at the present time this house remains free alone of all the Persian houses,** and submits to rule only so far as it wills to do so itself, not transgressing the laws of the Persians.

Book 4

Η καταγωγή των Σκυθών / The origins of the Scythians

5. Now the Scythians say that their nation is the youngest of all nations, and that this came to pass as follows:--The first man who ever existed in this region, which then was **desert**, was one named Targitaos: and of this Targitaos they say, though I do not believe it for my part, however they say the parents were Zeus and the daughter of the river Borysthenes. **Targitaos**, they report, was produced from some such origin as this, and of him were begotten three sons, **Lipoxaïs** and **Arpoxaïs** and the youngest **Colaxaïs**. **In the reign of these there came down from heaven certain things wrought of gold, a plough, a yoke, a battle-axe, and a cup, and fell in the Scythian land:** and first the eldest saw and came near them, desiring to take them, but the gold blazed with fire when he approached it: then when he had gone away from it, the second approached, and again it did the same thing. These then the gold repelled by blazing with fire; but when the third and youngest came up to it, the flame was quenched, and he carried them to his own house. The elder brothers then, acknowledging the significance of this thing, delivered the whole of the kingly power to the youngest.

6. From Lixopaïs, they say, are descended those Scythians who are called the race of the Auchatai; from the middle brother Arpoxaïs those who are called Catiaroi and Trasprians, and from the youngest of them the "Royal" tribe, who are called Paralatai:

and the **whole together are called, they say, Scolotoi**, after the name of their king; but the Hellenes gave them the name of **Scythians**.

7. Thus the Scythians say they were produced; and from the time of their origin, that is to say from the first king Targitaos, to the passing over of Dareios against them, they say that there is a period of a thousand years and no more. Now this sacred gold is guarded by the kings with the utmost care, and they visit it every year with solemn sacrifices of propitiation: moreover if any one goes to sleep while watching in the open air over this gold during the festival, the Scythians say that he does not live out the year; and there is given him for this so much land as he shall ride round himself on his horse in one day. **Now as the land was large, Colaxaïs, they say, established three kingdoms for his sons; and of these he made one larger than the rest, and in this the gold is kept.** But as to the upper parts which lie on the North side of those who dwell above this land, they say one can neither see nor pass through any further by reason of feathers which are poured down; for both the earth and the air are full of feathers, and this is that which shuts off the view.

The religion and the customs of the Scythians / Η Θρησκεία και τα έθιμα των Σκυθών
59. Thus abundant supply have they of that which is most important; and as for the rest their customs are as follows. The gods whom they propitiate by worship are these only:--**Hestia most of all, then Zeus and the Earth, supposing that Earth is the wife of Zeus**, and after these Apollo, and Aphrodite Urania, and Heracles, and Ares. **Of these all the Scythians have the worship established, and the so-called Royal Scythians sacrifice also to Poseidon.** Now Hestia is called in Scythian Tabiti, and Zeus, being most rightly named in my opinion, is called Papaïos, and Earth Api, and Apollo Oitosyros, and Aphrodite Urania is called Argimpasa, and Poseidon Thagimasidas. It is not their custom however to make images, altars or temples to any except Ares, but to him it is their custom to make them.

62. To the others of the gods they sacrifice thus and these kinds of beasts, but to Ares as follows: **whom they take captive in war they sacrifice one man in every hundred, not in the same manner as they sacrifice cattle, but in a different manner: for they first pour wine over their heads, and after that they cut the throats of the men, so that the blood runs into a bowl; and then they carry this up to the top of the pile of brushwood and pour the blood over the sword. This, I say, they carry up; and meanwhile below by the side of the temple they are doing thus:--they cut off all the right arms of the slaughtered men with the hands and throw them up into the air, and then when they have finished offering the other victims, they go away; and the arm lies wheresoever it has chanced to fall, and the corpse apart from it.**

67 **Diviners there are many among the Scythians**, and they divine with a number of willow rods in the following manner:.... This manner of divination they have from their fathers: **but the Enareës or "man-women" say that Aphrodite gave them the gift of divination**, and they divine accordingly with the bark of the linden-tree. Having divided

the linden-bark into three strips, the man twists them together in his fingers and untwists them again, and as he does this he utters the oracle.

68. **When the king of the Scythians is sick**, he sends for three of the diviners, namely those who are most in repute, who divine in the manner which has been said: and these say for the most part something like this, namely that so and so has sworn falsely by the hearth of the king, and they name one of the citizens, whosoever it may happen to be: **now it is the prevailing custom of the Scythians to swear by the hearth of the king at the times when they desire to swear the most solemn oath....**

76. **This nation also is very averse to adopting strange customs, rejecting even those of other tribes among themselves, but especially those of the Hellenes, as the history of Anacharsis and also afterwards of Skyles proved....** And one of the Scythians perceived him doing this and declared it to **Saulios the king**; and the king came himself also, and when he saw Anacharsis doing this, he shot him with an arrow and killed him...

[[[Παρένθεση: Απόστολος Παύλος / Apostle Paul

--- Please, for the etymology below ask a Greek to help you. ---

The real name of the Christian-hebrew-judean Apostle Paul was **Saulos - Saul / Σαύλος - Σαούλ**.

A – Excerpt from an article referred to Saul and his role in the burning of Rome, which has been attributed by modern historians to Nero.

<http://eineken.pblogs.gr/tags/paylos-gr.html> και
http://www.promitheasblog.com/2011/02/blog-post_4807.html

"Let's briefly look at the life of the protagonist Saul, which is not equivalent to Paul in Latin, as they have learned to us lies. **Paulus** in Latin means "short", "lame" and "malformed" and has nothing to his real name, **Saul, which in Hebrew means "hunter"**. Those who described him like this, it was because they used it for their own purposes and goals "

"In early age Saul went to Jerusalem and studied near the fanatic Gamaliel, so he became an **Orthodox Jew** who served with absolute fanaticism of the Mosaic Law. He became a man of the Sanhedrin and with threats, persecution and murders of the Christians, always in reward, he was trying to stop their work (Acts θ'1 & κβ'4-5).

He went as a head hunter in Damascus to lead a group of Christians in Jerusalem to stand in trial, as mentioned three times in Acts (θ'1 -19, κβ' 5-16, κστ' 11-20).»

B – Ετυμολογία του ονόματος Σαούλ – Σαύλος / Saul – Savlos

http://xemandrios1.blogspot.gr/2011/03/blog-post_7210.html

Σαύλος: arrogant, Φαντασμένος, Προσποιητός, "Καμαρωτός", Εκτεθλυμένος, (σαύλος, σαυλόμαι, σαυλοπρωκτιάω, ενταύθα ανήκουσι και τα σαύρος, σαύρα, σαυνός, σαυκρός κ.α.)

Σαυλόμαι παθ. (σαύλος) = moving feminine, behave like a woman, ακκίζομαι
Σαυλοπρωκτιάω, (Σαύλος + Πρωκτός) = περιπατώ σείων τον πρωκτόν εδώ και εκεί
"κουνώντας τα οπίσθια" – walk moving my ass here and there,
ΛΕΞΙΚΟΝ ΣΤΑΜΑΤΑΚΟΥ σελ.885

Ουσιαστικό Ράσο δεν υπάρχει στά λεξικά πού έχω, (Τυχαίο;), υπάρχει όμως το **ρήμα Ράσσω**, από το οποίο προφανώς προέρχεται το ράσο το τιμημένο.
Ράσσω λοιπόν θα πή: Κτυπώ, Τύπτω, πατάσσω, καταρίπτω, ρίπτω μεθ' ορμής
ΛΕΞΙΚΟΝ ΣΤΑΜΑΤΑΚΟΥ σελ.874

Τέλος Παρένθεσης]]]]

ΗΡΟΔΟΤΟΥ ΙΣΤΟΡΙΑ ΜΕΡΟΣ ΔΕΥΤΕΡΟ ΒΙΒΛΙΑ Ε, ΣΤ, Ζ, Η, Θ

Ήττα στην Έφεσο / Defeat in Egypt

102. Sardis was then destroyed by fire, and in it also the temple of the native goddess Hybebe [means: Cybebe, Cybele]; which the Persians alleged afterwards as a reason for setting on fire in return the temples in the land of the Hellenes. However at the time of which I speak **the Persians who occupied** districts within the river Halys, informed beforehand of this movement, **were gathering together and coming to the help of the Lydians; and, as it chanced, they found when they came that the Ionians no longer were in Sardis;** but they followed closely in their track and came up with them at Ephesos: and the Ionians stood indeed against them in array, but when they joined battle they had very much the worse; **and besides other persons of note whom the Persians slaughtered, there fell also Eualkides commander of the Eretrians, a man who had won wreaths in contests of the games and who was much celebrated by Simonides of Keos: and those of them who survived the battle dispersed to their various cities.**

Η επανάσταση απλώνεται / The revolution become greater

103. Thus then they fought at that time; and after the battle the Athenians left the Ionians together, and when Aristagoras was urgent in calling upon them by messengers for assistance, they said that they would not help them: **the Ionians, however, though deprived of the alliance of the Athenians, none the less continued to prepare for the war with the king, so great had been the offences already committed by them against Dareios.** They sailed moreover to the Hellespont and brought under their power Byzantion and all the other cities which are in those parts; and then having sailed forth out of the Hellespont, they gained in addition the most part of Caria to be in alliance with them: for even Caunos, which before was not willing to be their ally, then, after they had burnt Sardis, was added to them also.

104. **The Cyprians too, excepting those of Amathus, were added voluntarily to their alliance;** for these also had revolted from the Medes in the following manner:

BIBΛIO E KAI ΣΤ' (Abstract)

The Ionians burnt Sardis but the Persians defeated at Ephesus. **The (Ionian) revolution (against the Persians – Achaemenids)** has expanded throughout the coast of Asia Minor and the islands nearby, but fails to solidify. **Cyprus despite the hard struggle is subjugated again.** Subjugated are also the area in the **Hellespont**, the **Troad**, the **Aeolis**. Aristagoras flees and is killed in a battle in Thrace (Vivl. E '). Istiaios is located in Sardis with the permission of Darius to supposedly pacify the situation, but he takes an active role. But they do not trust him. **The fleet of the joined Ionian cities prepares to face the Persians.** In the battle of Ladi the Persians win. They occupy Miletus. They **subjugate** Samos and Caria which had fought hard, the Hellespont and the Peninsula, where leaves tyrant **Miltiades**, winner later at Marathon. The abolished order is now restored. But the opportunity (of attack) for the king was given because of the help of Ionians to Athens and Eretria. **he asks in particular to remind him of the Athenians.** **In 492 Mardonius** [author's Note: **Mardochoaios / Mordechai**] **was sent to subdue Greece and the island of Thassos and Macedonia**, but his fleet is destroyed in Athens. Other action of Darius is to seek actions of submission (earth and water) from the Greeks. All these are preparations in **order to hit the Athenians and occupy Greece.** **In 490 the Persian generals Datis and Artafernis start from Delos against Eretria and Athens. They destroy Eretria and head to Athens. Greeks and Persians prepare for the Marathon battle.**

BIBΛIO ΣΤ' The battle of Marathon 491 BC

109. **Now the opinions of the generals of the Athenians were divided, and the one party urged that they should not fight a battle, seeing that they were too few to fight with the army of the Medes, while the others, and among them Miltiades, advised that they should do so:** and when they were divided and the worse opinion was like to prevail, then, since he who had been chosen by lot to be polemarch of the Athenians had a vote in addition to the ten (for in old times the Athenians gave the polemarch an equal vote with the generals) and at that time the polemarch was Callimachos of the deme of Aphidnai, to him came Miltiades and said as follows: "With thee now it rests, Callimachos, either to bring Athens under slavery, or by making her free to leave behind thee for all the time that men shall live a **memorial such as not even Harmodios and Aristogeiton have left.** For now the Athenians have come to a danger the greatest to which they have ever come since they were a people; and on the one hand, **if they submit to the Medes, it is determined what they shall suffer, being delivered over to Hippias**, while on the other hand, if this city shall gain the victory, it may become the first of the cities of Hellas...

Introduction: Unfortunately, in our schools they do not teach us history, but tales with glorified historical figures. Unfortunately, we have been taught that our sole traitor was Ephialtes, **while there were many more, who in fact were much more devious, methodical, organized and murderous.** And as it seems, all of them live, exist and move among us **for thousands of years.**

The aim of this 10 page parenthesis is to make known to the reader some truths about our history, for example, **the story of the "golden" age of Pericles, the "Democracy" of Alkmaeonidae, the Persian wars and the too many civil wars.**

It is policy of the author to write the events exactly as they appear in the sources and not make any changes at all. Because the purpose of the book is to provide information and data: the correct information and the incorrect information, the truth and the contradictions. We use all the elements so that, by comparing them and by the parallel historical examination, to draw a conclusion as safe as possible.

For this reason, we urge the reader to carefully read the articles, to see behind the facts and the explanations demonstrated, read and connect the facts by himself and not to rely on any hasty interpretations referred.

A – Μελάμποδας / Melampus [Πηγή: www.argolikivivliothiki.gr]

Herodotus says that Μελάμποδας / Melampus was the first of the oracular genus of Melampodides. He had learned his knowledge in Egypt. His Great-grandson was prophet Amfiaraos.

The mythical king of Argos Melampus is considered the first physician of European history. Acted in the 14th BC century, 400 years before Asclepius and 900 years before Hippocrates. In historical sources claimed the nickname **Αργείος / Argeios**, since the bulk of his activities developed in Argos, although probably derives his origins from [Pylos](#). The properties - activities covered by Melampus are:

- Ο Μελάμπους was a doctor / physician.
- Ο Μελάμπους was a magician.
- Ο Μελάμπους requested for his services extremely high compensations
- Ο Μελάμπους used his physician occupation to acquire political power.

«He was the first who found the therapy through pharmacies» (Απολλόδωρος, βιβλίο Α΄ κεφ 9,3).

Melampus had extensive diagnostic and therapeutic knowledge and capabilities. **His diagnostic method is the first base and the beginning of psychology, psychiatry and psychoanalysis.**

- His therapeutic method refers to homeopathic treatments with the extrusion of the disease to its limits.
- Homeopathy has mostly been practised with the use of [Hellebore](#) / Ελλέβορος, which is a mild poison. In small doses acts as a laxative and in larger causes poisoning.
- **According to the pharmacology of herbs, the Hellebore of Veratrum**, commonly **Sterogianni / Στερογιάννι** is a plant that contains the Veratrine, a highly toxic, the Zervini, Zervic acid, amyllum, Goma etc.. **Hellebore considered both a cause of insanity as also an antidote to it**, i.e., it functions as a homeopath. It is also used as an analgesic, diuretic in case of arthritis and soothing of the heart. It is a strong cathartic, emetic and sneezing.
- **One myth about the clairvoyance of Melampus says** that some **snakes** that were benefited by Melampus dragged to his shoulders while he was asleep and with their tongues "cleaned up" his hearing. The Melampus woke up terrified, but was surprised to discover that he could understand the voices of birds and animals. And since then, drawing on information from this inexhaustible source, foretold the future people.
- Other attributes credited to Melampus are **the introduction of the cult of Dionysus (author's note: not necessarily the Greek Dionysus) in the Peloponnese and the mixing of wine with water.**

At one time the daughters of the king of Argos is said **to have been punished with holy fury** and furious wandered here and there in the mountains, like the cows that have stung by a fly, who behaved in a way completely unfettered, and "threw" to travellers.

Melampus in order to save them collected the most robust young men and closed them with the maenads women in the Cave of the Lakes, or somewhere in the idyllic surroundings of Kleitoria or Kyllini. There, the girls were cured. It is the first description of group psychotherapy. Even suggests the therapeutic efficacy of sexual intercourse.

As a reward for the treatment of women of Argos, Melampus became king and "arranged" even his relatives. He co-ruled with his brother and **his descendants remained for several generations on the throne of Argos**, with the general name Melampodides. The most famous of the Melampodides was **Amphiaraos**, a great magician - seer - doctor.

[**Note:** please note that Melampus **who had learned his knowledge in Egypt, lived in Argos** and in the Hellenic world in the **14^o BC.**]

A1 – Μελάμποδες / Melampodes

- **Μελάμποδες / Melampodes** were called those who had tanned – dark feet (due to the sun?).
- **Egypt:** Egypt was called «**the country of the Melampodes/Melampodes**».

A2 – Αμυθαονίδες / Amythaonides

Amythaon was the father **Melampus and Bias / Βίαντας**. According to Strabo, the sons of **Amythaon** moved to Argos, where came in **miscegenation** with the descendants of **Danaos** and created the race of **Amythaonides**. They founded the kingdoms of **Argos** and **Mycenae** a common **Heraion** sanctuary, located in the middle of the road between the two cities. The seer and prophet **Calchas**, who accompanied the Achaeans against Troy, was a descendant of Amythaon.

[Note: please the reader to investigate the issue **Danaos, Neleus, Amythaon**, origins and role in Greece. Just to mention, as we will see below, they are connected also with the **Alkmaeonidae**. Let' us remind also the case of **Sinon, Troy and Danaos**.]

A3 – Αλκμεωνίδες / Alkmaeonidae

Alkmaeonidae was an aristocratic family of ancient Athens, with a significant role in political and social life, especially during the 6th and 5th centuries BC. Their name comes from **Alkmeona**, who was great-grandson of **Nestor** of **Pylos** of the family **Neleus**, from which they originate. He was one of the most important and powerful families of ancient Athens and **played an important role for almost 6 centuries**.

The best known Alkmaeonidae were **Megakles, Cleisthenes, Alcibiades** and **Pericles**.

- **Νηλέας**: Son of **Tyro** and of god **Poseidon**. Neleus was twin brother of **Pelias** and **half-blooded (ετεροθαλής) brother** (by his mother Tyro), of **Αίσονα** (father of Jason / Ιάσονα), of Feritas (Φέρητας), και του **Amythaon**.
- **The end of Neleus** came when Heracles marched against him using the reason that Neleus refused to purify him from the murder of Ifitos. Then Neleus was killed along with his 11 sons, or, according to another tradition, survived and died of illness in Corinth where he had fled, so then he was buried there. **The descendants of Neleus were named Neleides. The Neleides, persecuted by the Heraclides**, were scattered in different places, in some of which they reigned. Timely they are classified in the late 12th century BC, because their journey **from Pylos to Athens** dates back to 1104 BC.

B – Δράκων, Τύραννος της Αθήνας.

Dracon is considered to be the first legislator (624 BC). Dracon's laws, instead of helping the poor, were instruments in the hands of the rich. The entire Athens fell into the hands of the aristocracy and the people, those who could not pay their debts, were sold as slaves. There was so much discontent that many fled from Attica in those years and migrated.

Solon ([Σόλων 15,23](#)) says about the situation in Athens between 624 to 594 BC:

"These evils abound in the people; many of the poor arrive in foreign lands sold as slaves and tied with ignominious cramps. They necessarily suffer the terrible yoke of slavery."

History of the Greek high school says: "The economic problem of poor farmers not only solved, but worsened (by Dracon). More and more lost their freedom because of debts. **"The rich and the nobles who exerted the power** acted arbitrarily and illegally sold them as slaves of debt even outside Attica. For this illegality they were not punished, because, **according to the laws of Dracon, the members of the Supreme Court came directly from the peerage that acted illegally.** "

The laws of Dracon were replaced by the legislation of Solon, after 594 BC.

[Author's note: in ancient Greece the **names of the persons and the places were not given without a meaning.**]

Γ – Σόλων (638 - 559 BC) (Many sources)

Solon was born in Athens. His father was Execestides, who descended from **the genus of Mentides**, where also belonged the last king of Athens, **Codrus / Κόδρος**. **His mother was a cousin of the mother of tyrant Peisistratus and came from the family of Neleus. Neleus was half-brother of Amythaon.**

- **Kodrus** lived about in 1100 BC. He was the son of Melanthos **and descendant of Neleus**, who were thrown out by the Heraclides. Heraclides were the sons of Hercules and their descendants.

The wise man Solon was the instigator and the perpetrator of the Athenian expedition against the Megarians, aiming to regain Salamis. The uprising of the Athenians by **the Great Solon** resulted in a **devastating 20-year war for both cities.**

Then Solon was chief of the Athenians in the **First Ten Years' Sacred War** (595 to 585 BC) **that aimed to control the Oracle of Delphi.** On one side was the alliance of Thessaly, of Sicyon and Athens and on the other side the Focean city Kirrha. The city of Kirrha was besieged by land and sea, and finally succumbed when the besiegers poisoned the water sources that were supplying the city, using poison from the poisonous plant **Hellebore**. **Organizer of this project seems to have been Cleisthenes of Sikyon (uncle of Cleisthenes of Athens) but Pausanias says it was the Athenian Solon.**

Solon later made the legislation of Athens and became one of the seven sages of antiquity. Legislated the Seisachtheia (throwing off weights), which **repealed existing debts of individuals** to private and the public, **freed all Athenians who had become slaves because of debts** in Athens and **brought back to the city those who meanwhile had resold abroad.** Foreign slaves are not mentioned in the sources. In order to prevent a recurrence of the φαινόμενο, **abolished the loans guaranteed with the body**

of the borrower and of the members of his family. It is also possible that he gave ἀμνηστία in offenses that brought deprivation of civil rights. As a legislator, Solon did many other beneficial to the citizens.

[**Author's note:** some sources say that if measures were not taken to protect the citizens, Athens would be depopulated, as the migration of its citizens has reached significant proportions]

The [Second Sacred War](#) (449 to 448 BC) was done again for the **control of the Oracle of Delphi**. The Athenians, having gained control of Boeotia and Phocis after the Battle of Oinofyta, decided to wrest the city of Delphi from the Amphictyonic League and hand it to the Phocians. **The reasons were the philo-persian attitude by the Delphi Amfiktionia in the past, and mainly, the desire of the Athenians themselves to control the Oracle of Delphi.** This provoked the reaction of Sparta and the outbreak of the Second Sacred War.

There was also a Third Sacred War in 356 BC, which involved the Phocians, Thebans, Spartans, etc. and later, the Macedonians under Philip II.

Finally,

- One of the fragments of Solon was: «[Ἀνδρῶν δ' ἐκ μεγάλων πόλιν ὀλλυται](#), which means: **The homeland is destroyed by the Great men.**» and
- **Solon was the one who had prophesized** – indirectly but clearly – the bad end of Croesus and the death of his son. The incident is referred by Herodotus, we don't mention it here.

Δ – Cylonian Affair / Κυλώνιον Ἄγος, 632 BC (Many sources πηγές)

Κύλων / Kylon, an ευπατρίδης and Olympic games winner in Diaulos (Δίαυλος) in 640 BC, tried to seize the city of Athens to become a tyrant (**at the time of the Alkmaeonidae Megakles**). **Cylon (Κύλων) had asked an oracle from Delphi and received the reply** that he should seize the Acropolis of Athens during the celebration of Zeus. Getting a military unit from his father in law Theagenes, tyrant of Megara, and aided by Athenians friends, he seized the Acropolis of Athens during the Olympic Games. When the Athenians learned the events surrounded the Acropolis. **Cylon and his brother managed to escape** but the others, exhausted by hunger, sought asylum in the temple of Athena on the Acropolis. The Athenians promised them a fair trial if they surrendered. The besieged sceptical, tied a rope to the sanctuary in order to be connected with the sanctuary and came out holding it. **When the rope was cut**, almost all were massacred in the region of the Eumenides, near the entrance of the Acropolis. **This unholy event called "Cylonian Agos".**

The ruler of the Athenians, Megakles from the family of Alkmaeonidae and his assistants who took part in the massacre, the Athenians cursed and shunned. **When epidemics fell in Athens**, Megakles and his personal assistants, who still lived at the

time, after stimulation of Solon (597 BC), went on trial, found guilty and exiled for life from Attica.

The exile, however, did not redeem the Athenians from the sufferings and fears, so they invited the sage Epimenides from Crete, to purge the city from the guilt. Epimenides visited Athens in 596 BC, and after making sacrifices and rituals, he managed to purge the city, putting an end to the plague. The Athenians in return offered him a talent, but Epimenides received only one branch from the sacred olive tree on Acropolis.

[**Author's note:** Please note that the plague appeared in Athens with the curse and the expulsion of Alcmaeonidae by the Athenians and ended with the purification of Athens by Epimenides.]

Δ1 – Επιμενίδης

Epimenides, in antiquity was a famous wise man, religious teacher, prophet, seer and magician, descending from Crete. According to mythical tradition of his life, he slept for 57 years, hence the proverbial phrase Epimenideios sleep ([Επιμενίδειος ύπνος](#)). He lived in total 157 or 299 years. In Athens he was known as a friend of Solon, who not only purified the city from the curse of Cylon, **but he also prepared the people for the legislation of Solon concerning the seriousness of the worshiping and the refining of the lament-related habits.** It is also referred a second visit to Athens ten years before the Persian invasion. During this visit he introduced sacrifices designated by **Apollo** and **foretold the Persian attack**. In a third invitation from Nicias he visited again Athens **during the Peloponnesian war**, after a **recommendation by the Delphi**.

Epimenides is associated with the [Epimenides paradox](#), a variation of the liar paradox. In one of his poems he had written: **Κρήτες αἰεὶ ψεῦσται = Cretans are always liars**

- **This verse** is also mentioned in the [epistle to Titus](#), of Saint Paul (1:12): “One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are always liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.”
- **Another verse** from the [Acts \(17:28\)](#) in the speech of **Apostle Paulus/Savlos** to the Athenians in the Supreme Court (Ἀρειος Πάγος) is also credited to Epimenides: “For in him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain also of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring.”

Ε – Πεισίστρατος,

**οι γιοί του Πεισίστρατου, Ιππίας & Ίππαρχος και
οι δολοφόνοι του Ίππαρχου, Αρμόδιος & Αριστογείτον**

Peisistratus,

His two sons, Hippias & Hipparchus and

The murderers of Hipparchus, Harmodius and Aristogeiton

(Πηγή: μόνο ελληνική Wikipedia / Source: only the Greek Wikipedia)

Peisistratus tried and succeeded to impose tyranny three times (the period from 561 to 527 BC), sometimes using allies from different cities, sometimes from Athens, **where there were strong power struggles between rival powerful families**, sometimes mercenary army and sometimes tragicomic tricks. The first two times he managed to govern for a short time, after which he was overthrown and exiled. The third time he remained in power until his death in 527 BC, when he was succeeded by his sons, the so-called [Πεισιστρατίδης](#).

During his governance, he rarely practised hard tyranny and took care to keep political balances by not breaking all institutions. But in many ways he obstructed the effective functioning of democracy and controlled all the mechanisms of power, occasionally by taking extreme tyrannical measures.

For example, he banished **all his major opponents**, who were the "Coastal party", i.e. **aristocrats** and **merchants** supported by the **Alkmaeonidae** Megacles, and the "Πεδιακοί" = "valley party", i.e., the oligarchs but also aristocratic landowners in their beliefs under Lycurgus, son of Aristolaides. He took relatives of all his opponents as hostages in order not to dare to oppose those who remained in Athens - **sent the hostages to Naxos, where tyrant was Lygdamis a personal friend of him.**

He confiscated the properties of those who were expelled and distributed them to the planters, to the smallholders and in general, he took economic measures in favour of the farmers, the shepherds and the poor who consisted the base of his supporters.

He supported his policy in "the war against the rich" but he also took measures that made him popular even to those, because they gave growth to trade and crafts. He made both of the above for the city to prosper and to come close to those aristocrats and bourgeois merchants who supported the Coastal party, at that time, of the [Alcmaeonidae](#).

He avoided wars and during the peaceful years of his government the economy improved considerably in Athens, many projects were built and an important library created.

He had substantial income from personal businesses acquired in Pangaio / [Παγγαίο](#) while he was in exile and thus he did not particularly burdened the state budget by personal expenses that would alienate him from the people.

He linked his name with great embellishment works (Enneakrounos source Telesterion of Eleusis / Εννεακρούνος πηγή, τελεστήριο της Ελευσίνας) and the creation of the library.

- The first period of his governance ends with **his overthrown by Megacles and Lycurgus.**

- In 556 BC, Peisistratus was overthrown for second time **again by Megacles and Lycurgus**.
- **Solon always resisted** to the coming of Peisistratus.
- **According to historical accounts, the tyranny of Peisistratus was rather mild, almost a "democratic".**
- **The Alkmaeonidae moved diplomatically, financially supporting or possibly by direct bribing of the oracle of Delphi, so this gave oracles which invited the Spartans to overthrow the tyranny of Athens.**

Harmodius & Aristogeiton

After the death of Peisistratus, he was succeeded by his sons Hippias and Hipparchus, **who were the last tyrants of Athens**. The tyrannical regime in Athens was overthrown in 510 BC.

[**Author's note:** after the tyranny in Athens came the democracy.]

Hippias and Hipparchus continued to maintain their mercenary army, **like all tyrannical regimes**, as the mercenaries and the elimination or the affiliation of the other nobles was the only way to apply their personal politics. **This army was paid by the income** the two brothers had from the Pangaio, from the business of mining gold and silver which formerly operated their father and they had inherited. **It was also paid partly from the public treasury of Athens.**

Hipparchus was assassinated by **Harmodius and Aristogeiton** in 514 BC. Hippias was overturned in 510 BC by the family of **Alkmaeonidae** with the help of the Spartan king **Cleomenes I** and **the participation of the Oracle of Delphi**. Then, **Hippias went to Persia and became consultant of king Darius**, aiming to restore the power of Athens. He participated as a consultant of the Persians also in the battle of Marathon, in 490 BC.

Z – Κλεομένης Α', Δημάρατος, Κλεισθένης και Αλκμεωνίδες [ελληνική wikipedia]
Cleomenes I, Demaratos, Cleisthenes and Alkmaeonidae [Greek wikipedia]

Z1 - Cleomenes A'

Cleomenes A was king of Sparta in the period 519 – 490 / 489 BC. **He was the son of King Anaxandrides and half-brother of Leonidas of Thermopylae**. Cleomenes strengthened Sparta giving shape to the Peloponnesian League and crushing the most dangerous enemy of his city in the Peloponnese, Argos. **Regardless of his motivations** he overthrew the tyranny of Hippias in Athens, and later, **he helped in the establishment of the most excellent of Isagora AGAINST Cleisthenes, descendant the tyrant of Sikyon who in Athens was pretending the democrat, exiling 700 families**

adjacent to Cleisthenes. When he tried to abolish the Senate, **the Athenians rose** making him to go with Isagoras to the Acropolis. Eventually the Athenians let him leave with his army **but all his followers in Athens were condemned to death sentences.** Besides the above, he disabled **the philo-Persian group of Aegina**, which later during the Persian campaigns in the battle of Salamis, could be crucial. **However, he was accused as a paranoid, he was exiled and imprisoned.** Specifically, **he was accused that he dethroned his co-regent, Demaratos**, by bribing the oracle of Delphi, that he raised an army of Arcadians to overturn the government of Sparta and ultimately that he was insane and dangerous. **When he was found dead in prison**, the official version was that "he killed himself because of madness", **but modern historians do not exclude the possibility of a murder.**

[[[Σημείωση: Αγιάδες vs Ευρυποντίδες / Agiades vs Evrypontides

In ancient Sparta there were two different origins of the families who ruled in the period (930 - 227 BC):

- On one side, there was the **family of Agiades**, in which belonged also Leonidas I (490 - 480 BC), who gave his life fighting the invading Medes, Sakas, Persians, etc. and
- on the other side the **family of Evrypontidon**, in which belonged ?? Demaratos (515 to 491 BC), who acted as a treacherous king of Sparta, and when he was thrown out, he became a consultant of the Medo-Sako-Persians against Greece, revealing his real face and perhaps his true origin....

Τέλος σημείωσης]]]

22 – Δημάρατος

Demaratos was a king of ancient Sparta, from the **family of Evrypontidon**, who ruled about the period 510-491 BC, **together with Cleomenes A'.** Initially, **he inherited the throne from his father Ariston.** However, shortly before leaving / expelled from Sparta, he asked his mother who was his father.

She replied ambiguously that: "**Having sworn to tell the truth and keeping the bowels of the sacrificed animal, to remind herself that she has sworn**, she reveals to Demaratos the secret of his birth: she says that Demaratos was conceived the third night after her marriage with Ariston, **but did not know with absolute certainty whether the father was Ariston, because in that night she was visited by a supernatural being.** Later it was proved that the supernatural being was the local hero Astravakos / [Αστράβακος](#) (for whose honour there was an altar in the courtyard of their house). So Demaratos was either the son of Ariston or Astravakos." **For this incident Pausanias mentions** in his ([Λακωνικά, 3, 16.](#)). **However**, Ariston (the alleged father of Demaratos), was married twice and was unable to have children. The mother Demaratos was his third wife.

H political period of Demaratos marked by strong disagreements with his co-regent Cleomenes I. The main ones are:

- **Athens:** During the campaign of the Spartans against Athens, by which **Cleomenes wished to restore Isagoras** as a tyrant in Athens, the **Corinthians and Demaratos** said suddenly, that **they would not continue the campaign**. **Demaratos refused to continue following the example of the Corinthians**. One by one the allies of the Lacedaemonians began to recede, leaving Cleomenes alone and making him to cancel the campaign. **After this fiasco, Sparta decided never to send again to a campaign simultaneously two of its kings.**
[Author's note: this incident shows the clear support of Demaratos to the status of Alkmaeonidae and not only ...]
- **Aegina and Corinth:** In 501 BC Aegina was one of the states declared allegiance to the Persians, handing over "land and water" = **Greek expression** meaning "everything". Athens turned to Sparta and asked to push Aegina change its mind, because this island belonged, formally at least, to the Peloponnesian League. The Athenians then pointed to Sparta that the strategic location of Aegina could mean a defeat of all the Greeks in a possible collision with Persia. Therefore, Cleomenes went immediately to the island to arrest those responsible. **The attempt failed because of the background actions of Demaratos, who at the same time, was trying to discredit Cleomenes back home.** Demaratos sent to the **Corinthian aristocrats, friends of the Medes**, a letter, recommending them not to deliver their people and use as an excuse that there was only one king of Sparta. The Corinthians indeed told Cleomenes that they would comply only if they went to Aegina both the two kings of Sparta. Cleomenes, returning to Sparta he devoted all his energy on trying to get rid of his political opponent, taking with him Leotychidas (Λεωτυχίδας), the next in succession to the throne of Evrypontides, who also had come to break with Demaratos, because he had taken with him the girl who wanted for wife.

Demaratos, left / was expelled from Sparta **and went to the court of King Darius I**, and later **accompanied him as a consultant of the Persians** to their attacks against Greece.

23 – Cleisthenes (570 - 507 BC)

(Πηγές: pyrron.blogspot.com, Wikipedia, www.tovima.gr)

Cleisthenes came from the lineage of Alkmaeonidae and was the son of Megacles, leader of the "Coastal party". Megacles was exiled from Athens together with his whole family, when Peisistratus imposed his tyranny. **His mother was Agariste, daughter of Cleisthenes, tyrant of Sikyon.**

[[[**Σημείωση συγγραφέα:** As we read above, Megacles was NOT exiled from Athens when Peisistratus imposed his tyranny. He was exiled because he and his family, along

with other accomplices, killed hundreds??? of people who had occupied the Acropolis, **which aimed to overturn the tyranny of Megacles. This move was done after an oracle from the Delphi Oracle. "Cylonian Affair".**

]]]

Cleisthenes was the initiator and the one who set the foundations of the Democracy.

- The measures of Cleisthenes, based on "equality" and "fairness," laid the foundations of the Athenian democracy. With the new political system **the state institutions of genus and tribes that formed the basis of social division abolished.** The new state structure was based on topography. **The four old Ionic tribes** (Αιγικορείς, Οπλήτες, Γελέοντες, Αργαδείς) were replaced by ten artificial tribes which took their name by "famous people", heroes of Attica, as Erechtheas, Aegeus, Ajax etc. (Ερεχθεύς, ο Αιγεύς, ο Αίας)
- **Each tribe was divided into three parts, the trittyes (τριττύες).** The project was intended to break the power of local races, so Cleisthenes divided the trittyes per ten.
- **The residents of each municipality now took their name from their municipality. This abolished the old distinction between Athenian citizens and the new citizens.** Every year from each tribe were elected 50 members, so members of the Parliament rose from 400 to 500.
- One of the major powers of the Parliament was the preparation of the laws, which later would be discussed and voted by the Ecclesia of the City. **Moreover, Cleisthenes increased the powers of the Ecclesia** of the City, which could now **validate or invalidate decisions** of death penalty, which had taken the Supreme Court.
- **He set the law of exostracism,** where the citizens of Athens would have the opportunity, completing 6,000 votes (shells), to evict a person from the city.
- **The most important measure by a social view was the citizenship to all metics (foreigners) and of the liberalized,** resulting in a large number of inhabitants of Attica to acquire rights of Athenian citizens.
- As later wrote Aristotle, this measure of Cleisthenes **"gave the state to the people".**

H – Pericles / Περικλής (circa / περίπου 495 - 429 BC),

Ruler of Athens between 461 to 429 BC.

We will present only a few evidence of Pericles, those that interest us.

Pericles took advantage of the victory of the Greek forces against the Persians and the rise of the naval power of Athens in order to convert the Delian Alliance / Δηλιακή

[Συμμαχία](#) into the "Athenian Hegemony". In 454 BC he transferred the allied treasury from Delos to Athens and used a large portion of the reserves for the implementation of an awesome building program which brightened Athens.

[Author's note: this move was equal of Highest Treason (Εσχάτη Προδοσία), so high, that it cannot be compared at all with this of Ephialtes / Εφιάλτης.]

[[[Παρένθεση: Δηλιακή συμμαχία / Delian Alliance

The Delian Alliance was a political and military union of about 150 ancient Greek city-states in the 5th century BC, under the patronage of Athens. **Its aim was to further address the Persian threat after the Greek victory at the Battle of Plataea at the end of the Median Wars.** It was founded in 478 BC, named after its original location, the island of Delos, where meetings were held in a temple where they kept the common fund of the allies. **In 454 BC the fund transferred to Athens by Pericles.**

According to the historian Thucydides (Θουκυδίδης), the Alliance's official purpose was to "avenge the suffering by plundering the territory of the (Persian) king."

In practice, this aim was divided into three projects:

- preparation of a future invasion,
- seeking revenge from the Persians and
- organizing a system of sharing the spoils.

Alliance members took an oath to have common friends and enemies and thrown overboard iron bars as a symbol of the permanence of their friendly feelings.

Τέλος παρένθεσης]]]

Continue for one of the biggest traitors of the Greeks, Pericles:

- In military terms, the expansion and military operations conducted during his rule had as main objective to safeguard the interests of Athens.
- He was the man behind the construction of many of the important monuments that decorated ancient Athens, and the Parthenon.
- **He was a great supporter of democracy** and freedom of speech and during his time, set the foundations of the so-called Western Civilization. His actions did not stop there, but as the leader of Athens, with a series of laws, **supported the popular masses and helped them to gain more rights at the expense of the aristocratic class in which he also belonged.**
- According to Herodotus and Plutarch, a few days before the birth of the great politician, his mother, **Agariste saw a dream during her sleep, where instead of a child, she would give birth to a lion.**
- Pericles belonged to Akamantida race. Thanks to the wealth and high social status of his family, he passed peacefully youthful years and was fortunate not only to satisfy his love for study, but also to meet and study with some of the most famous philosophers of his time .

- **He was able - using the method of ostracism - to kick major political opponents, as Cimon / Κίμωνας and Thucydides / Θουκυδίδης.**
- **After Cimon's ostracism,** Pericles continued to propose ever more radical laws that promoted the degree of democracy to truly exceptional levels.
- Later he adopted a law under which he allowed someone to obtain the Athenian citizenship **only if both the parents were Athenians**, affecting in particular once more the class of the aristocrats, because he precluded obtaining Athenian citizenship to the children of aristocrats who had one parent from another city. Many believe that he did so to prevent possible foreign influences in Athens. Also, he allowed the inferior classes to hold higher positions than those allowed to them up to that time.
- **Historians are not sure whether this strategy of Pericles was good for ancient Athens, and whether it was good for democracy in general.** The historian [Κωνσταντίνος Παπαρρηγόπουλος](#) writes that Pericles wanted to consolidate the democracy in Ancient Athens, promoting a series of measures beneficial for the people, that worked very well as he was in power. But after his death, Athens was swept away in an ocean of political uncertainty and turmoil, governed mainly by adventurous demagogues, **as his nephew Alcibiades / Αλκιβιάδης** and general **Cleon / Κλέων**, **fully justifying his conservative opponent Cimon**, who argued that democracy has not longer room for further growth and consolidation, and any retreats from this point on would mean the deep erosion of the political and in general of the social tissue of Athens. **As the historian Justin Daniel King says, the reforms of Pericles helped people, but eroded the state, and made it much more vulnerable. The historian Donald Kagan argues that the reforms of Pericles, set the foundations for the development of monstrous political forces that could through the populist demagoguery destroy Athens.** When Cimon returned from a ten-year exile in 451 BC, he did not oppose to the democratic reforms of Pericles, in particular the reform, concerning the right to Athenian citizenship.
- **He was responsible for many wars which weakened and destroyed Athens. [!!!!]**
- As mentioned his political opponent, Thucydides '**Athens was nominally a democracy and in fact, the constitution of a man.** "
- A friend of Pericles was **Anaxagoras / Αναξαγόρας** who was **persecuted** for his religious beliefs. **Anaxagoras believed that the Moon was not emitting its own light, but he considered it as a second Earth that inhabited by humans and other beings (according to Plato).**
- **The Peloponnesian War (431 - 404 BC with some truces), started at the moment the position of Pericles began to falter. Many ancient historians give primary responsibility to Pericles and Athens.** Beloch argues that Pericles supported the option of war to escape the increasing domestic competition in Athens for the first time since his triumphant political victory over the

conservative political leader Thucydides, a decade ago. Others believe that the reason was the competition with Sparta.

- King of Sparta at the start of the Peloponnesian War was **Archidamos II, who belonged to the royal lineage of Evrypontidon as Ariston and maybe Demaratos**. Leonidas, Cleomenes etc. belonged to the family of Agiadon. In the description of Thucydides (II-13, 1) **when Archidamos II was guest of Pericles** he showed a spirit of reconciliation and peace-loving disposition during the preceding negotiations of the Peloponnesian war. **He was also accused in Sparta that while they had taken a decision to initiate hostilities, he didn't take actions** and postponed the start of the war, even by pretended religious holidays, or because of the hope that the Athenians would be more submissive.
- Pericles died in 429 BC, during the war. He was replaced by Cleon / [Κλέων](#), a great demagogue, who by using violent political attacks and inflammatory eloquence **gained great influence mainly among the middle classes of ancient Athens** and during the six years of the Peloponnesian War (428 BC-422 BC) **was a leader of a political party and he opposed in making peace**. Against Cleon was also Aristophanes who threw to him his bitter arrows, especially in his comedy **Horsemen / Ιππείς**, where he presents Cleon as **vile, ignorant, cowardly and venal**, characterizations confirmed also by Thucydides.
- Finally, **Alcibiades / Αλκιβιάδης** (450-404 BC), the last known member of the aristocratic family of Alkmaeonidae, played an important role in the Peloponnesian War. **During the war he changed his political alliances several times**. In his city, Athens, in the early 410 BC, adopted an aggressive foreign policy, and was a prominent supporter of the [campaign in Sicily](#). **He later went to Sparta**, when his political enemies made a complaint for sacrilege. In Sparta, he served as a strategic advisor, **proposing or supervising major campaigns against Athens**. And in Sparta, however, Alcibiades acquired powerful enemies **and defected to Persia**. There he served as an advisor to the satrap Tissaphernes **until asked by the Athenians to return**. Then he served as an Athenian general for several years, but his enemies succeeded to exile him for a second time.

Σημείωση συγγραφέα / Author's note:

The last great achievement of the Democracy of Ancient Athens, of the Alkmaeonidae, of the honest judges of the Supreme Court, of the Ecclesia of the City (Εκκλησία του Δήμου) and of all its supporters, was the murder-execution of the great Greek teacher Socrates (Σωκράτης) in 399 BC, and of many other Greeks "dissidents". Many of them worked stealthily and treacherously, supporting the barbaro-Medo-Sako-Jew-Persian attacks of the Judeo-Chaldeo-Semitic-Arab followers of Zoroaster, Sin, Hecate, Ishtar, Yahweh, and many other ...

Many other Athenian Greek citizens, known and unknown, were murdered during this period in the name of democracy, peace and security of the Democratic governor of Athens.

Already before 400 BC there were two main political parties in Athens: the Oligarchic and the Democrats.

[[[[[Τέλος Παρένθεσης 10 σελίδων]]]]]

The battle of Marathon

113. Now while they fought in Marathon, much time passed by; and in the centre of the army, where the **Persians** themselves and the **Sacans (Sakyas/Sakas - Σάκες)** were drawn up, the **Σάκες** were winning,

The Greeks and the Persian go to Athens

115. Seven of the ships the Athenians got possession of in this manner, **but with the rest the Barbarians pushed off from land, and after taking the captives from Eretria** off the island where they had left them, they sailed round Sunion, purposing to arrive at the city before the Athenians. **And an accusation became current among the Athenians to the effect that they formed this design by contrivance of the Alcmaionidai;** for these, it was said, **having concerted matters with the Persians,** displayed to them a shield when they had now embarked in their ships.

116. These then, I say, were sailing round Sunion; and meanwhile the Athenians came to the rescue back to the city as speedily as they could, and they arrived there before the Barbarians came; **and having arrived from the temple of Heracles at Marathon they encamped at another temple of Heracles, namely that which is in Kynosarges.**

[**Σημείωση συγγραφέα:** Investigate possible meaning and relation of the word – **Κυνόσαργες** - **Κυνοσάργους**, Κυνός – Ἄργος;; - Ἀργώ;;; Canisargos / Canis – Argo Argonauts]

BIBΛΙΟ Ζ' – Πολύμνια / Polymnia

Z, 101 - 105 Dialogue between Xerxes and Demaratos

101. Then when **Xerxes** had numbered the army, and it had been arranged in divisions, ... he sent for **Demaratos the son of Ariston**, who was marching with him against Hellas...

102. When **Demaratos** heard this, he spoke as follows: "O king, since thou biddest me by all means utter the truth, and so speak as one who shall not be afterwards convicted by thee of having spoken falsely, I say this..."

(ΠΕΡΙΛΗΨΗ / Abstract)

Large processes needed to feed the army of Xerxes. While marching continues to Athens, the Greeks prepare to face the Persians, which are a common threat to all. **The Athenians had received an oracle that they would be saved by wooden walls** so they created with the advice of Themistocles a powerful fleet.

Η κυκλωτική κίνηση των Περσών / The cyclotic move of the Persians

213. Then when the king was in a strait as to what he should do in the matter before him, **Ephialtes the son of Eurydemos, a Malian**, came to speech with him, supposing that he would win a very great reward from the king; and this man told him of the path which leads over the mountain to Thermopylai, and brought about the destruction of those Hellenes who remained in that place. Afterwards from fear of the Lacedemonians he fled to Thessaly, and when he had fled, **a price was proclaimed for his life by the Deputies**, when the Amphictyons met for their assembly at Pylai. **Then some time afterwards having returned to Antikyra he was slain by Athenades a man of Trachis. Now this Athenades killed Epialtes for another cause, which I shall set forth in the following part of the history, but he was honoured for it none the less by the Lacedemonians.**

The allies leave

219. To the Hellenes who were in Thermopylai **first the soothsayer Megistias**, after looking into the sacrificed animals, **declared the death which was to come to them at dawn of day;**

221. Of this the following has been to my mind a proof as convincing as any other, namely that **Leonidas is known to have endeavoured to dismiss the soothsayer** also who accompanied this army, **Megistias the Acarnanian, who was said to be descended from Melampus**, that he might not perish with them after he had declared from the sacrificed animals that which was about to come to pass for them. **He however when he was bidden to go would not himself depart, but sent away his son** who was with him in the army, besides whom he had no other child.

222. The allies then who were dismissed departed and went away, obeying the word of Leonidas, and only the **Thespians** and the **Thebans** remained behind with the **Lacedemonians**.

Abstract until the end of book Z'

After the battle the Thebans surrender to the Persians. **Demaratos and Achaemenis**, brother of Xerxes, **consult the king** for the rest of the invasion.

BIBLIO H' H, 1-103 Tha naval battle

The occupation of Acropolis by the Persians

52. So the Persians taking their post upon the rising ground opposite the Acropolis, which the Athenians call the Hill of Ares, proceeded to besiege them in this fashion, that is they put tow round about their arrows and lighted it, and then shot them against the palisade. The Athenians who were besieged continued to defend themselves nevertheless, although they had come to the extremity of distress and their palisade had played them false; **nor would they accept proposals for surrender, when the sons of Peisistratos brought them forward:** but endeavouring to defend themselves they contrived several contrivances against the enemy, and among the rest they rolled down large stones when the Barbarians approached the gates; so that for a long time Xerxes was in a difficulty, not being able to capture them.

53. In time however there appeared for the Barbarians a way of approach after their difficulties, **since by the oracle it was destined that all of Attica which is on the mainland should come to be under the Persians.** Thus then it happened that on the front side of the Acropolis behind the gates and the way up to the entrance, in a place where no one was keeping guard, nor would one have supposed that any man could ascend by this way, here men ascended by the temple of Aglauros the daughter of Cecrops, although indeed the place is precipitous: and when the Athenians saw that they had ascended up to the Acropolis, some of them threw themselves down from the wall and perished, while others took refuge in the sanctuary of the temple. **Then those of the Persians who had ascended went first to the gates, and after opening these they proceeded to kill the suppliants; and when all had been slain by them, they plundered the temple and set fire to the whole of the Acropolis.**

54. **Then Xerxes, having fully taken possession of Athens,** sent to Susa a mounted messenger to report to Artabanos the good success which they had. And on the next day after sending the herald **he called together the exiles of the Athenians who were accompanying him,** and bade them go up to the Acropolis and sacrifice the victims after their own manner; whether it was that he had seen some vision of a dream which caused him to give this command, or whether perchance he had a scruple in his mind because he had set fire to the temple. The Athenian exiles did accordingly that which was commanded them:

War council of the Persians (before the sea fight of Salamis)

68. So when Mardonios went round asking them, beginning with the king of Sidon, the others gave their opinions all to the same effect, advising him to fight a battle by sea, but **Artemisia** spoke these words...

[[[**Παρένθεση: Αρτεμισία Α' της Καρίας / Artemisia I of Caria (lived about 5th ce. BC)**
Artemisia I of Caria was the daughter of Lygdamis, queen of Halicarnassus, which was a Persian vassal.

There are three version for the name Artemisia / Αρτεμισία:

A) Derives from the Greek name Artemis. The equivalent of Artemis in Latin is Diana.

B) According to **Jablonski**, the name is also **Phrygian** and could be "compared with the **royal appellation Artemas** of Xenophon.

However according to [Charles Anthon](#) the primitive root of the name is probably of Persian origin from **arta***, **art***, **arte***,... all meaning **great, excellent, holy**,... thus Artemis (i.e. Diana) "becomes identical with the **great mother of Nature (Cybele - Cybebe??)**, even as she was worshipped at Ephesus".

Name **Lygdamis** appears two times during that period.

- **Lygdamis**, tyrant of Naxos (545 - 524 BC.)
- **Tugdamme** (also [Dugdammi](#) and in classical Greece, **Lygdamis**), was a **Cimmerian king in the period 660 - 640 BC**. It seems that his first known attacks were against the Greek coastal cities in Asia Minor. The Assyrian inscriptions speak of Tugdamme as being the "King of the **Saka** and **Qutium**".

Τέλος παρένθεσης]]]]]

Η ναυμαχία της Σαλαμίνας / The sea battle of Salamis

85. Opposite the Athenians had been ranged the Phenicians, for these occupied the wing towards Eleusis and the West, and opposite the Lacedemonians were the Ionians, who occupied the wing which extended to the East and to Piræus. Of them however a few were purposely slack in the fight according to the injunctions of Themistocles, but the greater number were not so. I might mention now the names of many captains of ships who destroyed ships of the Hellenes, but I will make no use of their names except in the case of Theomestor, the son of Androdamas and Phylacos the son of Histiaios, of Samos both: **and for this reason I make mention of these and not of the rest, because Theomestor on account of this deed became despot of Samos, appointed by the Persians, and Phylacos was recorded as a benefactor of the king and received much land as a reward.** Now the benefactors of the king are called in the Persian tongue orosangai.

90 It happened also in the course of this confusion that **some of the Phenicians, whose ships had been destroyed, came to the king and accused the Ionians, saying that by means of them their ships had been lost, and that they had been traitors to the cause...** Moreover also Ariaramnes, a Persian who was present, shared the fate of the Phenicians, being their friend.

The retreat of Xerxes

113. When he came to Thessaly, then **Mardonios** chose out for himself first all those Persians who are called "Immortals," except only their commander Hydarnes (for Hydarnes said that he would not be left behind by the king), and after them of the

other Persians those who wore cuirasses, and the body of a thousand horse: also the **Medes, Sacans (Sakas), Bactrians** and **Indians**, foot and horsemen both.

114. During this time, while Mardonios was selecting his army and Xerxes was in Thessaly, **there had come an oracle from Delphi to the Lacedemonians**, bidding them ask satisfaction from Xerxes for the murder of Leonidas and accept that which should be given by him....

Artabazos takes Olynthos

127. **So upon this Artabazos began to besiege Potidaia**, and suspecting that the men of Olynthos also were intending revolt from the king, he began to besiege this city too, which was occupied by Bottiaians who had been driven away from the Thermaian gulf by the Macedonians. So when he had taken these men by siege, **he brought them forth to a lake and slew them there; and the city he delivered to Critobulos of Torone to have in charge, and to the natives of Chalkidike**; and thus it was that the Chalkidians got possession of Olynthos.

H, 130 - 144 The liberation of Greece, The Persian fleet in Samos and the Greek in Delos

134. This Mys is known to have come to Lebadeia and to have persuaded by payment of money one of the natives of the place to go down to Trophonios, and also he came to the **Oracle** at Abai of the Phokians; and moreover when he came for the first time to Thebes, **he not only consulted the Ismenian Apollo**,-- there one may consult just as at Olympia with **victims = meaning sacrifices of animals**,--but also by payment he persuaded a stranger who was not a Theban, and induced him to lie down to sleep in **the temple of Amphiaraos**. In this temple no one **of the Thebans** is permitted to seek divination, and that for the following reason:--**Amphiaraos dealing by oracles** bade them choose which they would of these two things, **either to have him as a diviner or else as an ally in war**, abstaining from the other use; and they chose that he should be their ally in war: for this reason **it is not permitted to any of the Thebans to lie down to sleep in that temple**.

135. After this a thing which to me is a very **great marvel** is said by the Thebans to have come to pass:--**it seems that this man Mys of Europos, as he journeyed round to all the Oracles**, came also to the sacred enclosure of the **Ptoan Apollo**. This temple is called "Ptoon," and **belongs to the Thebans**, and it lies above the lake Copaïs at the foot of the mountains, close to the town of Acraiphia. When the man called Mys came to this temple with three men chosen from the citizens in his company, who were sent by the public authority to write down that which the god should utter in his divination, forthwith **it is said the prophet of the god began to give the oracle in a Barbarian language**; and while those of the Thebans who accompanied him were full of wonder, **hearing a Barbarian instead of the Hellenic tongue**, and did not know what to make of the matter before them, **it is said that the man of Europos, Mys, snatched from them the tablet which they bore and wrote upon it that which was being spoken by the**

prophet; and he said that **the prophet was giving his answer in the Carian tongue:** and then when he had written it, he went away and departed to Thessaly.

At this point we stop the presentations of the Histories of Herodotus / «Ηροδότου Ιστορίαι».

We thank Herodotus, the father of History, for the information he left as a legacy to the future generations, to us and to humanity.

Herodotus, Plutarch – Case of counterfeiting and concealment of history

Herodotus, in his book "[Terpsichore, 57](#)" says that Harmodius and his brother Aristogeiton were Phoenicians who migrated sometime in the Greek territory and named Gefyraioi (Γεφυραίοι) [Γέφυρα = Bridge]. Some researchers based on this fact, say that also τρωτορ Ephialtes was a Gefyraios and that in the region of Boeotia existed at that time immigrants Phoenicians or Arabs or Semites or Jews, etc., who later moved also to other areas of Greece. We will not analyse this specific issue because we believe it has already been fully covered in a broader context, with what has been reported so far.

[Παρένθεση: For the issue of Ογυγίας, Θήβας/Thebes, Κάδμου/Cadmus, Δαναών/Danaos, and other., a great research is done by researcher - author Α. Γ. Κρασσανάκης: <http://www.krassanakis.gr/thebes.htm>.]

The reason we make reference to this issue is this: some of those who try to support a different view for the origins of Gefyraioi, from that of Herodotus, i.e., that the Gefyraioi were neither Jews nor Phoenicians, use the book entitled: **Plutarch, "On the Malice of Herodotus"** - Πλούταρχος, «Περί της Ηροδότου κακοήθειας». Also, many use this book to calumniate and reduce the personality of Herodotus and consequently, the historical information deposited in his writings, **the globally recognized as the father of history. So, let's study some things about this book.**

Πλούταρχος, Βιβλίο «Περί Ηροδότου κακοήθειας» / Plutarch, "On the Malice of Herodotus"

As the translation team of the book of Plutarch, "**On the Malice of Herodotus**" Kaktos publications say:

«The text survived in two manuscripts, one of the early 14th and the other of the 15th century, **(the second is probably a copy of the first with some adjustments)**. There is also a manuscript of the mid-15th century, written under the care of **Georgius Gemistos Plethon**, where, among other texts of Plutarch, there is a paraphrasing of about a hundred verses in this text. »

- **Γεώργιος Γεμιστός Πλήθων / Georgius Gemistos Plethon** (1355 - 1452): (greek wikipedia)
"Georgius Gemistos Plethon was a friend of the Byzantine emperor, politician and theologist, [Manuel II Palaiologos](#) ...
About his youth there is little accurate data. Much of his life was spent in Constantinople, while for some time **resided in the Ottoman Empire** and even in

[Adrianopolis](#) or Προύσα / Bursa, where he **studied** close to the otherwise unknown **Jewish** follower of Averroes, and Avicenna, Elisha."

The translation team also indicates:

"As noted, however, **despite the unusual hardness of the content**, the word, the style and the structure of the text are the elements that **rather confirm that the work of Plutarch. According to this view, if the author is another person, then he is someone who had a mastery of Plutarch's work**"...

... Plutarch, a characteristic example of someone moderate in feelings, generous in evaluating and with a lenient crisis, a man and a thinker, **becomes very strict/straitlaced with Herodotus, risking committing himself the errors that accuses Herodotus.** "

Author's note about the book «On the Malice of Herodotus»

The book of the pseudo-Plutarch begins like this:

«Many, o Alexander, have deceived the style of Herodotus, that is simple and effortless and moves easily from one issue to another. **But most people have suffered so in relation to his character.**»

I say the following:

- Plutarch lived in 50 - 120 AD, while Herodotus in 485 - 421/415 BC. **So, Plutarch was born 465 years after Herodotus.** How did the pseudo-Plutarch know the character of Herodotus and who were those who had suffered by the character of Herodotus? **Was the pseudo-Plutarch seeing dreams and oracles, as his Jewish and Egyptians magi and prophets?**
- Also, in the areas where the pseudo-Plutarch blames Herodotus for false information, he does not mention himself in clear view of how exactly are the facts. As mentioned by the translation team, **"...risking committing himself the errors that accuses Herodotus."** Also, many of the accuses by pseudo-Plutarch against Herodotus for malice and for attempt on falsification of history, are shot down by other authors ...
- **The above data show us something very important: first**, that some possess ancient writers' books that once were **"lost, burned or disappeared"** and **secondly** that **there are serious indications, if not evidence**, of forgery, counterfeiting and censorship of ancient texts. And behind these persons happens once more to be people who are related or known as Jews and Christians.

Chaldeans, Magi, [oracles](#), Sibyls and more

In the book “**On the Malice of Herodotus**”, in a comment of the translating team it is written:

«**The name Sibyl** accompanied several prophetesses at different times and places. According to Plato, the Sibyl was one, according to Aristotle, however, were many. The name is generated according to one version, from **Sios** (Zeus) **will**, but according to more recent views, the etymology is to be found in **Asian dialects**. The most important of all was the Sibyl **Herophile who lived before the Trojan war. The Greek Sibyls were directly associated with Apollo**, who gave them inspiration for the divine oracles. **Their House considered the Delphic Shrine**. Most famous Roman Sibyls were Cumaean, Karmentis, Memfitis and Tivourtime. It is also recorded a **Hebrew Sibyl, the Sabbe or Sambethe (who is reported to be of the family of Noah)**. There are saved **Sibylline oracles** of various ages, a mixture of pagan, Jewish and Christian beliefs, **which have mainly form of prophecies - often destructive - and often didactic and moral character.**»

Pausanias

According to Pausanias ([10,12,1](#)): "The Sibyl Herophile, appears that he lived before the Trojan war, **and prophesied with her oracles that Helen would be fed in Sparta for the havoc of Asia and Europe and that Ilion/Troy will be dominated by the Greeks because of her**. Delians remember also a hymn of this woman for Apollo. In her poem she calls herself not only Herophile, but also **Artemis** and says she **is legal wife of Apollo**, sometimes his **sister** and sometimes his **daughter**. She made this poem under mania and occupied by the god. In other verses of her prophecies she says that her mother is one of the immortal nymphs of Ida and her father a man. The lyrics are: I am born half mortal, half divine / by an immortal nymph and father who eats wheat / From my mother I come from Ida, my paternal land is the red / Marpissa **Holy Great Mother, and the river Adonai** "

Πάρις/Πάρης/Αλέξανδρος – Paris / Alexander (parents: Πρίαμος και Εκάβη)

Paris (Alexander), the alleged as the grabber of Helen, was a son of Priam and of Hecuba. According to legend, before he was born, **his mother saw a dream that she had given birth to a lit torch. This dream was interpreted by the seer Aisakos (Αἰσακος) as a portent of the fall of Troy.**

[**Author's note:** With lit torches and dogs is usually represented Hecate / Astarte, also Isis.]

Other sources: Internet

Other sources refer to Sibyl as the daughter of Zeus and **Lamia** (read page 122, Empusa, Lamia), **or as a daughter of Poseidon. Her actions are closely related to Aeneas**, who after the fall of Troy left, to reach after many wanderings Italy and become the first of the genealogy of the Romans. **Sibyl had given to Aeneas auspicious oracles.**

Sibyls and Christianity

The author / researcher Charalambos K. Skarlakidis in his book «[Οι προάγγελοι του Ιησού Χριστού / Απόλλων και Σίβυλλες](#) = **The forerunners of Jesus Christ, Apollo and Sibyls**» says that **Sibyl Erythraea had prophesied the Second Coming of Christ**. He says among other things, that **Constantine the Great** consulted and believed the oracles of Sibyl Erythraea.

Specifically mister Skarlakidis writes:

Constantine the Great, after recording that the **Sibyl Erythraea was born the sixth generation after the flood of Noah, accept that the seer prophesied to those in need "with the help of the god Apollo."** Therefore it was not the Sibyl who prophesied this, but Apollo himself!

In addition, Constantine believes that since the seer "was fulfilled by divine inspiration", she prophesied the coming of Jesus Christ on earth. **These are the first introductory comments of Constantine, who then gives the whole prophecy of Erythraea for the Second Coming of Christ.** "The positions of the first letters," as he writes himself, form the acrostic "JESUS CHRIST (ANNOINTED) GOD'S SON SAVIOR CROSS." - «ΙΗΣΟΥΣ ΧΡΕΙΣΤΟΣ ΘΕΟΥ ΥΙΟΣ ΣΩΤΗΡ ΣΤΑΥΡΟΣ». The presence of **E** in the word **ΧΡΕΙΣΤΟΣ** symbolizes the coming Son of God.

[**Note:** In the Greek language the word **anointed** is written as **χριστός** = **Christ** = **χρισμένος / χριστός**. The Sibyl Erythraea wrote it with an "ε" – **χρειστός**.]

The prophecy of Erythraea for the Second Coming of Christ and the final judgment of people is a clear confession of the prophetess, and by extension of Apollo, in the person of Jesus Christ. And this gets even more obvious in the last three verses of the oracle according to which, **Apollo and his priestess, Sibyl, confess once again who is their God:** "He who is now mentioned in the acrostic, is our God, Saviour king immortal, he who suffered for the sake of us. "

Finally, in the book and in the website of the author / researcher Mr. Haralambos K. Skarlakidis, are presented Sibyl paintings on the walls of Orthodox abbeys in Mount Athos (**monastery of Vatopedi & Great Lavra**), and in **Catholic churches abroad**.

[**Author's note:** the reader should notice the link made with Apollo and Jesus the anointed - christ. Initially, this association may be strange for the reader. But if the reader fetch in mind that we have mention until now, he will understand...]

Sibylline Oracles & Sibylline Books [Πηγή: wikipedia]

α) Sibylline Oracles

For the [Sibylline oracles](#) we just made reference, from the translation team of the publishing company Kaktos. Now, we will add some elements from Wikipedia:

The **Sibylline Oracles** (sometimes called the "pseudo-Sibylline Oracles") are a collection of oracular utterances written in Greek hexameters ascribed to the Sibyls, prophetesses who uttered divine revelations in a frenzied state. Some apocalyptic passages scattered throughout **seem to adumbrate themes of John's [Book of Revelation](#) and other [Apocalyptic literature](#).**

These oracles were anonymous in origin and as such were apt to modification and enlargement at pleasure by **Hellenistic Jews** and by Christians for missionary purposes. So common was the invention of such oracles in early Christian times that Celsus (Greek or Roman philosopher, 2nd α. μ.Χ.), **called Christians *Σιβυλλισταί = Sibylistae* (sibyl-mongers or sibyl-believers).**

[[[Παρένθεση: Κέλσος / [Celsus](#)

Celsus was a 2nd century Greek philosopher and opponent of Early Christianity. He is known for his literary work, ***The True Word* / Ἀληθὴς Λόγος**, (Account, Doctrine or Discourse) written about by Origen. **This work is the earliest known comprehensive attack on Christianity.**

The reconstruction of the book of Celsus "***The True Word***" for more than 80%, is possible through the detailed rebuttal of the arguments of Celsus prepared by Origen in his **Contra Celsum**.

In general, [Origen writes about Celsus](#):

Celsus was concerned about the increase of the Christian religion. He blames the Christians for proselytizing those who are easily influenced and attacks on their "illegal" habit to make secret meetings. The text of Celsus, shows that he was aware of a growing movement of people towards the new religion, which had to be tested and treated. This can explain the detailed recording of Christian doctrines and attitudes which attempted to refute.

He attacks on Christian doctrines about God and salvation criticises the secret meetings of the Christians and their religious divisions and is highly critical of the Old Testament..... He accuses the Christians because they have distanced

themselves from the traditional Jewish religion. He disputes the Christian Gospels, and considers them to be unreliable testimony recorded and transferred by the Christians themselves.

He characterizes Jesus as a magician and a deceiver, and argues against the incarnation of God and the resurrection. Some miracles of Jesus see them as fictions of his students, and generally he does not reject them as facts, **while he considers them effects of magical power exercised by Jesus.**

He ridicules and despises Christians who believe they lack the slightest of education. He highlights the tendency of Christians to engage in schisms and heresies, and at the end of his book, he invites them to support the Emperor (8:73), also to accept the co-ruling of the army (8:73) the governance of their country (8:75), which, of course, for the Christians would mean accepting the worship of the Emperor as a god (8:65) and other.

Celsus argues that even Jesus had studied Plato and that Christianity took many elements from the Greek philosophy, but it distorted them.

Finally, Origen writes: "[... and (Celsus) criticise (Jesus) for many things, first that he (Jesus) made up the story that he was born by a virgin. He mocks him because he comes from a Jewish village, and a peasant - poor mother. He says that she was evicted by her husband, who was a carpenter by profession, because he discovered her to have committed adultery. and then he says that once she was evicted from her husband and wandered disgraced, she secretly gave birth to Jesus and that he (Jesus), after having worked in Egypt because of poverty he learned and got there some special powers, for which boast the Egyptians and he returned proud for his powers and by using them he declared himself a god. "'

Τέλος παρένθεσης]]]

β) Sibylline Books

The **Sibylline Books** or *Libri Sibyllini* were a collection of oracular utterances, **set out in Greek hexameters**, purchased from a sibyl by the last king of Rome, [Lucius Tarquinius Superbus](#) (535 - 496 BC), and consulted at momentous crises through the history of the Republic and the Empire. Only fragments have survived, the rest being lost or deliberately destroyed.

The *Sibylline Books* should not be confused with the so-called [Sibylline Oracles](#), twelve books of prophecies thought to be of Judaeo-Christian origin.

According to the Roman tradition, the oldest collection of Sibylline books appears to have been made about the time of Solon and Cyrus at Gergis on Mount Ida in the Troad; it was attributed to the Hellespontine Sibyl and was preserved in the temple

of **Apollo** at Gergis. From Gergis the collection passed to Erythrae, where it became famous as the oracles of the Erythraean Sibyl. It would appear to have been this very collection that found its way to Cumae (see the Cumaean Sibyl) and from Cumae to Rome.

A second Sibyl in Erythrae was **Athenais / Αθηναΐς**, who lived during the reign of Alexander the Great.

The Roman Senate kept tight control over the Sibylline Books. They consulted the *Sibylline Books* in order to discover not exact predictions of definite future events in the form of prophecy but the religious observances necessary to avert extraordinary calamities and to expiate ominous prodigies (comets and earthquakes, showers of stones, plague, and the like).

Please pay attention to the phrase:

«...but the religious observances necessary to avert extraordinary calamities and to expiate ominous prodigies (comets and earthquakes, showers of stones, plague, and the like).»

In particular, the keepers of the *Sibylline Books* had the superintendence of the worship of **Apollo**, of the "Great Mother" **Cybele or Magna Mater**, and of **Ceres**, which had been introduced upon recommendations as interpreted from the *Sibylline Books*. **Thus, one important effect of the Sibylline Books** was their influence on applying Greek cult practice and Greek conceptions of deities to indigenous Roman religion, which was already indirectly influenced through **Etruscan religion**. **As the Sibylline Books had been collected in Anatolia, in the neighborhood of Troy, they recognized the gods and goddesses and the rites observed there** and helped introduce them into Roman state worship, a syncretic amalgamation of national deities with the corresponding deities of Greece, and a general modification of the Roman religion.

The books were kept in the **Temple of Jupiter** on the **Capitol**, and, when the temple burned in 83 BC, they were lost. The Roman Senate sent envoys in 76 BC to replace them with a collection of similar oracular sayings, in particular collected from **Ilium**, **Erythrae**, **Samos**, **Sicily**, and **Africa**.

[[[Παρένθεση: Κύπρος και Σιβυλλικοί χρησμοί / Cyprus and Sibylline Oracles

We copy the article from the website [http://www.daedalus.gr](http://www.daedalus.gr/http://www.daedalus.gr/prdinformatics/HOC/tragedy116C.htm)
<http://www.daedalus.gr/prdinformatics/HOC/tragedy116C.htm>.

«**Strong earthquakes are reported** that repeatedly hit Cyprus during the Roman domination. **The island suffered severe in 116 AD**, meeting an unprecedented tragedy with too many casualties and widespread destruction, **as a result of the Jewish revolt**.

According to existing evidence, strong earthquakes struck in Cyprus in 26 BC in the spring of 15 BC, 76/77 AD (in the last case it seems there were several earthquakes in the 76 and 77 AD and, according to scholars, they were very strong (not all earthquakes were probably surface). As measured by various metrics of specialists, the earthquake of the 26 BC had its epicentre at latitude 34.45 and longitude 32.25, the sea area of about 100 km southwest of Paphos. Approximately in the same area was the epicentre of the earthquake of 15 BC while the earthquakes of 76/77 AD had their epicentre in the south eastern region of Cyprus.

Paphos and its area had been hit very hard in all three cases of earthquakes, i.e. in 26 BC, 15 BC and 76/77 AD. **Eusebius**, citing in his **Chronicle** the earthquake of 15 BC, says that it destructed "many parts of Cyprus" so, it was not only Paphos that suffered. The earthquakes of 76/77 AD are written in a prophetic way in the **Sibylline Oracles**:

«...Καί τότε δὴ Σαλαμίνα Πάφον θ' ἄμα σεισμός ολέσει Κύπρον
ὅτ' ἂν περικλυστον υπερκλονή μέλαν ὕδωρ.»

«...And then, Salamis and Paphos, after an earthquake hits Cyprus
will get a great plague, will be flooded by dark water.. »

Also, in section [5.600](#) of the **Sibylline Oracles** are referred more καταστροφές της Κύπρου.

Τέλος Παρένθεσης]]]

Χαλδαιακοί χρησμοί - [Chaldean Oracles](#)

The **Chaldean Oracles** (Chaldean Oracles in International English) have survived as fragmentary texts from the 2nd century AD, and consist mainly of Hellenistic commentary on a single mystery-poem (which may have been compilations from several oracular sources, considering the random subject changes) that was believed to have originated in Chaldea (Babylonia). They appear to be a syncretic combination of **Neoplatonic elements** with others that were Persian or Babylonian in origin. Later Neo-Platonists, such as **Iamblichus** and **Proclus**, rated them highly. The 4th-century Emperor Julian suggests in his *Hymn to the [Magna Mater](#)* that **he was an initiate of the God of the Seven Rays**, and was an adept of its teachings. When Christian Church Fathers or other [Late Antiquity](#) writers credit "**the Chaldeans**", they are probably referring to this tradition.

Whether or not they were composed by Julian or whether they are in any sense translations from supposed Chaldean originals, the oracles are mainly a product of Hellenistic (and more precisely Alexandrian) syncretism as practiced in the cultural melting-pot that was Alexandria, **and were credited with embodying many of the principal features of a "Chaldean philosophy"**. They were held in the greatest esteem throughout Late Antiquity, and by the later followers of **Neo-Platonism**, although

frequently argued against by [Augustine of Hippo](#). The doctrines contained therein have been attributed by some to Zoroaster.

An analysis of the Chaldean Oracles demonstrates an inspiration for contemporary gnostic teachings: fiery emanations initiate from the transcendental **First Paternal Intellect**, from whom the **Second Intellect**, the Demiurge comprehends the cosmos as well as himself. **Within the First Intellect, a female Power**, designated **Hecate**, is, like Sophia, the mediating World-Soul.

The term "Oracles" was probably bestowed upon these writings to arouse the sense of their having a profound and deeply mysterious nature. **To the number of Sibyls, later Greeks added a "Persian Sibyl" or a "Babylonian Sibyl" whom the "Chaldeans" were imagined to venerate as highly as the Greeks did the oracle of Delphi.**

Τα ψευδεπίγραφα κείμενα / [Pseudepigrapha](#)

Pseudepigrapha are called the documents whose author is unknown, but are attributed to specific persons, mainly because of the similarity of the writing of both writers. **Pseudepigrapha** are also characterized many biblical texts, the "sibylline oracles," and the book "**Katasterismoi**" of Eratosthenes of *Cyrene*, which we will see a bit after.

Neo-Platonic, neo-Socratic, neo-philosophers, etc.

We will not write anything in our book for all these forms and types of philosophy or Religions. But because of the above link-correlation of **Neo-Platonism with the Chaldean oracles** and the Chaldean philosophy, we want to highlight to the readers that the names of great philosophers such as Socrates, Plato, etc. in later forms of philosophical or theological considerations, **does not mean that there is real correlation of these new doctrines / philosophies / religions with the philosophy of the ancient Greek philosophers.**

Σημειώσεις για ερευνητές:

- Επίγονοι (μυθολογία)
- Η λέξη Σίβυλλα σχετίζεται ενδεχομένως ετυμολογικά με τις λέξεις Κάβειροι και Κυβέλη. Στο διαδίκτυο υπάρχουν αρκετές αναφορές.
- http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Seven_Rays

Κατά Κέλσου / Contra Celsum

- <http://www.archive.org/stream/origeneswerke00origgoog#page/n149/mode/2up>

Ηρακλείτου Αποφθεύγματα / Heraclitus Fragments

Heraclitus Fragments are not saved by the texts of Heraclitus, but by texts of other authors. We present some of them, quoting the author who has transferred them. We want to draw the attention of readers to be careful with translations of ancient texts, which sometimes are not correct or accurate.

Για τους Μάγους / For the Magi

☞ Κλήμης της Αλεξάνδρειας (150 – 215), Χριστιανός θεολόγος, Προτρεπτικός 22,2

☞ Clement of Alexandria

Τίσι δὴ μαντεύεται Ἡράκλειτος ὁ Ἐφέσιος; νυκτιπόλοις, μάγοις, βάκχοις, λήναις, μύσταις· τούτοις ἀπειλεῖ τὰ μετὰ θάνατον, τούτοις μαντεύεται τὸ πῦρ· τὰ γὰρ νομιζόμενα κατ' ἀνθρώπους μυστήρια ἀνιερωσὶ μυεῖται.

To who Heraclitus prophesize? To night-walkers, magicians, bacchantes, revellers and participants in the mysteries. What are regarded as mysteries among men are unholy rituals.

Για τις θυσίες στους θεούς / For the sacrifices to the gods

☞ Απόσπασμα από έναν Έλληνα θεοσοφιστή, 68

☞ Fragment from a Greek Theosophist

καθαίρονται δ' ἄλλω αἵματι μαινόμενοι οἷον εἴ τις εἰς πηλὸν ἐμβὰς πηλῷ ἀπονίζοιτο· μαίνεσθαι δ' ἂν δοκοίη, εἴ τις αὐτὸν ἀνθρώπων ἐπιφράσαιτο οὕτω ποιέοντα· καὶ τοῖς ἀγάλμασι δὲ τουτέοισιν εὐχονται, ὁκοῖον εἴ τις δόμοισι λεσχηνεύοιτο, οὗ τι γινώσκωνθεοὺς οὐδ' ἥρωας οἵτινές εἰσι.

They cleanse themselves with others' blood, as if someone were to wash himself by walking in shit were to cleanse himself with shit. It would seem madness to observe such a man who is acting this way. And they pray to images, much as if they were talking to temple edifices, for they do not know what gods and heroes are.

Για το μαντείο των Δελφών και τη Σίβυλλα / For the Oracle of Delphi and the Sibyl

☞ Πλούταρχος, Για τους χρησμούς της Πυθίας, 404Δ

☞ Plutarch, For the Oracles of Pythia

ὁ ἄναξ, οὗ τὸ μαντεῖόν ἐστι τὸ ἐν Δελφοῖς, οὔτε λέγει οὔτε κρύπτει ἀλλὰ σημαίνει

The lord, whose oracle is at Delphi, neither speaks nor conceals, but gives signs.

☞ Πλούταρχος, Για τους χρησμούς της Πυθίας, 397^A

☞ Plutarch, For the Oracles of Pythia

Σίβυλλα δὲ μαινομένῳ στόματι καθ' Ἡράκλειτον ἀγέλαστα καὶ ἀκαλλώπιστα καὶ ἀμύριστα φθεγγομένη [χιλίων ἐτῶν ἐξικνεῖται τῇ φωνῇ διὰ τὸν θεόν].

The Sibyl with raving mouth utters solemn, unadorned, unlovely words [for a thousand years brings the voice of god]. **Note:** The phrase in the brackets is not of Heraclitus, but is added by Plutarch.

➤ Κλήμης της Αλεξανδρείας, Προτρεπτικός 34,5

➤ Clement of Alexandria

εἰ μὴ γὰρ Διονύσω πομπὴν ἐποιοῦντο καὶ ὕμνον ᾄδοίουσιν, αναιδέστατα εἶργαστ' ἂν· ὡτὸς δὲ Αἰδης καὶ Διόνυσος, ὅτεω μαίνονται καὶ ληναῖζουσιν.

For if it were not to Dionysos that they made a procession and sang the shameful phallic hymn, they would be acting most shamelessly. **But Hades is the same as Dionysos** in whose honour they go mad and keep the feast of the wine vat.

Για τις Ἀρκτους – For Ursa major and Ursa minor

➤ Ανατόλιος, Dedecade. P 36

➤ Anatolius

κατὰ λόγον δὲ ὥρέων συμβάλλεται ἑβδομάς κατὰ σελήνην, διαιρεῖται δὲ κατὰ τὰς ἄρκτους, αθανάτου μνήμης σημείω.

According to the rule of the years, the week connects to the moon, but is divided by the Bears (Ursas), **the two points of the immortal memory.**

➤ Στράβων, Γεωγραφικά, I,16

➤ Strabo

ἡοῦς καὶ ἑσπέρας τέρματα ἡ ἄρκτος καὶ ἀντίον τῆς ἄρκτου οὗρος αἰθρίου Διός.

The boundary line of evening and morning is the Bear (Ursa), and opposite the Bear is the boundary of bright Zeus.

Για τους θεοὺς των Αἰγυπτίων / For the gods of the Egyptians

➤ Απόσπασμα ἀπὸ ἑνὸς Ἑλλήνα θεοσοφιστή, 69

➤ Fragment from a Greek Theosophist

Ὁ αὐτὸς πρὸς Αἰγυπτίους ἔφη· εἰ θεοὶ εἰσιν, ἵνα τί θρηνεῖτε αὐτούς; εἰ δὲ θρηνεῖτε αὐτούς, μηκέτι τούτους ἡγεῖσθε θεοὺς.

Heraclitus said to the Egyptians: “If there are gods, why do you mourn them; **But if you mourn them, do not consider them gods**”.

Για τους Εφεσίους / For the Ephesians

➤ μὴ ἐπιλίποι ὑμᾶς πλοῦτος, <ἔφη,> Ἐφέσιοι, ἵν' ἐξελέγχοισθε πονηρευόμενοι.

Never miss your wealth, he said, Ephesians, to pour forth your craftiness.

➤ Διογένης Λαέρτιος, Βιοὶ φιλοσόφων, 9.2 / Philosophers lives

➤ Diogenes Laertius

ἄξιον Ἐφεσίοις ἡβηδὸν ἀπάγξασθαι πᾶσι καὶ τοῖς ἀνέβοις τὴν πόλιν καταλιπεῖν, οἵτινες Ἑρμόδωρον ἄνδρα ἐωυτῶν ὀνήιστον ἐξέβαλον φάντες· ἡμέων μὴδὲ εἷς ὀνήιστος ἔστω, εἰ δὲ μή, ἄλλη τε καὶ μετ' ἄλλων.

The Ephesians would do well to hang themselves, every grown man of them, and leave the city to beardless lads; for they have cast out Hermodoros, the best man among them, saying: "**We will have none who is best among us**; if there be any such, let him be so elsewhere and among others.

Για τους δαίμονες και τα αγάλματα (statues) των Ελλήνων

✎ Απόσπασμα από έναν Έλληνα θεοσοφιστή, 74

✎ Fragment from a Greek Theosophist

"Ότι ὁ Ἡράκλειτος ὁρῶν τοὺς Ἕλληνας γέρα τοῖς δαίμοσιν πονέμοντας εἶπεν· δαιμόνων ἀγάλμασιν εὐχονται οὐκ ἀκούουσιν ὥσπερ ἀκούοιεν, οὐκ ἀποδιδούσιν, ὥσπερ οὐκ ἀπαιτοῖεν.

Heraclitus, seeing the Greeks offering gifts to the demons, he said: "They pray to statues of demons as if they could hear them, while they do not listen, they don't give, and they cannot ask anything."

Δαίμων / Demon [Πηγή:demetresktistakis.blogspot.com]

The word **Daemon** comes from the verb **Δαίω** = **share everyone his luck**. Although it co-existed with the word God, however, demon referred to the impersonal and undefined power, while God in the anthropomorphic divine entity. The concept of demon meant the Fate, Doom (the predetermined by fate).

Also, to the word Demon attributed the meaning of the guardian angel "as guardian demon." From here the word bliss = **eudaemonia** / **ευδαιμονία**, identified those who had the favour of the demons.

The greek **ευ** means good. When a word starts with **ευ**, **this means it is something good**. Like Hellenic Ευχαριστώ = Eu + χάρις = Nice grace = Thank you

Υπόλοιπα / Rest

✎ Διογένης Λαέρτιος, Βιοι φιλοσόφων, 9.2

✎ Diogenes Laertius

μάχεσθαι χρή τὸν δῆμον ὑπὲρ τοῦ νόμου ὅκωσπερ τείχεος.

The people should fight for their law as for their city wall.

Notes for researchers:

- Research the etymology – relation between Python – Pythia / Πύθων – Πυθία.

Lost History
Χαμένη ιστορία

Ἀτλαντες – Ἀτλαντίδα και Φαέθων Atlanteans – Atlantis and Phaethon

The unique??? information sources have been found until today and describe the location, history and the beginning of the end of Atlantis, are the writings of Plato "Timaeus" and "Critias, Hipparchus - Anterastai". We present some experts of those texts.

<http://www.sacred-texts.com/cla/plato/timaeus.htm>

In the work Πλάτων, «Τίμαιος» are reported:

Φαέθων / Phaethon

Thereupon one of the priests, who was of a very great age, said: "O Solon, Solon, you Hellenes are never anything but children, and there is not an old man among you. Solon in return asked him what he meant. **I mean to say, he replied, that in mind you are all young; there is no old opinion handed down among you by ancient tradition, nor any science which is hoary with age.** And I will tell you why. There have been, and will be again, many destructions of mankind arising out of many causes; the greatest have been brought about by the agencies of fire and water, and other lesser ones by innumerable other causes. There is a story, which even you have preserved, **that once upon a time Phaethon (also called Sun), the son of Helios/Sun, having yoked the steeds in his father's chariot, because he was not able to drive them in the path of his father, burnt up all that was upon the earth, and was himself destroyed by a thunderbolt. Now this has the form of a myth, but really signifies a declination of the bodies moving in the heavens around the earth, and a great conflagration of things upon the earth, which recurs after long intervals;** at such times those who live upon the mountains and in dry and lofty places are more liable to destruction than those who dwell by rivers or on the seashore. And from this calamity the Nile, who is our never-failing saviour, delivers and preserves us. When, on the other hand, the gods purge the earth with a deluge of water, the survivors in your country are herdsmen and shepherds who dwell on the mountains, but those who, like you, live in cities are carried by the rivers into the sea. Whereas in this land, neither then nor at any other time, does the water come down from above on the fields, having always a tendency to come up from below; for which reason the traditions preserved here are the most ancient."

Ἀτλαντίς / Atlantis

As for those genealogies of yours which you just now recounted to us, Solon, they are no better than the tales of children. **In the first place you remember a single deluge only, but there were many previous ones;** in the next place, you do not know that there formerly dwelt in your land the fairest and noblest race of men which ever lived, and that you and your whole city are descended from a small seed or remnant of them

which survived. And this was unknown to you, because, for many generations, the survivors of that destruction died, leaving no written word.

For there was a time, Solon, **before the great deluge of all**, when the city which now is Athens was first in war and in every way the best governed of all cities, is said to have performed the noblest deeds and to have had the fairest constitution of any of which tradition tells, under the face of heaven.

.....

You are welcome to hear about them, Solon, said the priest, both for your own sake and for that of your city, and above all, **for the sake of the goddess (Athena) who is the common patron and parent and educator of both our cities. She founded your city a thousand years before ours, receiving from the Earth and Hephaestus the seed of your race, and afterwards she founded ours, of which the constitution is recorded in our sacred registers to be eight thousand years old.** As touching your **citizens of nine thousand years ago**, I will briefly inform you of their laws and of their most famous action; the exact particulars of the whole we will hereafter go through at our **leisure in the sacred registers themselves**

.....

All this order and arrangement the goddess first imparted to you when establishing your city; and she chose the spot of earth in which you were born, because she saw that the happy temperament of the seasons in that land would produce the wisest of men. Wherefore the goddess, who was a lover both of war and of wisdom, selected and first of all settled that spot which was the most likely to produce men likest herself. And there you dwelt, having such laws as these and still better ones, and excelled all mankind in all virtue, as became the children and disciples of the gods.

.....

Many great and wonderful deeds are recorded of your state in our histories. But one of them exceeds all the rest in greatness and valour. **For these histories tell of a mighty power which unprovoked made an expedition against the whole of Europe and Asia, and to which your city put an end. This power came forth out of the Atlantic Ocean, for in those days the Atlantic was navigable;** and there was an island situated in front of the straits which are by you called the Pillars of Heracles; the island was larger than Libya and Asia put together, and was the way to other islands, and from these you might pass to the whole of the opposite continent which surrounded the true ocean; for this sea which is within the Straits of Heracles is only a harbour, having a narrow entrance, but that other is a real sea, and the surrounding land may be most truly called a boundless continent.

Now in this island of Atlantis there was a great and wonderful empire which had rule over the whole island and several others, and over parts of the continent, and, furthermore, the men of Atlantis had subjected the parts of Libya within the columns of Heracles as far as Egypt, and of Europe as far as Tyrrhenia.

This vast power, gathered into one, endeavoured to subdue at a blow our country and yours and the whole of the region within the straits; and then, Solon, your country shone forth, in the excellence of her virtue and strength, among all mankind. She was pre-eminent in courage and military skill, and was the leader of the Hellenes. And when the rest fell off from her, being compelled to stand alone, after having undergone the very extremity of danger, she defeated and triumphed over the invaders, and preserved from slavery those who were not yet subjugated, and generously liberated all the rest of us who dwell within the pillars. But afterwards there occurred violent earthquakes and floods; **and in a single day and night of misfortune all your warlike men in a body sank into the earth, and the island of Atlantis in like manner disappeared in the depths of the sea.**

For which reason the sea in those parts is impassable and impenetrable, because there is a shoal of mud in the way; and this was caused by the subsidence of the island.”.

In the work Πλάτων, «Κριτίας Ἱππαρχος – Αντερασταί» are reported:

Let me begin by observing first of all, that nine thousand was the sum of years which had elapsed since the war which was said to have taken place between those who dwelt outside the Pillars of Heracles and all who dwelt within them...

Of the combatants on the one side, the city of Athens was reported to have been the leader and to have fought out the war; the combatants on the other side were commanded by the kings of Atlantis... [Author’s note: note the plural “the kings”.]

In the days of old the gods had the whole earth distributed among them by allotment. There was no quarrelling...

Hephaestus and Athene, who were brother and sister... and there they implanted brave children of the soil, and put into their minds the order of government; their names are preserved, but their actions have disappeared by reason of the destruction of those who received the tradition, and the lapse of ages...

Now the country was inhabited in those days by various classes of citizens;-there were artisans, and there were husbandmen, and there was also a warrior class originally set apart by divine men. The latter dwelt by themselves, and had all things suitable for nurture and education; **neither had any of them anything of their own, but they regarded all that they had as common property; nor did they claim to receive of the other citizens anything more than their necessary food. And they practised all the pursuits which we yesterday described as those of our imaginary guardians.** Concerning the country the Egyptian priests said what is not only probable but manifestly true, that the boundaries were in those days fixed by the Isthmus, and that in the direction of the continent they extended as far as the heights of Cithaeron and

Parnes; the boundary line came down in the direction of the sea, having the district of Oropus on the right, and with the river Asopus as the limit on the left.

The land was the best in the world, and was therefore able in those days to support a vast army, raised from the surrounding people. Even the remnant of Attica which now exists may compare with any region in the world for the variety and excellence of its fruits and the suitability of its pastures to every sort of animal, which proves what I am saying; but in those days the country was fair as now and yielded far more abundant produce. **How shall I establish my words? and what part of it can be truly called a remnant of the land that then was?** The whole country is only a long promontory extending far into the sea away from the rest of the continent, while the surrounding basin of the sea is everywhere deep in the neighbourhood of the shore. **Many great deluges have taken place during the nine thousand years, for that is the number of years which have elapsed since the time of which I am speaking;** and during all this time and through so many changes, there has never been any considerable accumulation of the soil coming down from the mountains, as in other places, but the earth has fallen away all round and sunk out of sight. **The consequence is, that in comparison of what then was, there are remaining** only the bones of the wasted body, as they may be called, as in the case of small islands, all the richer and softer parts of the soil having fallen away, and the mere skeleton of the land being left...

... Now the city in those days was arranged on this wise. In the first place the Acropolis was not as now. For the fact is that a single night of excessive rain washed away the earth and laid bare the rock; at the same time there were earthquakes, and then occurred the extraordinary inundation, which was the third before the great destruction of Deucalion....

On the north side they had dwellings in common and had erected halls for dining in winter, and had all the buildings which they needed for their common life, besides temples, **but there was no adorning of them with gold and silver, for they made no use of these for any purpose;** they took a middle course between meanness and ostentation, and built modest houses in which they and their children's children grew old, and they handed them down to others who were like themselves, always the same.

... Solon, who was intending to use the tale for his poem, enquired into the meaning of the names, and found that the early Egyptians in writing them down had translated them into their own language, and he recovered the meaning of the several names and when copying them out again translated them into our language. **My great-grandfather, Dropides, had the original writing, which is still in my possession,** and was carefully studied by me when I was a child...

I have before remarked in speaking of the allotments of the gods, that they distributed the whole earth into portions differing in extent, and made for themselves temples and instituted sacrifices. **And Poseidon, receiving for his lot the island of Atlantis, begat children by a mortal woman, and settled them in a part of the island, which I will describe.** Looking towards the sea, but in the centre of the whole island, there was a plain which is said to have been the fairest of all plains and very fertile. Near the plain again, and also in the centre of the island at a distance of about fifty stadia, there was a mountain not very high on any side. **In this mountain there dwelt one of the earth born primeval men of that country, whose name was Evenor, and he had a wife named Leucippe, and they had an only daughter who was called Cleito.** The maiden had already reached womanhood, when her father and mother died; Poseidon fell in love with her and had intercourse with her... He also begat and brought up five pairs of twin male children;.... **And he named them all; the eldest, who was the first king, he named Atlas, and after him the whole island and the ocean were called Atlantic.**

Now Atlas had a numerous and honourable family, and they retained the kingdom, the eldest son handing it on to his eldest for many generations...

The palaces in the interior of the citadel were constructed on this wise:-in the centre was a holy **temple dedicated to Cleito and Poseidon**, which remained inaccessible, and was surrounded by an enclosure of gold; this was the spot where the family of the ten princes first saw the light, and thither the people annually brought the fruits of the earth in their season from all the ten portions, to be an offering to each of the ten... Here was Poseidon's own temple... **In the temple they placed statues of gold:** there was the god (Poseidon) himself **standing in a chariot-the charioteer of six winged horses**-and of such a size that he touched the roof of the building with his head; **around him there were a hundred Nereids riding on dolphins,**

The entire area (the port) was densely crowded with habitations; **and the canal and the largest of the harbours were full of vessels and merchants coming from all parts,** who, from their numbers, kept up a multitudinous sound of human voices, and din and clatter of all sorts night and day.

Each of the ten kings in his own division and in his own city had the absolute control of the citizens, and, in most cases, of the laws, punishing and slaying whomsoever he would. Now the order of precedence among them and their mutual relations were regulated by the commands of Poseidon which the law had handed down. **These were inscribed by the first kings** on a pillar of orichalcum, which was situated in the middle of the island, at the temple of Poseidon...

[Author's note: **next there is a reference of a custom that might be connected with the bullfight in Spain. We won't refer it here.**]

There were many special laws affecting the several kings inscribed about the temples, but the most important was the following: **They were not to take up arms against one another, and they were all to come to the rescue if any one in any of their cities attempted to overthrow the royal house; like their ancestors, they were to deliberate in common about war and other matters, giving the supremacy to the descendants of Atlas.** And the king **was not to have the power of life and death** over any of his kinsmen unless he had the assent of the majority of the ten.

Such was the vast power which the god settled in the lost island of Atlantis; and this he afterwards directed against our land for the following reasons, as tradition tells: For many generations, as long as the divine nature lasted in them, they were obedient to the laws, and well-affectioned towards the god, whose seed they were; for they possessed true and in every way great spirits, uniting gentleness with wisdom in the various chances of life, and in their intercourse with one another....

But when the divine portion began to fade away, and became diluted too often and too much with the mortal admixture, and the human nature got the upper hand, they then, being unable to bear their fortune, behaved unseemly, and to him who had an eye to see grew visibly debased, for they were losing the fairest of their precious gifts; but to those who had no eye to see the true happiness, they appeared glorious and blessed at the very time when they were full of avarice and unrighteous power. **Zeus, the god of gods, who rules according to law, and is able to see into such things, perceiving that an honourable race was in a woeful plight, and wanting to inflict punishment on them, that they might be chastened and improve,** collected all the gods into their most holy habitation, which, being placed in the centre of the world, beholds all created things. And when he had called them together, he spake as follows

...

The rest of the Dialogue of Critias has been lost or hidden.

Χθόνιοι – Υποχθόνιοι / Chthonic – Hypo-chthonic = Infernal

Ορολογία / Terminology

Γή – Γαία, Χθόνα και Υποχθόνα / Earth – Gaia, Chthona and Hypochthona (Inferno)

- **Gaia** is called the celestial body - planet upon which we live and **earthly** (γήινος) is the one who is born and lives on Earth.
- **Χθόνα / Chthona** is called **the shell** of planet earth.

So **epichthonios** (επιχθόνιος = επί + χθόνα = on + chthona) or **chthonic** is someone who is born and lives on the chthona, i.e., on the outer shell of the planet, while **Hypochthonic / Infernal** is called someone who is born or lives **under the Chthona / in the Hypochthona**, i.e., the interior of our planet. [Άρθρο](#).

According to Greek mythology, **Erichthonius** (King of Athens around 1500 BC) was indigenous and **dual in form**, i.e., half man and half snake, like his foster father **Cecrops / Κέκροψ / Κέκροπας**.

--- . ---

Given below excerpts from the work of Panagiotis Lentzos "Hypochthonians (Infernal), Cimmerians - ANGLOSAXONS":

«And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, 3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him...” (Revelation, 20. 2-3)

Γιγαντομαχία / Giant war

1.The μυθογράφος Apollodorus says about the powerful Γίγαντες / Giants (γηγενείς = native), dreadful hypochthonic creatures that came out of the earth, who the Olympian gods fought and won with great difficulty in ancient mythical times:

«But Earth, vexed on account of the Titans, brought forth the giants, whom she had by Sky. These were matchless in the bulk of their bodies and invincible in their might; terrible of aspect did they appear, with long locks drooping from their head and chin, and with the scales of dragons for feet. They were born, as some say, in Phlegrae, but according to others in Pallene (Chalkidiki)...» ([Apollodorus, A.6.1](#)).

2. Apollodorus says that immediately after the Giant war, the Olympian gods faced and defeated with much more difficulty the more terrible **Typhon / Typhoeus** (= Smoky,

dark), an elusive creature of enormous power and horror that emerged from the earth in the region of Cilicia (SE. Asia Minor).

«When the gods had overcome the giants, Earth, still more enraged, had intercourse with Tartarus and brought forth Typhon in Cilicia, a hybrid between man and beast. In size and strength he surpassed all the offspring of Earth. As far as the thighs he was of human shape and of such prodigious bulk that he out-topped all the mountains, and his head often brushed the stars. One of his hands reached out to the west and the other to the east and from them projected a hundred dragons' heads. From the thighs downward he had huge coils of vipers (echidnae), which when drawn out, reached to his very head and emitted a loud hissing. His body was all winged: unkempt hair streamed on the wind from his head and cheeks; and fire flashed from his eyes.» ([Apollodorus, A.6.3](#)).

4. As Apollodorus says, at the end of the research of his sister Europe, Cadmus arrived in Boeotia, where he killed the dragon that guarded the fountain of Mars and then sowed its teeth.

«In his indignation Cadmus killed the dragon, and by the advice of Athena sowed its teeth. When they were sown there rose from the ground armed men whom they called Sparti.³² These slew each other, some in a chance brawl, and some in ignorance. But Pherecydes says that when Cadmus saw armed men growing up out of the ground, he flung stones at them, and they, supposing that they were being pelted by each other, came to blows. However, five of them survived, Echion, Udaeus, Chthonius, Hyperenor and Pelorus...» ([Βιβλιοθήκη, Γ.4.1](#)).

5. Pseudo-Callisthenes says that during his campaign in the depths of Asia, Alexander the Great fought and imprisoned some infernal / hypochthonic people:

«...And when Alexander saw the fact, he glorified God and built brazen gates and secured the narrow place between the two mountains and filled them with asikitos (ασίκητος). And the nature of asikitos is such: Neither is burned by fire nor damaged by iron ... There, in the far reaches of the North, Alexander, sealed 22 kings with their nations. He named the gates Caspian and the mountains Mazous. The names of these nations are: Goth, Magoth, Anougeis, Goats (Αιγείς), Exenach, Difar, Fotinaioi, Farizaioi, Zarmatianoι, Chachonioi, Agrimardoι, Anoufagoι, Tharvaioι, Alanes, Fysolonikaioι, Saltarians and other. Those were the nations which were closed inside the gates erected by King Alexander, because of the filth of these...»

(Βίος Αλεξάνδρου του Μακεδόνο, σελίδες 462-465, Εκδόσεις Κάκτος).

The same is reported in the life of Saint Andreas Salos:

«...And in that time, God will obstruct the gates in Hindalia (India), which Alexander, king of Macedon closed, and will come out the 72 kings with their people, the polluted nations, detestable, loathing, foul-smelling and will scatter in the countries

which are under the sky, eating the flesh of the living people, drinking human blood and feed with dogs, flies, frogs and any filthy substance...».

The names of some of the polluted nations can be interpreted:

I. The Goth and Magoth are identified with the infernal, demonic nations of Gog and Magog, who referred to the Old and New Testament: «...**7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison, 8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle:** the number of whom is as the sand of the sea. **9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them...**» ([Rev. John 20.7-9](#)).

II. Zarmatianoι are identified with the Sarmatians or Σαυρομάτες = lizard-eyed,

Hindu texts and hypochthonic

6. The existence of infernal people and infernal gates in India is confirmed by the very Indian texts, which are full of reports about hypochthonic reptilian creatures called [Naga](#). Naga usually have a human form in half and the other half herpetoid/reptilian but sometimes are referred to have a form of a dragon or a cobra. They have the ability to transform into various forms, as in humans with snake tails or in normal people, usually in the form of beautiful women.

[[[Παρένθεση συγγραφέα: Νάγκας / Naga

[Nagas are called also:](#)

- [Deities](#) of the religion of Buddhism and Hinduism
- Group of Indian caste [Nair](#) or Nayar who worship the serpents more than everyone in the world
- National minorities in northeast India and Kashmir
- other

Τέλος παρένθεσης]]]]

7. The Mongoloid people (Mongols, Turks, Uighurs, etc.) are related directly to the infernal tribes of Central Asia, as in the traditions of Central Asian are described the infernal countries of Shambhala and Agkhartha, where the so-called "King of the World" awaits his exit to the chthonic world. Also among the Tourko-mongol people is included the race of Tatar or Tartar, while in the medieval European texts, all the Mongolian people were called Tartarians. Obviously, the name Tartarus indicates that a portion of the Tourko-mongol people came from Tartarus, the bottom pit of the infernal world.

[[[Παρένθεση συγγραφέα:

[Mythical shambala](#) or shambhala is associated with the religion of **Tibetan Buddhism** and is considered to be a hidden kingdom in the inner-central Asia. Mythical Shambhala is linked with the mythical **Shangri-La** and with the Chinese tradition of "**Forbidden Land**" or "**The Land of White Waters**".

[Agkatha](#) according to the traditions is believed to be **a city in the center of earth**. [Mandala](#) is the sacred geometry of Shambhala. In the Mandala one can find patterns like the Jewish "Star of David."

Shambhala and Kabbalah: There are some Jewish Kabbalists rabbis, who connect Kabbalah with Shambhala. Read the book [The Shambhala Guide to Kabbalah and Jewish Mysticism](#).

Τέλος Παρένθεσης]]]

Cimmerians and Hyperborean

"We will dive into the black abysses, into the lair of abyseans, where we will live in glory and miracles forever " (H.P.Lavkraft, **Shadow over the Innsmouth**).

Homer in the rhapsody λ ([Book 11](#)) of the Odyssey (Νέκυια), describes the descent of Odysseus into Hades and refers to a mysterious people, close to Hades:

«She (the ship) came to deep-flowing Oceanus, that bounds the Earth, where is the land and city of the Cimmerians, wrapped in mist and cloud. Never does the bright sun look down on them with his rays either when he mounts the starry heaven or when he turns again to earth from heaven, but baneful night is spread over wretched mortals.»

(Homer L.13-19). Immediately after the Cimmerians, is mentioned that Odysseus arrived in Hades. And in the Orphic Argonautica, in the narration of the return of the Argonauts from Colchis, the mysterious Cimmerians are reported: **"Then, driving the fast ship, we arrive to the Cimmerians, who are the only deprived of the glory of the fiery-road sun"** (Argonautica Orphic, [1126-1128](#)). Immediately after the Cimmerians, the Argonautica describe the areas of Hades: The cold Acheron, the indissoluble gates of Hades, the city of dreams.

Hercules in the region of Caucasus (Scythia)

The first important information of Herodotus concerning the origin of the Scythians is based on information of the first Greek settlers who went there. (D.8-10):

Hercules after his return from the island of Geryon, **Erytheia**, arrived in Scythia, where he lost his horses. While searching for them, he came to the Scythian area of Ylaia, in today's southern Ukraine. There, Hercules met in a cave a strange creature **"and there**

he found in a cave a kind of twofold creature formed by the union of a maiden and a serpent, whose upper parts from the buttocks upwards were those of a woman, but her lower parts were those of a snake. " (D.9.). This Echidna / Viper had found his horses and in order to give them back to Hercules, she forced him to get together. From this strange union were born three sons, **Agathyrsos**, **Gelonos** and **Scythes**, who were the founders of the homonym peoples. **Indeed, from Scythes came the race of the Scythian kings until the time of Herodotus.**

In a footnote of Papyrus publishing, it is noted that the above dual form of Echidna/viper probably represents the supreme chthonic deity of the Cimmerians. During the historical era, Cimmerians originally inhabited in today's southern Ukraine, exactly in the area of this grotesque creature, which they worshiped. So, this being suggests the origin of the Cimmerians; that they came from infernal reptilian beings who came out to Scythia via the north infernal gates. These reptilians were mixed with barbaric human tribes of the area and so emerged the human-herpetic mixed breeds. That is why Herodotus calls the creature **Echidna**, associating it with the **Echidna / viper** of the Greek mythology, who was half woman and half dragon, which also gave birth to the man-dragon **Typhon** and to other horrible dragon-like beings. These dual-form reptilian races that are symbolized with the Echidna, mixed further more with human races that are symbolized with Hercules, by force or by subterfuge as indicated in the above narration and so emerged the new Scythian tribes. These new tribes were mostly human-like, but as to their origin they were more or less hypochthonic/infernal and draconian.

Σαυρομάτες / Serpent-eyed / Lizard-eyed

The name **Σαυρομάτες** means those who have lizard eyes, eyes not with round pupil like people, but with vertical pupil like lizards, snakes and reptiles in general. According to Herodotus (D.21) the **Σαυρομάτες** lived east of the river Tanais (now Don) that is present in the Southeast Russia, between Caucasus, Caspian and Black Pontou. And Pausanias (Attic, 21.5-6) states that he saw near the Acropolis of Athens in mid-2nd century AD, a dedicated Sarmatian chest and that the Sarmatians made their shields from horse hooves, so they looked like dragon skin **"make by them similar to scales of dragons."**

Scythian region

The region of Scythia (Caucasus - Caspian Sea) was occupied by the Cimmerians. Their center was today's Crimea region. The dominance of the Cimmerians in the region is proved by various names of the region which were saved until at least the Roman era: **"And now there are in Scythia the Cimmerian walls, and the Cimmerian channels, and the country is called Cimmerian, and the Bosphorus is called Cimmerian "**(Herodotus, D.12).

“And the Cimmerian was a city in the peninsula, which was closed by channel and land. There were at some time the Cimmerians, great power in the Bosphorus, that is why it was named Cimmerian Bosphorus” (Strabo,11.2.5).

In the same area existed later the country of the Gothic tribes and the base of their fearfully operations against the Roman Empire (3^{ος} – 4^{ος} αιώνας), the country of the Khazars (7^{ος} – 10^{ος} αιώνας), the country of the Tatars (15^{ος} – 18^{ος} century).

At some point in history, around the 8th century BC, the expelled by the Cimmerians, Scythians, decided to return to their homeland in the Caucasus. They attacked to the Cimmerians who were forced to leave from there. **The main part of the Cimmerians went south to Asia Minor and Mesopotamia and another small portion moved to the North-western Europe.**

This is confirmed by Assyrian inscriptions of 714 BC, which report that the Cimmerians, calling them «**Gimirri**», allied with the Assyrians against the kingdom of Urartu, which is today's Armenia.

Aristeas / Αριστεάς narrates in his Arimaspean epics / Αριμάσπεια έπη: **«he reached to the [Issedones](#) (Ισσηδόνες), over them there are the [Arimaspi](#) (Αριμασποί), men with one eye, over them the golden guards, Griffins, over them the Hyperboreans until the sea. From those, all of them except the Hyperboreans, beginning with the Αριμασποί, all attack to their neighbours. And the Issedones were thrown out of their country by the Arimaspi, by the Issedones the Scythians and the Cimmerians who lived in the south sea, forced by the Scythians they left their country».**

Since the migration of the Cimmerians begins a new era both for the Middle East and for Europe.

Regarding Europe, Cimmerians, Teutones, Ambrones etc., after their successful campaigns, finally are defeated by the Romans in the [Battle of Aquae Sextiae](#) and the **Μάχη των Βερκέλλων / Battle of Berkeley??** Some tribes settled in Northern Germany - South Denmark, where they form new breeds and mixes with various already installed German tribes. Three of those tribes were the **Angles**, the **Saxons** and the **Franks**.

Franks

In the 4th century AD **Σίκαμβροι / Sicambers or Sicambri (Cimmerian mixture)** along with other Germanic people formed the nation of the Franks and of the **Salian Franks**. By the **Sicambers** and the **Salian Franks** came **the Frankish royal dynasty of Merovingian**, with **Meroveus as their ancestor**, who lived in the 5th century and had a **very strange origin**. **The Frankish Chronicle Fredegar (3.9.)** says that while his mother was already pregnant by the Frankish king Klodio, as one day she was swimming in the

ocean, an aquatic creature attacked and raped her. The aquatic creature is described as "**A monster of Poseidon, similar to a [Quinotauro](#)**".

This strange aquatic creature is considered that, in the upper body was a bull, while the lower part of his body was reptilian and had the ability to transfigure. (Depictions exist [here](#)). The combination of a bull and a serpent may indicate the presence of reptilians in the Tauric peninsula, the Crimea, which was the center of the proto-cimmerians. However, according to this reference, a combined, amphibian and reptilian creature implanted its genus in a woman "of noble origin" and so created the draconian Merovingian royal dynasty, as the usual tactic of the draconians to create draconian royal houses as a means of hegemonic domination of the masses. The Merovingian dynasty reigned in the Franks until 754 and many noble and royal houses are descendants of them and for this reason is of prime importance in the theory of the Da Vinci Code (Priory of Sion, Holy Blood and Graal, Mary Magdalene, etc.) ..

12. The appearance of the Angles and Saxons

A. At the end of the first century AD appear the Angles, who are first mentioned by Tacitus, among the **German and Swabian people**: "Next come the Reudigni, the Aviones, the **Anglii**, the Varini, the Eudoses, the Suardones, and Nuithones who are fenced in by rivers or forests." ([Germany, 40](#)).

And Claudius Ptolemy (ca. 150 AD) mentions for the Angles: "Of the people of the interior and those who live inland **the most important** are the **Suevi Angili**, who are to the east of the **Langobardi** extending towards the north and up to the central part of the Albis river, and the **Suevi Semnones**, whose boundaries beyond the Albis extend from the area we mentioned towards the east up to the Suevus river, and the **Burgundae**, who inhabit from there to the Vistula." ([Geography, 2.10](#)).

...Indeed the, **Suevi Angili** throughout their history combine cunning with the brutal behaviour. The Angles lived in the Angeln (Angeln and in Latin Anglia), region of present north-eastern **Schleswig-Holstein, Germany**, to the shores of the Baltic Sea near the German-Danish border. That is, their country was about between the country of Cimbrians who lived in the mainland of Denmark and the country of the Teutones and the Cherusci, who lived in the north-central Germany.

As mentioned by Tacitus ([Germany, 40](#)), **the Angles and other Swabian nations worshiped a chthonic female deity named Nerthus**, clearly associated with the Greek word **νέρθεν / nerthen** and the **Netherlands**. Although Tacitus considers this deity as Mother Earth, is more likely to be a younger hypochthonic deity, perhaps the "goddess-echidna" of the Cimmerians. Of these factors, and of their relationship with the Saxons, is proved that the Angles came out from the Cimbrians and the Teutones, by mixing with other Germanic tribes and the implanting of a reptilian brood, **especially in the hegemonic groups**.

B. In the middle of the 2nd century AD, appear the Saxons, who are reported by Claudius Ptolemy: «The country beside the ocean is inhabited by the **Bructeri**, the **Frisii**, until the Amisia river, after them the **little Καύχοι**, until the Ουισούργιος river. Then, the **great Καύχοι** until the Albion river. From then, on the top of the Cimbrian peninsula the **Saxons**; also in this peninsula, over the Saxons, the **Σιγούλωνες** at the west, then the **Σαβαλίγγιοι**, then the **Κοβανδοί**, over them the **Χάλιοι** and more over them and western the **Φουνδούσιοι**, eastern the **Χαρούδες**, all of them to the north the **Κίμβροι / Cimbrians**..... Between the **Saxons** and the **Suevi** are the **Τευτοόαροι** and the **Ουίρουνοι**. Between the **Φαροδινεί** and the **Suevi**, the **Teutones** and the **Αύαρποι**... There are three islands over Germany in the place of the river Albion, which are called the Saxon rivers.....» (Γεωγραφία, 2.10)

Η ονομασία **Σάξων** (εις τα γερμανικά *Sachsen*, Σάξεν) ετυμολογείται εκ της μελλοντικής μετοχής σάξων, του ρήματος σάπτω, έσαξα, που σημαίνει: φορτώνω, φορτώνω με όπλα, οπλίζω, αρματώνω, βαρυφορτώνω, χορταίνω, πιέζω, πατώ. Το ρήμα σάπτω είναι εκ της ρίζας σακ- και σαγ-, από όπου προέρχεται η λέξις σάκος=ασπίς, καθώς και το ρήμα σαγηνεύω, που μεταξύ άλλων σημαίνει και παγιδεύω, ερημώνω την χώρα. From the words above we can understand that the name Saxon indicates those who fight and destroy other to feed their greed and indeed, the whole Anglo-Saxon history is an orgy of greed, war and looting against the people. Also, the word Saxon derives as SAK-Son, meaning the son of Sak. This etymology is strengthened also by the fact that, Finns and Estonians call the Saxony as **Saksa** and **Saksamaa**, respectively. **Therefore, the Saxons were descendants of the ancient Scythian people, who inhabited in the southern Asiatic Scythia, today's Uzbekistan, Tajikistan, Kyrgyzstan, SE Kazakhstan and Xinjiang Municipality.**

The Saxons were previously called Saka in the Persian Behistun inscription, in the end of the 6th century BC, among people who had defeated the Persian king Darius. Later, they are also reported by Herodotus: During the reign of Cyrus, about 546 BC, they fought against the Persians (A.153), and during the reign of Darius were among the peoples of the Persians: **"The Saka and the Caspians pay 250 talents"** (G.93). He also states that the Sakas strengthened the Persian expeditions against Greece, both during the battle of Marathon (S.113) and in the campaign of Xerxes (Z.64): **"They, who were Scythians Amyrgioi, they called them Saka**, because the **Persians all the Scythians call Saka**. To the **Bactrians** and to the **Sakas** the leader was Ystaspis of Darius and Atossis of Cyrus." The Sakas, except from their land forces, formed also part of the soldiers aboard on the Persian ships (Z.184) and participated in the battle of Plataea (TH.31, 71).

Indian and German mythology, the deluge and the three tribes

In the first part of the section Hinduism and India, we referred to **Manu, a person of the Indian mythology**. **Manu**, is the father of **Ikshvaku**, the fair and glorious first king

of the Indians, **who transformed the original Vedic religion of the Indians and imposed modern Hinduism**. Manu is the equivalent of Noah, the only person who survived from the flood (he and his family????;) thanks to the ark. Let's see now how the Indian Manu is related with the German mythology.

Manu and Mannus

Mannus is a Germanic mythological figure attested by the 1st century AD Roman historian Tacitus in his work *Germania*. According to Tacitus, Mannus is the son of **Tuisto** and the progenitor of the **three** Germanic tribes **Ingaevones**, **Herminones** and **Istvaeones**. **Tuisto** is referred also in the Indian mythology with the name **Tvastar**.

The name of this deity (**Mannus**) means **human** or **man** (as in *Homo sapiens*). It stems from the same root as the Indian **Manu**, **progenitor of humanity**, **first holy king to rule this earth who saves MANKIND**, the **Vedas** and the **PRIESTHOOD** from the **universal flood**.

[Author's note: The meaning of the Greek word *άνθρωπος* and the English equivalent **Human**, are **completely different**.]

Mannus – Manu, had three sons: **Ing** / **Ingvi**, **Irmin**, and **Istaeu**. For those three tribes Tacitus (*Germania*) says:

- **The Ingaevones** or, as **Pliny** has it, apparently more accurately, **Ingaevones** ("people of **Yngvi**"), as described in Tacitus's *Germania*, written c. 98 AD, were a West Germanic cultural group living along the North Sea coast in the areas of **Jutland**, **Holstein**, **Frisia** and the **Danish islands**, where they had by the 1st century BCE become further differentiated to a foreigner's eye into the **Frisii**, **Saxons**, **Jutes** and **Angles**. **Pliny ca 80 CE** in his *Natural History* (IV.99) lists the Ingaevones as one of the five Germanic confederations, the others being the **Vandili**, the **Istvaeones**, the **Hermiones** and another group he does not name. According to him, **the Ingaevones were made up of Cimbri, Teutons, and Chauci**.
- **The Irminones**, also referred to as **Herminones** or **Hermiones**, were a group of early Germanic tribes settling in the Elbe watershed and by the 1st century AD expanding into **Bavaria**, **Swabia** and **Bohemia**. **Pliny's Natural History** (4.100) claims that the Irminones include the **Suebi**, **Hermunduri**, **Chatti**, and **Cherusci**. In **Nennius** the name **Mannus** (see **Mannaz**) and his three sons appear in corrupted form, the ancestor of the Irminones appearing as **Armenon**. His sons here are **Gothus**, **Valagothus/Balagothus**, **Cibidus**, **Burgundus**, and **Longobardus**, whence come the **Goths** (and **Ostrogoths**, **Visigoths**, **Crimean Goths**), **Valagoths/Balagoths**, **Cibidi**, **Burgundians** and **Lombards** (Langobards).
- **The Istvaeones**: They dwelt around the **Atlantic** coast (modern day **Netherlands**, **Belgium** and northern **France**) as well as the **Rhine** and **Weser** river systems from perhaps 500 BCE, until the differentiation of localized **Teutonic** tribes

([Chatti](#), [Hessians](#), [Franks](#)) in that region circa 250 CE; [Istvaeonic](#), or [Low Franconian](#), is the grouping that includes [Dutch](#) and related languages in Friedrich Maurer's classification

All the persons and tribes of the German mythology mentioned above are also referred to the Norse mythology, but with different names.

[Author's note: investigate whether the etymology of the word **human** - **Homo** comes from the Greek word **χῶμα** = **clay**?].

Notes for researchers: Cimmerians - Conan the Barbarian

Interesting is the analysis of the movie "Conan the Barbarian" by an unknown researcher of the internet. We list below the links of this analysis in YouTube.

- Reptilian Symbolism in Conan the Barbarian - <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=y5KBrP-pB1A>
- Reptilian Shape shifters in Conan the Barbarian, Part 1 - <http://www.youtube.com/watch?v=7qDd2seUKCg>

[Conan the Barbarian](#) is also known as **Conan the Cimmerian**. His god was [Crom](#). Without being certain, some believe that the Crom comes from the Celtic god [Crom Cruach](#). Some associate Crom Cruach with the ancient Norse god [Odin](#). Odin is mentioned among other things that can change form. Odin was the father of **Thor**, who is identified by many with Zeus. Based on this logical development – **without being sure if it is correct, but we submit it for research** -, god **Crom** of the Cimmerian **Conan** may be **Cronus**.

Finally, **based only on the same sounding of the words and the so-called "conspiracy" theories** and data to the already promoted new order by the "Jews" and the "Anglo-saxons" I would ask if **Google Chrome** name and its logo can be seen as three sixes (666), and if are associated with Cronus or Crom.

The **Danish peninsula** is called **Cimbrian**.

Μεσαίωνας
Middle ages

The Dragons and the Royal Orders

Introduction: Next, we will make a tour to the royal houses, knights and politicians, especially from Europe. Our aim is not so much the names and dates, but the relationship of all these people and organizations together. Readers should have in mind that what they are going to read is a miniature of the general royal-knightly-political system.

Vlad III Dracul, Prince of Wallachia [wikipedia]

Vlad III, Prince of Wallachia (1431 - 1476), also known as **Vlad Dracul** = the son of the Dragon, because of his fathers' name [Vlad II Dracul](#). After his death they gave him the cognomen 'The Impaler' because of his favourite method of killing his enemies.

The father of **Βλάντ III**, [Vlad II Dracul](#), was a **Duke (voivode) of Wallachia**. He received the surname Dracul, after being inducted into the **Order of the Dragon, founded in 1408 by the King Sigismund of Hungary** (the later [Holy Roman Emperor](#)), as part of a design to gain political favor from the Catholic Church and to aid in protecting Wallachia and Christianity against the Ottoman Empire.

Vlad II Dracul was a member of the [House of Drăculești](#) lineage, and son of [Mircea cel Bătrân](#). Although Vlad II preferred Catholicism, he is known to have murdered members of the rival princely [House of Dănești](#), a not-so-distant relation to his own father's [House of Basarab](#), and gained power in Wallachia, upon returning from exile in [Transylvania](#) in 1436. **Both Houses (Draculesti & Danesti) come from the same House, the [House of Basarab](#).**

The [House of Basarab](#) founded by [Basarab I](#). The name Basarab is of [Cuman](#) or [Pecheneg Turkic](#) origin and most likely meant "father ruler". The Hungarian László Rásonyi derives the name from a well-known [Cuman](#) and [Tatar](#) name, *Toq-tämür* ('hardened steel'), and refers to a [Chingisid](#) prince, *Toktomer*, descendant of Genghis Khan.

Sigismund of Luxemburg & Order of the Dragon

The Hungarian Sigismund of Luxemburg (Hungarian: Zsigmond, Croatian: Žigmund, Czech: Zikmund) (1368 - 1437), was King of **Hungary**, of **Croatia** from 1387, of **Bohemia** from 1419, and **Holy Roman Emperor** for four years from 1433 until 1437, the **last Emperor** of the **House of Luxemburg**. He was also **King of Italy** from 1431, and of **Germany** from 1411. His origin is from his father from the royal [House of Luxembourg](#) and from his mother from the royal [Duchy of Pomerania](#) (region between today's Denmark, North Germany and West Poland).

Sigismund of Luxemburg was the founder of the [Order of the Dragon](#), in Latin: Societas Draconistrarum. The **Order of the Dragon was a monarchical chivalric order for selected nobility, founded in 1408. It was fashioned after the military orders of the crusades, requiring its initiates to defend the Cross and fight the enemies of Christianity, in particular the Ottoman Turks and its structure was based upon the structure of the also Hungarian [Order of Saint George](#).**

Members of the order, known as "Draconists", are referred to in the statutes as barons (*barones*, occasionally *socii*). The initial group of inductees for Sigismund's Order numbered 21 men, which extended to about 24 in 1418. After some time, Sigismund chose to expand the ranks of the Order. A second group of inductees was initiated between 1431 - 1437.

As membership grew, the Order of the Dragon came to have two degrees. **There was a superior class, which between 1408 and 1418 wore both the dragon and the cross as the Order's emblem and a more elaborate version afterwards. The second degree had a large number of members, and its symbol was only the dragon.**

The Order of the Dragon had as official symbol the [ouroboros](#) snake with the **cross of Saint George** on the back. **Ouroboros is a symbol also used by the Freemasonry and other strange organizations.**

Sigismund of Luxemburg was also a member of [The Most Noble Order of the Garter](#), which we present after a while.

[[[Παρένθεση: Άγιος Γεώργιος / Saint George (281 - 303)

St. George came from a noble Christian family. His father was a Roman military officer? from Cappadocia and his mother was from Palestine. [Edward Gibbon](#) argued that George, or at least the legend from which the above is distilled, is based on [George of Cappadocia](#), a notorious Arian bishop who was Athanasius' most bitter rival, who in time became **Saint George of England.**

The story of Saint George and the Dragon

In the fully developed Western version, which developed as part of the [Golden Legend](#), **a dragon or crocodile** makes its nest at the spring that provides water for the city of "Silene" (perhaps modern Cyrene in Libya or the city of Lydda in the Holy Land, depending on the source). Consequently, the citizens have to dislodge the dragon from its nest for a time, to collect water. To do so, each day they offer the dragon at first a sheep, and if no sheep can be found, then a maiden must go instead of the sheep. The victim is chosen by drawing lots. One day, this happens to be the princess. The monarch begs for her life to be spared, but to no avail. She is offered to the dragon, but there appears Saint George on his travels. He faces the dragon, protects himself with the sign of the Cross, slays the dragon, and rescues

the princess. **The citizens abandon their ancestral paganism and convert to Christianity.**

The dragon motif was first combined with the standardised *Passio Georgii* in Vincent of Beauvais' encyclopaedic *Speculum Historiale* and then in Jacobus de Voragine's "Golden Legend," which guaranteed its popularity in the later Middle Ages as a literary and pictorial subject.

The parallels with Perseus and Andromeda are inescapable. In the allegorical reading, the dragon embodies a suppressed pagan cult. The story has other roots that predate Christianity. Examples such as Sabazios, the sky father, who was usually depicted riding on horseback, and **Zeus's defeat of Typhon** the Titan in Greek mythology, along with examples from **Germanic** and **Vedic traditions**, have led a number of historians, such as Loomis, to suggest that **George is a Christianized version of older deities in Indo-European culture.**

- Saint George exists also in Islam: Quranic and folkloric sources, at times being partially identified with [Al-Khidr](#). He is said to have killed a dragon near the sea in Beirut.
- The myth of Saint George is similar - **according to the author** - with the **myth of Cadmus, who killed a Dragon who guarded a spring in the region of Thebes.**

Τέλος Παρένθεσης]]]

The order of Saint George (Kingdom of Hungary)

The order of Saint George was the first secular chivalric order in the world established by King [Charles I of Hungary](#) (1288 - 1342), in 1326, also known as **Charles Robert** (Caroberto), **first king of Hungary and Croatia** of the [House of Anjou](#)

Charles I was also descended from the old Hungarian [Árpád dynasty](#) (about 850 - 1301). The dynasty of **Arpads was named after** [Grand Prince Árpád](#) who was the head of the tribal federation when the Magyars occupied the [Carpathian Basin](#), circa 895. It is also referred to as [Turul](#) dynasty.

According to the Mediaeval chroniclers,

- forefather of the **Arpads was** [Ügyek](#) (8^{ος} - 9^{ος} αιώνας.)
Ügyek (also known as Ugek), was the mythical father of [Álmos](#), **the first High Prince of the Magyars. His wife was** [Emese](#), who had seen a divine dream of a [Turul](#) bird that flew over her and impregnated her before [Álmos's](#) birth, according to the myth. It is said, speculated or at least possible that **the earlier High Princes of the Magyars** were also descendants of the **Hun Khans**, as well as **other Turkic peoples**, and through them from **some daughters of** [Emperors of China](#).
- the holy bird of Hungary was and is the [Turul](#) (falcon?)

- The [*Gesta Hunnorum et Hungarorum*](#) ("The Deeds of the Huns and Hungarians") mentioned that the **Árpáds descended from the gens (clan) Turul**,
- referred to a tradition that the **Árpáds descended from [Attila the Hun](#)**.

The Turul represents the god's power and will. **The Turul was seen as the ancestor of [Attila](#), and it was also the symbol of the Huns**. It is often represented carrying the flaming Sword of God (sword of Attila), and bearing a crown. This crown is not linked directly to the [Holy Crown of Hungary](#), but rather to the crown of Attila, as Attila is traditionally considered the first king of Hungary, as written in [Chronicon Pictum](#) and other codexes. [Source: <http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Turul>]

From the **Arpads dynasty**, seven members were canonized or beatified by the Roman Catholic Church and **two by the Orthodox Church (Άγιος Στέφανος & Αγία Ειρήνη / Saint Stephen I and Santa Irene of Hungary)**.

- **Saint Stephen** (king of Hungary 1001 - 1038), was canonized because after his death, healing miracles happened in his grave, and because he promoted Christianity.
- **Santa Irene (princess Piroska of Hungary)**, married the Emperor of the Byzantine empire (1118 - 1143) [Manuel I Komnenos](#), **leaving byzantine seeds**. Her father was Hungarian and her mother Swabian. It is not reported the reason of her canonization.

From the **Arpads** descend also:

- **House of Croÿ (1365 - today)**. Branches of the **House of Croÿ** exist in France (since 1147), in Burgundy and in Prussia. Also, the **Croÿ** family has been involved in politics (MPs, ambassadors, senators) in France, Austria, Spain and the Netherlands. **Also, many from this family have become high rank priests in the Catholic church**.
- **The House of Drummond in Scotland**.

The Magyar tribes come from Central Asia, from the region of the Urals, the region of the Khazars.

The name Hungarian derives from the Bulgar-Turcik [On-Ogur](#) (meaning "ten" Ogurs), which comes from a tribal alliance of the Bulgars and the [Utigur](#) who lived in the area after the Avars.

Hungarians – Swabians – [Báthory Family](#)

Bathory was a Hungarian noble family. They had great penetration in the political, religious and administrative life of Hungary, Transylvania and Poland.

Bathory are descendants of the [Gutkeled](#) (Hungarian noble race) who Gutkeled moved to Hungary from the region of **Württemberg (Baden-Württemberg)** around 1000. **In**

Württemberg, had migrated and settled the tribe of the **Swabians** and both the **Bathory** and the **Gutkeled** belonged to the Swabians.

[**Author's note:** the region of **Baden-Württemberg** is in the Southern Germany, west of **Bavaria**.]

The most know woman of the Bathory Family was **Elizabeth Báthory de Ecsed** (1560 - 1614), countess of Hungary, also known as "**Blood Countess / The bloody Lady of Čachtice**", the most prolific female serial killer in history. After her husband Ferenc Nádasdy's death, she and four collaborators were accused of torturing and killing hundreds of girls, with one witness attributing to them over 650 victims, though the number for which they were convicted was 80. **Elizabeth herself was neither tried nor convicted**. In 1610, she was imprisoned in the [Csejte Castle](#), now in Slovakia and known as Čachtice, where she remained bricked in a set of rooms until her death four years later.

Later reports about her case, associated her with legends that she used the blood of the young women to keep her youth. Corresponding legends existed also for Vlad III Dracula.

The most known Gutkeled was [Béla Kun](#) (1886 - 1939), Hungarian communist, politician and Bolshevik revolutioner, leader of the Hungarian – Soviet Republic.

Many descendants of Bathory were kings or governors or senior administrates in regions such as Hungary, Transylvania, Lithuania, Poland, and Prussia. [From the Swabians descend:](#)

- Carolingian dynasty (Frankish nobles, about 600 - 900)
- [The Habsburgs](#)
- [The House of Hohenzollern](#)
- Family of [Welf](#) which were kings - ruled
 - in **Bavaria**
 - in **Hannover**
 - were ancestors of the **British royal family** until 1914

Apart from Germany, **the Swabians settled starting from the 18th century and later**, also to other regions, as :

- today's North Serbia and Romania.
- Russia, Moldavia and **Kazakhstan** and
- USA, Canada, Brazil and England.

The Habsburgs (about 1000 - today) is one of the most important royal houses in Europe. All the kings of the Roman Empire (1438 - 1740) were Hapsburgs, like many other kings of the Austrian and Spanish empire, of Portugal, Mexico, Brazil and others.

The House of Hohenzollern (about 1000 - today) gave kings in Prussia, Germany and Romania. At some time it divided into two branches: **Protestants** and **Catholics** (Kirschnerline).

The Elder House of Welf (9th - 11th century) constituted from two branches: the [Burgundian](#) group and the [Swabian](#) group, which merged in the 11th century. The most famous member of the House was [Welf](#) whose daughter [Judith](#) (also known as **Judith of Bavaria**) married the Frankish Emperor [Louis the Pious](#) (778 - 840), **son of Charlemagne**.

Then the House of Welf (11th - today), gave many monarchs in **Britain** and in **Germany**. In **Germany** gave kings in **Bavaria** (adjacent to **Baden-Württemberg**), in **Saxony** and in **Hanover**.

Many surnames of the Swabians end in **-le**, **-el**, **-ehl**, and **-lin**. For example **Schäuble**, **Egeler**, [Rommel](#), and **Gmelin**.

Some of the most known Swabians are:

- [Rommel](#) – **Erwin Johannes Eugen Rommel** – popularly known as the “**Desert fox**”, was a German Field Marshal of the Nazis in Africa.
- [Berthold Brecht](#) – ποιητής και playwright
- [Rudolf Diesel](#) – engineer, inventor of the diesel engine
- [Albert Einstein](#) - physicist
- [Robert Bosch](#) – inventor, industrialist και φιλάνθρωπος
- [Georg Elser](#) – **he tried to assassinate Hitler**
- [Gudrun Ensslin](#) – **founder of the German terrorist group Red Army Faction - RAF**
- [Alfred Haag](#) – **communist and member of the German Resistance**
- [Erich Hartmann](#) – **Nazi pilot** with the most shooting downs
- [Theodor Heuss](#) – president of the West Germany (1949 - 1959)
- [Kurt Georg Kiesinger](#) – **Nazi, minister of Finance in West Germany (1966 - 1969)**

Kiesinger became a member of the Nazi party in 1933, a few weeks after Hitler became chancellor. In 1940, he was called to arms but avoided mobilization by finding a job in the foreign ministry's radio **propaganda department**, **rising quickly to become the ministry's connection with Goebbels' propaganda ministry**. After the war, he was interned and spent 18 months in the **Ludwigsburg camp** before being released as a case of mistaken identity.

- [Jürgen Klinsmann](#) – football (soccer) player
- [Leopold Mozart](#) – father of [Wolfgang Amadeus Mozart](#)
- [Heinz-Wolfgang Schnaufer](#) – **Nazi pilot** with highest scoring in shooting down with a Nightfighter
- [Hans Scholl](#) – founder of the [White Rose](#) resistance against the Nazis

- [Claus von Stauffenberg](#) – leader of the July 20 plot to assassinate Hitler
- [Richard von Weizsäcker](#) – president of West Germany 1984 - 1994
- And more...

Today's minister of Finance in Germany **Wolfgang Schäuble** comes from the region Baden-Württemberg.

Heinrich Luitpold Himmler – Leader of the SS (Wikipedia)

- **O Heinrich Himmler** commander of the Nazi SS, leading member of the Nazi Party and high official of the Gestapo (secret state police). He was born in Munich, Bavaria. His father was a tutor of prince [Heinrich of Bavaria](#) (of the royal family of Bavaria). Prince Heinrich was also the godfather of Himmler.

Anton Drexler & Rudolf Hess

- **Anton Drexler** (1884 - 1942) was a German far-right political leader of the 1920s, instrumental in the formation of the **anti-communist German Workers' Party**. The German Workers' Party was the precedent to the Nazi Party, and Drexler served as mentor to Adolf Hitler during his early days in politics. Anton Drexler was born in Munich of Bavaria.
- **Rudolf Franz Ferdinand Höss** (1901 - 1941), Lieutenant Colonel of SS and the first commandant in Auschwitz, was born in Baden-Baden, Württemberg.

The Most Noble Order of the Garter

The Most Noble Order of the Garter, founded in 1348, is the **highest order of chivalry existing in England** and is dedicated to the image and arms of St. George as England's patron saint. **Membership in the order is limited to the Sovereign, the Prince of Wales**, and no more than twenty-four members, or Companions. The order also includes *Supernumerary* knights and ladies (e.g., members of the [British Royal Family](#), and foreign monarchs). The symbol of the order is a Red Cross.

Some members – except Great Britain – of The Most Noble Order of the Garter are / were:

[Sir Winston Churchill](#), [Akihito, Emperor of Japan](#), [Haile Selassie](#), [Emperor of Ethiopia](#), [Juan Carlos I, King of Spain](#), [Beatrix, Queen of the Netherlands](#), [Carl XVI Gustaf, King of Sweden](#), [Margrethe II, Queen of Denmark](#), [Jean, Grand Duke of Luxembourg](#), [Paul, King of the Hellenes](#),

The first non-Christian ruler to be admitted to the Order was [Abdülmejid I](#), (AbdülmejidI, Abdul Mejidi, Abd-ul-Mejidi or Abd Al-Majid I Ghazi) **Sultan of the Ottoman Empire**, in 1856 as a Stranger Knight.

- Mother of **Abd Al-Majid I Ghazi** was [Valide Sultan](#), [Bezmiâlem](#). [Valide Sultan](#), means Mother Sultan, a title held by the mother of a ruling Sultan in the

Ottoman Empire. The title is sometimes translated as **Queen Mother**. Some claim that [Bezmiâlem](#) was a Russian Jew originally named **Suzi** (*thus referred to as "Rus Yahudisi Suzi"*), the daughter of Leon. Other sources note that she is either a Georgian Jew or Christian Georgian. His son bears traits closer to a Jew rather than to a Georgian.

- [Abdülmecid I](#) belonged to the **Ottoman Dynasty** of the Turks of the [Ottoman Empire](#) (1299 - 1922).

Member of The Order of the Garter was also King Paul of Greece, father of Konstantine B'.

Αιθιοπία – Haile Selassie I – Order of the Garter

Haile Selassie I was the last emperor of Ethiopia until 1974 with the dissolution of the Μοναρχία. His name means "**Power of the Trinity**".

Haile Selassie's full title in office was "His Imperial Majesty Haile Selassie I, Conquering Lion of the Tribe of Judah, King of Kings (Emperor) of Ethiopia, Elect of God"

The [Emperors of Ethiopia](#) had the title of "**king of kings**" (nəgusä nəgäst), **a title coming from ancient Near East.**

[The Emperors of Ethiopia](#) derived their right to rule based on two dynastic claims:

- their descent from the kings of [Axum](#), and
- their descent from [Menelik I](#), the son of [Solomon](#) and Makeda, [Queen of Sheba](#).

But given the evidence that kings of Axum were descendants of Menelik, the royal Ethiopian sequence is a family affair for millennia and all Ethiopian emperors were descendants of Solomon and the Queen of Sheba.

- The history of the **Queen of Sheba** is mentioned in the **Bible**, the **Koran** and in **Ethiopian traditions**.
- Most of the adherents of the Jamaican [Rastafari movement](#) **worship Haile Selassie I**, Emperor of Ethiopia (ruled 1930–1974), as God incarnate, the Second Advent, or the reincarnation of Jesus.

Haile Selassie is a member for more than 80 Orders worldwide!! Among other he is a member on royal orders of Britain, Spain, Italy, Netherland, Belgium and Denmark. He is also a member of the ecclesiastical Orders:

- [Order of the Seraphim](#) (Swedish) and
- [Order of Pius IX](#), (which has a branch also in Great Britain)

Finally, he is a member of the [Order of the Garter](#).

Sir Winston Churchill

The Sir Winston Leonard Spencer-Churchill, is known to all of us as the Prime Minister of Great Britain, who ruled during the Second World War and who along **with Joseph Vissarionovich Stalin** and **Franklin Delano Roosevelt** signed the Treaty of Yalta and divided the world into capitalist and communist.

Churchill, was a member of the Order of the Garter. He was also the scion of the aristocratic family of Marlborough - [Dukes of Marlborough](#), (1650 - present).

The current Duke of Marlborough - Charles James Spencer - Churchill, Marquess of Blandford, is distant relative to the tragic lost Diana Spencer, Princess of Wales ([Spencer family](#)) and half-brother to tragic lost **Christina Onassis** from the second wife of his father, **Athina Livanos** .

Diana Spencer

The genus **of Diana Spencer comes - from paternal blood - from the noble [Hughle Despenser](#)**, who in turn comes from nobles of the [Duke of Normandy](#).

The γενεαλογία of the Dutchy of Normandy is:

- Of paternal blood from **Richard I of Normandy** (933-996)
 - **Richard I of Normandy** origins are – of paternal blood – from [Rollo](#) (846 - 931), was a **Norse nobleman of Norwegian or Danish descent** and **founder and first ruler of the Viking principality** in what soon became known as Normandy. His descendants were the [Dukes of Normandy](#).
- Of maternal blood from **Gunnora, Duchess of Normandy** (c. 936 - 1031) which seems to had Danish origins.
 - The grand parents of **Gunnora were very close to the Royal British family**.

Franklin Delano Roosevelt

Roosevelt is an Anglicized form of the Dutch surname '**Van Rosevelt**' or '**Van Rosenvelt**', meaning '**from field of roses**'. First ancestor of Roosevelt in the US was **Claes Maartenszen van Rosenvelt**, who emigrated there in about 1640.

- **The grand father of Roosevelt, [James Roosevelt](#)**, was from the Netherland.
- **The grand mother of Roosevelt, [Delano](#)**, had Flemish origin.

Without being certain, the ancestors of Roosevelt in the Netherlands were landowners of large areas, which belonged to the **Duke of Bavaria**.

Roosevelt's grandfather emigrated to America between 1638 to 1649. **In 1652** the immigrant grandfather of Roosevelt **bought by the Dutch** Lambert van Valckenburgh a farm of 194 acres in **Midtown Manhattan**, where today is the Empire State Building. In the 19th century, Roosevelt family made its appearance active in politics; **The Hyde**

Park branch, associated with the **Democratic party**, while the **Oyster Bay branch**, associated with the **Republican party**.

Σημειώσεις για ερευνητές / Notes for researchers:

- Investigate possible relation between the Georgian? Josef Stalin and the House of Basarab (section **Vlad III Dracul**).
- Research possible relation between House of Welf and Wolf
- Investigate the songs of the “peaceful”, Bob Marley, who praises god Yah, Zion and other fanatic religious things.

Βυζαντινή αυτοκρατορία – Ο πρώτος και ο τελευταίος Αυτοκράτορας

Byzantine empire – The first and the last emperor

1 – Constantine A' the Great: First emperor του Βυζαντίου

(lived: 272 - 337, reigned: 306 - 337)

The name of Constantine I the Great was Flavius Valerius Aurelius Constantinus Augustus and was the first **Roman emperor of Byzantium**. In his honour he changed the name of the city of Byzantium to Constantinople. His father was a Roman politician born in Moesia (modern Nis / [Ναϊσσός](#), Serbia). His grandfather's name was **Claudius Gothicus**. The details of the origin of his mother are not verified.

He was named **Great Constantine or Saint or Ισαπόστολος** (an equal of the Apostles) by the Byzantine church because:

A) He signed the Edict of Milan in 313 AD, which established the principle of free religion. So, for the first time Christianity was under the protection of the emperor. Despite his love for Christianity, **Constantine worshiped as the supreme god, the god Sun (Apollo)**.

B) He convened the first Ecumenical Council of Nicaea, the most crucial worldwide through its subsequent evolution of the Christian Church.

Γ) He saw the vision (dream) "In this sign, you will conquer" and since then when the Roman legions were led in battle, instead of the Native statues of gods, they carried banners with red cloth, in the middle of which was embroidered the cross of X and P (Christ), **as seen in his vision**.

Δ) He gave political, legal, tax and other facilities and grants to Christians.

E) With his mother Saint Helen he went to the Holy sites where unearthed Christian historical sites and relics. By order of his mother he destroyed the Temple of Aphrodite on Calvary, to build the temple of the Resurrection.

ΣΤ) He closed religious centres of morally reprehensible deities, such as Astarte and banned the celebration of night and secret sacrifices.

Η) After his campaign in Rome and the victory over Maxentius, he pulled out the body of Maxentius and after beheading it, he nailed it to a stake and demonstrated it to the streets of Rome. **Maxentius was the brother of the wife of Constantine the Great, Fausta**. In 313, Constantine **marries his 18 year old sister Constantia with the 45-year old Licinius** for his political and diplomatic reasons. **Later he murders Licinius** for political reasons, **later he murders his son Crispus** and later **he executes his wife Fausta** at the behest of his mother St. Helena.

2 – Κωνσταντίνος ΙΑ' Παλαιολόγος : The last emperor του Βυζαντίου (lived: 1405 - 1453, reigned: 1449 - 1453)

The full name of **Constantine XI Palaiologos** was **Konstantin Paleologos Dragaš** and was the last emperor of the Byzantine empire.

- **Father of Constantine XI** was [Manuel II Palaiologos](#), whose origin was non Hellenic and rather complicated.
- **Mother of Constantine XI** was **Helena Dragaš, of Serbo – Caucasian? descend.**

Initially, it was believed that Constantine Palaeologos died the day of the fall of Constantinople while fighting, but there is no evidence to prove this fact.

On the other hand, the tradition says that during the entering of the Ottomans in the city, an angel saved him by turning him into marble - Marble King - and is now in a cave under the Golden Gate of the walls of Constantinople. There, he awaits the one who will bring him to life again **to conquer the City of Constantinople for the Christians.**

Konstantin XI Dragaš Paleologos before becoming Emperor of the Byzantine Empire he lived in Morea/Moria (Peloponnese), where in 1443 he self-appointed **Despot of the Morea** (Peloponnese Governor) **based in Mystras**. From there, he incited the Peloponnesians to war against **Athens** and **Thebes**, which belonged to the **Latin Duchy of Florence**, which was a **fief of the Ottoman Sultan**. The Sultan was troubled by the rebellion and sent an army against the Greeks and Constantine. **The Peloponnesians were defeated by the Sultan and Constantine decided to flee to an unknown direction, leaving the Ottomans to advance in the Morea and slay the rebellious Greeks.** Shortly afterwards, the missing Palaeologus appears and becomes the last emperor of Byzantium.

[**Author's note:** someone else who had not destroyed **Thebes** and **Athens**, was the **Goth Alaric**]

3 – Most of the Byzantine emperors were of non-Greek origin. Some few exceptions show a small Greek origin.

4 – After the “European” Byzantium follows the occupation of Greece by the Ottoman Turks until 1821.

Constantine B', former king in Greece

The name of **Constantine B'** is **Constantine Schleswig-Holstein-Sonderburg-Glücksburg-Hannover**, which determines his origin.

His mother was the known Frederica of Hanover who hated the Hellenes, who in 1950 planned the murder of the Greeks and the creation of the third world war. Her letters exist in the internet.

Some mention Constantine II as an offspring of Paleologus. Initially, in the [official website of Constantine](#) someone can see his origin, which, as he informs us, Constantine has no Greek root, has no Greek blood. Secondly, considering that all the royal families of Europe keep inbreeding to preserve and maintain their sperm and blood, then surely Constantine is at least a distant relative of the Marble King Palaiologos.

From our side we will make some - frankly - very strange coincidences that concern him:

α) In 1955 the former king was awarded with the title of **Duke of Sparta** (related with Mystras).

β) In the 1960 Olympic Games of Rome, Constantine won **the gold medal** in sailing in the "**Dragon**" class as helmsman of the vessel "**Nereus**" with crew Ulysses Eskitzoglou and George Zaimi.

γ) Nereus in Greek mythology is presented as a gentle, good and amiable old man, god of the waters. It is considered that Nereus was displaced by Poseidon after the victory of Zeus against Cronus in the Titanomachy. Nereus is represented by half a body of a man and half fish, such as sirens.

δ) In the opening ceremony of the Olympic Games in China - Sina - Chinese Dragon in 2008, during the entering of the Greek Olympic team in the stadium, **the Chinese television showed as the Prime Minister of Greece** the former non-Greek king Constantine and his not Greek wife.

ε) The royal emblem of Constantine contains - as all the emblems of his relatives kings - dragons, lions, horses and **a man with a club**.

Finally, many brothers and nephews of Constantine are kings in many countries and states in European countries like Germany, Saxony, Weimar, Kent, etc..

Constantine's ancestors were George I (1845 - 1913) and Olga Konstantinova.

- **George I** was a Danish prince, while **Olga Konstantinova** was the **great-grandmother** of the present Queen of Spain Sofia and **great-grandmother** of Charles, today Prince of Wales.
 - Father of Olga was the **Grand Duke Konstantin Nikolayevich of Russia**, who was second son of Tsar Nicholas I of Russia
 - Mother of Olga was **Princess Alexandra Frederick Henriette of Saxony-Altenburg**.

Ottoman and Seljuk Turks

Introduction

City of Merv = Αλεξάνδρεια / Alexandria = Αντιόχεια της Μαργιανής / Antiochia in Margiana, city of today's Turkmenistan (Central Asia), stood up in the "silk road". It is said that in the 12th century this city was the largest in the world.

As Wikipedia says:

The city of Merv was renamed **Antiochia in Margiana** by Antiochus I Soter (; - 261 BC), who rebuilt and extended the city in what is today [Gyaur Gala](#), area also known as Bactria-Margiana / [Βακτρία-Μαργιανή](#).

- Note: The word **gyaur** -> **giaour** means **paganist, unfaithful** and was used mainly by the Turks when referring to **Non-muslims** and **Christians**.

Archaeological remains of the city want the city of Merv to exist from the 3rd millennium BC. **The city is mentioned in the sacred texts of Zoroastrianism, Avesta.**

Βακτρία - Μαργιανή: Περίοδος 224 - 651

Between 224 - 651 the region was administratively attached to the Sassanid empire - dynasty. **The last emperor of the Sassanid dynasty was [Yazdegerd III](#) (632 - 651), who was murdered.**

- The grandmother of [Yazdegerd III](#) (from his father), was **Miriam, the daughter of the Byzantine emperor [Flavius Mauricius Tiberius Augustus](#) (539 - 602), of Roman origin.**
- **The Sassanid dynasty (224 - 651), comes from the Achaemenid dynasty (550 - 330 BC), because the first king of the Sassanid dynasty [Ardashir I](#) had royal Achaemenid descend.** The Achaemenid dynasty was founded by the Medes [Cyrus B' the Great](#) (600 ή 576 - 530 BC). Cyrus B' the Great left his timeless imprint on the Jewish religion, because, after his entering in Babylon he gave the Jews permission to return to Jerusalem and build the Temple of Solomon. He is called by the Jews as "The fragrant of God" or "Messiah."

Βακτρία-Μαργιανή: Περίοδος 651 - 821

Between 651 to 821 city of Merv (and the wider region) was in the hands of the Arabs. First Arab commander was [Umar](#) of the dynasty of [Umayyad](#) (661 - 750) - **Umayyad Caliphate.**

- **Umar (586/590 - 644), born in Mecca, was the main partner and consultant of the prophet Mohammed** and according with the Sunnis, the second Muslim

caliph after the death of Muhammad. The first caliph was **Abu Bakr, the father of [Aisha](#)**, the wife of Muhammad.

Under the command of Umar the Islamic empire expanded at an unprecedented pace, capturing the entire territory of the Sassanids and 2/3 of the Byzantine Empire.

Both of the mentioned Caliphs, **Umar and Abu Bakr**, came from wealthy families and successful merchants of the Arab tribe [Quraish](#).

[[[Παρένθεση: φυλή Quraish / tribe Quraish

- **Tribe Quraysh or Quraish**, as stated by Wikipedia, was a wealthy tribe of merchants **who controlled Mecca with the advent of Islam. Muhammad also came from the tribe Quraish.** This means that the Quraish tribe has descent from Abraham through his son Ishmael, i.e., the Arab traders were eventually Hebrews - people of Israel.
- **Alaouite Dynasty (1631 - present) is the current royal dynasty of Morocco and claims to descend from Mohammed.** The emblem of the dynasty contains among others two lions.
- The Arab **Al-Ubaid** tribe is now located in **Kirkuk - Iraq**. The tribe moved there from Baghdad in the 19th century. Since then it has contracts with the Iraqi state oil company to protect its oil supply pipes. **They are descendants of Muhammad.**
- **Sayyid or Sharif:** The descendants of Muhammad usually have the name or title **Sayyid or Sharif**. The daughters of Sayyid are named Sayyida, Alawiyah, Syarifah, or Sharifah. **The Sayyid of [Gujarat](#) are members of the wider Sayyid community of South Asia (India, Pakistan).** **Famous Sayyid are - were:**
 - [Sayyed](#) **Ruhollah Musavi Khomeini (1902 - 1989), Iranian religious leader**
 - **Mir Syed Al ibin Shahab-ud-Din Hamadani (1384 - 1314) – Persian [Sūfī](#), poet.** He was very influential in spreading **Islam** in Kashmir and has had a major hand in shaping the culture of the Kashmir valley.
 - **The Sayyid dynasty (1414 - 1451) was the fourth dynasty of the Sultanate of Delhi (1206 - 1526).** Sayyid dynasty was founded by [Khizr Khan](#) and succeeded the Turkic dynasty [Tughlaq dynasty](#) (1320 - 1414). The power of governance was given to Khizr Khan by **the Mongol Timur**.
 - **The Sayyid Brothers (Syed Hassan Ali Khan Barha & Syed Hussain Ali Khan Barha), were generals of the Mongol dynasty [Mughal Empire](#) in India (17^{ος} - 18^{ος} αιώνας)**
 - **Muhammad Zaman Mirza, was a Timurid descendant and general of the [Mughal Empire](#) during [Babur](#).**
 - **Sir Syed Ahmed Khan, Indian teacher and politician**
- **[Alid](#):** The descendants of Muhammad by his daughter Fatima and Ali, usually bearing their name in the title **Alid**. Descendants of these are:
 - The royal dynasty of Jordan (1882 - today)

- The Imams of Yemen and later kings of Yemen (897 - 1962)
- Powerful families in Somalia **[Author's note: Somalia of hunger, poverty, civil wars and immigrants.]**

Τέλος παρένθεσης]]]

In 750, the **Umayyad** dynasty was expelled by the dynasty / Caliphate [Abbasid Caliphate](#), and through North Africa migrated in [Al-Andalus](#), where they founded the [Caliphate of Cordoba](#) (756 - 1031).

- **Al-Andalus was the area** that now belongs to Portugal, central and southern regions of Spain and southern France.
- The last caliph of the **Caliphate of Córdoba** was [Al-Mansur Ibn Abi Aamir](#). In order to strengthen his power and **continue the subjugation of the Christians in Al-Andalus**, he allowed **steady migration of the Berbers of North Africa to Spain.**
- However, the first caliph of the Arab-Islamic Caliphate of Cordoba - [Abdal-Rahman](#) - believed to be the son of prince of the **Umayyad dynasty** [Mu'awiyah ibn Hisham](#) and a woman of Berber origin. This means that eventually all the caliphs of the Caliphate of Córdoba were of a royal Arab & Berber origin.

With the dissolution of the Caliphate of Cordoba the region of **Al-Andalus** divided into autonomous kingdoms - less or more per year - called [taifa](#), which existed in the period **1011 - 1571.**

The Taifa

The origin of the [Taifa](#) derived by dividing **Umayyad Caliphate of Cordoba** in smaller parts (**Taifa**), based on the ethno-racial differences of their Governors. These were of Arab, Berber, Iberian or Muslim origin or **have been Slavs slaves or mercenaries.**

- Wikipedia says about the [slave or mercenaries Slavs](#): «**There were several major routes of the trade of Slav slaves into the Muslim world:.....** The Volga trade route and other European routes, according to Ibrahim ibn Jakub, **were serviced by Radanites, Jewish merchants.**»
The network of Radanites extended in the regions of Europe, North Africa, Middle East, Central Asia and parts of India and China.

Due to the reduced military power, two **Taifa** called twice North African mercenaries as military support. The truth is that these soldiers did not help the Taifa, **but instead annexed the Taifa in their North African kingdoms.**

Also, many Christian Taifa often hired mercenaries to fight neighbouring Taifa, Christian or Muslim.

Finally, the article of Wikipedia about **Al-Andalus** and the ethnic, racial and religious differences says:

- «The Berbers, who made up the bulk of the invaders, lived in the mountainous regions of what is now the north of Portugal and in the Meseta Central, while the Arabs settled in the south and in the Ebro Valley in the northeast. The Jews worked mainly as tax collectors, in trade, or as doctors or ambassadors. At the end of the fifteenth century there were about 50,000 Jews in Granada and roughly 100,000 in the whole of **Islamic Iberia**.
- «The non-Muslims adults paying a "[Jizya](#)" tax, equal to one dinar per year with exemptions.
- «Jews constituted more than 5% of the population. Al-Andalus was a key centre of Jewish life during the early Middle Ages, producing important scholars and one of the most stable and wealthy Jewish communities.»
- «The Caliphate treated non-Muslims differently at different times. The longest period of tolerance began after 912, with the reign of [Abd-ar-Rahman III](#) and his son, [Al-Hakam II](#) where the Jews of Al-Andalus prospered, devoting themselves to the service of the Caliphate of Córdoba, to the study of the sciences, and to commerce and industry, especially to trading in silk and slaves, **in this way promoting the prosperity of the country**. Southern Iberia became an asylum for the oppressed Jews of other countries.»
Then, the other commanders were tightened with the Jews and later, when the Jews had to choose between death or change their religion, they were forced to migrate north to Christian communities or to the east, to more moderate Muslim kingdoms, as did the Jews [Maimonides](#).

But who were the Berbers;

Initially, looking for information on the internet for the Berbers, I was impressed by the following things:

- Several letters of Berber dialects are similar to Greek letters: Θ, O, Y, E, Σ, Λ, H, I, Ϛ.
- The symbol of Berbers (while two of their letters), is the symbol of **normal & inverted E**, which also appears in many artefacts and decorations.
- The face characteristics of several Berber tribes are similar to the Greek characteristics. It fact, it reminded me also of the characteristics of the Macedonian Kallas, who live isolated and forgotten by ALL OF US in Afghanistan (**Ancient Bactria**, later **Bactria-Sogdiana**....) (**Αρχαία Βακτριανή –Βακτρία-Σογδιανή**).
- The chromosomes of the Berbers are different from those of other North African tribes.

Now let's see what Wikipedia says about the Berbers.

The [Berbers](#) live in northern part of Africa from the Atlantic Ocean to Egypt and the Mediterranean to the Niger River (below the Sahara Desert), the current countries of Libya, Tunisia, Algeria, Morocco, Mauritania, Mali and Niger.

The presence of the Arabic language and dialects in North Africa occurred with the expansion of Islam and the Arab immigration in the area. **The Berbers are not a homogeneous population group but show a range of phenotypes, customs, traditions and roots.** The only unifying force is the Berber language, land, heritage and history. For football fans, Berbers are [Zinedine Zidane](#) and [Ibrahim Afellay](#).

The name Berber first appears in the Roman Empire. The use of the name Berber spread **after the arrival of the Vandals and their great invasion**. Although not sure if the origin of the word Berber comes from the word Barbarian, the essence is that the meaning of these two words is the same.

But who were the Vandals, and how were they found in North Africa from Central Asia?

Says Wikipedia:

The Vandals were an **East German tribe** who entered the Roman Empire during the 5th century. Between 429-439 under their king [Genseric](#) **entered Africa through Spain** and founded their kingdom in North Africa (**modern Tunisia and Northern Algeria**), including Sicily, Corsica, Sardinia & Valerios Islands, which at the time was a Roman territory. In 455 they sacked, looted and destroyed Rome for 14 days. The raids had as target only the buildings, monuments and in general the culture of Rome rather than the people, **and before the entering of the Vandals in Rome there had been an agreement between Pope Leo I and the leader of the Vandals Genseric**. [Note: it is really worth reading the betrayal before the entrance of the Vandals in Rome].

Finally, says Wikipedia: "However, **modern historians tend to regard** the Vandals during the transitional period (from [Late Antiquity](#) to the [Early Middle Ages](#)) **AS PERPETUATORS, not destroyers, OF THE ROMAN CULTURE.**" (!!!!!!!)

[Author's note: We thank the Hebrew-mongol-cimbrian-arab-papal-christian-sarmatian Wikipedia which shows us their origin.]

Other information for the Vandals from wikipedia:

Following up the attack, the Vandals tried to invade the Peloponnese, but were driven back by the Maniots at Kenipolis with heavy losses. In retaliation, **the Vandals took 500 hostages at [Zakynthos](#), hacked them to pieces and threw the pieces overboard on the way to [Carthage](#).**

Honour in the memory of our ancestors who were murdered by the Vandals

- The name Vandals is often associated with the name of the province [Vendel](#) in Sweden ([Uppland, Sweden](#)). It is also associated with the period of the Vandals in Swedish pre-history (400-800 AD), which continued by the time of the Vikings.
- **The etymology of the name** may be related to a Germanic verb **wand-* "to wander" (English [wend](#), German [wandeln](#)). The Germanic mythological figure of [Aurvandil](#) "shining wanderer; dawn wanderer, evening star", or "Shining Vandal" is reported as one of the "[Germanic Dioscuri](#)". R. Much has forwarded the theory that the tribal name **Vandal** reflects worship of Aurvandil or "the Dioscuri", probably involving a tradition that the Vandalic kings were descended from Aurvandil (comparable to the case of many other Germanic tribal names). Thus, Aurvandil is associated with the planet **Venus** and the **Lucifer** ([Eosphoros](#)).
- Aurvandil is also associated with the **Anglo-Saxon goddess** called [Eastre](#) - Eostre-Ostara, the celebration of [Easter](#) and the word East and is the equivalent of the word [Hausos](#) ([Ushas](#)), ancient goddess of Dawn.
- **Wikipedia in the article of the Goddess Ostara or Ēostre and etymology of the word**, says the Ēostre was a goddess of German paganism and that **the name Ēostre was first reported** by the English monk [Bede](#) in his Christian work [Detemporum ratione](#) the 8th century. **But many scholars have objected to this etymological version.**

[[[Author's note:

1. In my search, I think that the etymology of the word / goddess [Eastre](#) - Eostre-Ostara, probably comes from the famous goddess Ishtar, Astarte, and perhaps Esther, while she was as well connected with Venus, the morning and evening star...
2. Wikipedia in this article attempts to conceal the fact that the Vandals were a tribe of Central Asia who migrated to the region of Europe. **The only argument to support the origin of the Vandals from prehistoric Sweden (400-800 AD)**, is the name of a region called **Vendel**. We thank wikipedia, that confirms our previous comment about their origin. **Also, Wikipedia does not mention the identity of the population of the Scandinavian peninsula, before the genocidal invasions of the tribes of Central Asia...**

...We come back to the city of Merv...

After the fall of the Umayyad Caliphate (661 - 750), and its emigration to **Al-Andalus** and the establishment there of the **Cordoba Caliphate**, the administration of the Middle East and Bactria - Sogdia passes to the **Abbasid Caliphate (750 - 1258 & 1261 to 1517)**.

The Abbasid Caliphate was the third largest Islamic caliphate **based in Baghdad** and included - like the rest Caliphates – the whole Middle East, Persia, Caucasus, Bactria - Margiana, Egypt, North Africa and the Caliphate of Córdoba .

The **Abbasid Caliphate** has also descent from **Muhammad (tribe Quraish)** and in particular, by the descendants of Prophet Mohammed's uncle [Abbas ibn 'Abdal-Muttalib](#), in Haran in 750.

The Caliphate flowered the first two centuries, but then began to fall because of the rise of the [Mamluks](#), **the Turkish army the Islamic Caliphate itself had created**. In the next 150 years (11th century), the Caliphate was forced to cede powers to local dynasties of [Emirs](#), who only nominally acknowledged the authority of the Caliphate. **During the same period the Caliphate lost its western provinces from North Africa to Spain**. In these areas were created two other Caliphates: Fatima's [Fatimid Caliphate](#) (909 - 1171) and [Aghlabids](#), which shortly after was incorporated to the **Caliphate of Fatima**.

- **The Fatimid Caliphate:** The Fatimid dynasty came from the **Shia Ismaeli** branch, by descendants of the Fatima, **daughter of the Prophet Muhammad and her husband Ali, who (Ali) was also a cousin of Muhammad**.
Shia Muslims (not descendants of Fatimid Caliphate) were also two Albanian prime ministers: **Xhafer** [Bej Ypi](#) (1880 - 1940) and **Mehdi Frashëri** (1872 - 1963). The first belonged to a family of landowners, while the second in an important Albanian family.
- Ancestor of today's Albanian royal family was **Xhemal** [Pasha Zogu](#) (1860 - 1911). In 1880 Zogu married his cousin Zenja Malika [Khanum](#) (Melek Hanem) **and after her death in 1884 he married Sadiya Khanum ([Sadijë Hanem](#))**. Later, **Sadiya Khanum**, changed her name to Nëna Mbretëreshë i Shqiptarëvet = "**Queen Mother of all Albanians**."

Notes: The emblem of the royal house of Albania contains a **head of a Ram**. Also remember that the epithet **Khanum** is the female equivalent of **Khan**, which was first used by Turk-Mongol tribes, and to this day contains the concepts of "Commander, Chief, etc. ".

The **Abbasid Caliphate continued to administer the region** up to 1258, until the Mongol [Hulagu Khan](#) attacked, razed and looted Baghdad, **killing and slaughtering hundreds of thousands of inhabitants (some sources report 1,000,000 !!!)**. He also destroyed libraries and monuments, levelling and laying waste the city **making it uninhabitable for centuries!!!!** Since then the **Abbasid Caliphate held power only in religious matters until 1519 when it transferred the power to the Ottomans and Constantinople. (!!!!)**

- One of the commanders-leaders of the Mongolian army of [Hulagu Khan](#), was the King of Georgia [David VII of Georgia](#) (1215 - 1270), of the [Bagrationi](#)

Dynasty. **David VII of Georgia** was Jewish and is believed that he was a descendant of the Jewish biblical King David. The Bagrationi Dynasty ruled in **Georgia in the period 809 - 1921**, where, after the fall of the Tsar of Russia some of the family lost their property **and some others moved to Europe**.

- Wikipedia says about the origin of the Bagrationi Dynasty: According to a family legend, taken down by the 11th century Georgian chronicler Sumbat Davitis-Dze, and supplied much later by Prince Vakhushti Bagrationi (1696 - 1757) with chronological data, **the ancestors of the dynasty traced their descent to the biblical king and prophet David and came from Palestine around 530 AD**. Tradition has it that of **seven refugee brothers of the Davidic line**, three of them settled in **Armenia** and the other four arrived in **Kartli (a major Georgian region also known as Iberia by Classical authors) where they intermarried with the local ruling houses and acquired some lands in hereditary possession.....** Sumbat Davitis-Dze, according to the Georgian scholar Ekvtime Takaishvili belongs to the same Bagrationi dynasty.
- The prince **Pyotr Ivanovich Bagration** (1765 - 1812), was a general of the Russian army and descended by the royal family of Bagrationi.

Founding of the Ottoman Empire

Osman I, Osman I or Othman I or El-Gazi (1258 - 1326) Ottoman Turkish: **Sultan Osman Ghazi**, Turkish: **Osman Gazi** or **Osman Bey** or **Osman Gazi Han**, nicknamed "Kara" for his courage, was the leader of the Ottoman Turks, and the founder of the dynasty that **established and ruled the Ottoman Empire**. The Empire, named after him, would prevail as a world empire for over six centuries.

Father of Osman I was Ertuğrul (1191/1198 - 1281), who **Ertuğrul** was the leader of the Kayı clan of the Oghuz Turks.

But, who were the Oghuz Turks;

The Oghuz Turks (**Turkmen** also known as **Oguzes**) were a historical Turkic tribal confederation in Central Asia. The name Oguz is a Common Turkic word for "tribe".

Says Wikipedia for the creation of the Oghuz Turks:

In 178 - 177 BC,

α) the tribe Xiongnu, (inhabited in today's Kazakhstan, Mongolia and Manchuria)

β) the Chanyu (according to the Book of Han the word **Chanyu** means **Heaven, Child, Immense appearance**, was the title used by the nomadic supreme rulers of Middle and Central Asia (1045 – 256 BC), **which later superseded by the title Khagan and**

γ) **Modu Chanyu**, (founder of the Mongol empire [Xiongnu Empire](#) after killing his father in 209 BC)

subdued a people called [Hu-chieh](#), west of [Wu-sun](#) (West Mongolia - Kazakhstan).

Then, Wikipedia says:

According to many historians, the usage of the word "**Oghuz**" is dated back to the advent of the Huns (220 BC). The title of "Oghuz" (Oguz Khan) was given to [Mau-Tun](#), the founder of the Hun Empire, **which is often considered the first Turkic political entity in Central Asia**.

In the 6th century, many Oghuz tribes came together and formed the **Göktürk Empire** in Central Asia (Eastern Caspian, Kazakhstan - Mongolia). In that area, due to political and social interactions with the Arab Abbasid Caliphate to the south, **they adopted Islam** and abolished their Samanistic religion.

In that area later they founded the empire of the **Seljuks (Turkish Islamists)** and from that area they spread to the West (Persia, Mesopotamia and Turkey) and to Eastern Europe, the period of the Turkish migrations 9th - 12th century. **The founders of the Ottoman Empire were Oghuz Turks.**

We return again to **Osman I** (1258 - 1326).

Osman I was the founder of the Ottoman dynasty and the Ottoman Empire. The onslaught of the Mongols from the East and the gradual fall of the Byzantine Empire were the reasons that made him move from **Central Turkey and the [Sultanate of Rum](#)**, to the south coast of Marmara, and later move closer to the coast of Marmara near the border of Constantinople. There, in 1324 he occupied city **Προύσα ([Bursa](#))**, which he made capital of the Ottoman Empire.

- In 1387 Thessaloniki was occupied by the Venetians.
- In 1389 the Ottomans conquer the region of Kosovo (today's Kosovo), which marked the end of the Serbian forces.
- In 1396 the Ottomans occupied northern Bulgaria in the battle of Nikopolis (Pleven Province, on the Danube).
- In 1402 **Mongol Timur - Tamerlane, invaded in Ankara and disorganized** for a while the Ottomans, who return, in 1413.
- In 1444 the Ottomans defeated the Hungarian-Polish army at Varna (Bulgaria).
- In 1448 the Ottomans defeated the Hungarian - Wallachian army in the Second Battle of Kosovo.
- In May 29th 1453, **Mehmed II, the so-called "the conqueror", invades in Constantinople. [Author's note: And the Marble foreign king of Byzantium Paleologos Dragas disappears].**

[[[**Σχόλιο συγγραφέα / Author's comment:**

The end of the Byzantine Empire begun simultaneously with its creation.

Because the Byzantine Empire was an empire with foreign emperors, with foreign religious leaders, with some foreign mercenary army and military commanders and many foreigners in administrative, political and economic events.

The end of the Byzantine Empire began with the Fourth Crusade (1202 - 1204), **where the "European" Christians "allies"**, instead of heading to the Holy Land and "liberate" it, **they invaded in Constantinople, they sacked, plundered and massacred the Greek population** and established - according to the author - the "Latin Byzantine Empire of Constantinople", which then used it for the rest of the Christian Crusades, deliberating it.

Τέλος σχολίου]]]

The Sephardi Jews

Sephardi Jews is a general term referring to the descendants of the Jews who lived in the Iberian Peninsula before their expulsion in the period (1492 - 1501). It can also refer to those who use a Sephardic style of liturgy or would otherwise define themselves in terms of the Jewish customs and traditions which originated in the Iberian Peninsula. Accordingly, the term Sephardic Jew refers to the Jews following the Sephardic Halakha.

Wikipedia says that the name Sephardi derives from the word Sepharad, where Sepharad is a Biblical location. **In the Biblical location [Sepharad](#)** Wikipedia says: «**Sepharad**, or **Sefarad**, or **Sfard**, is a biblical place name of uncertain location. It is mentioned only once in the Bible, in the [Book of Obadiah](#) 1:20».

[Author's note: However, the English word **separated** means separated, different, special.]

To continue, therefore, the special - separated Sephardic Jews, leaving the Iberian Peninsula, migrated in many areas: North Africa, Asia Minor, India ([Cochin Jewish](#)), Philippines, the Netherlands, Mexico and throughout the world. The Crypto-Jews remained in Iberia. **The most prominent part of these Jews emigrated to areas of the Ottoman Empire, mainly in Thessaloniki and Constantinople/Byzantium/Istanbul.** These Spanish Jews spoke the dialect known as Ladino.

Wikipedia in the article "History of the Jews of Thessaloniki (Greece)" says many great things:

- **The first Sephardim came in 1492 from Majorca.** In 1493, Castilians and Sicilians joined them. In subsequent years, other Jews came from those lands and also from Aragon, Valencia, Calabria, Venice, Apulia, Naples, and Provence. Later, in 1540 and 1560, Jews from Portugal sought refuge in Salonika in response to the political

persecution of the [marranos](#). In addition to these Sephardim, a few [Ashkenazim](#) arrived from Austria, Transylvania and Hungary. Salonika's registers indicate the presence of "[Buda](#) Jews" after the conquest of that city by the Turks in 1541. **Immigration was great enough that by 1519, the Jews represented 56% of the population and in 1613, 68%.**

[Author's note: They were the poor slave traders, tax collectors, Jew immigrants from Spain, who were exiled / expelled from Spain in 1492, a while after the fall of the Byzantine Empire by the Ottomans.]

- Then, Wikipedia describes with dithyrambic and brilliant words the development of the Jews in excessive and impressive level in economy, trade and generally in all areas of the economic, social and political scene of Thessaloniki, **which was under Ottoman occupation!!!!!!**
- There are references how many times the Jews collaborated excellent with the Turk Sultans and officers.
- In the 17th century the presence of the heretic Sabbataï Zevi creates the **Donme Jews**, i.e. the Jews who were converted to Islam, but who remained faithful to Judaism (crypto-jews).

[Note: The "Turk", Kemal Ataturk and the "Greek", Eleftherios Venizelos were Donme Jews]

- In 1856 **Rothschild** helps the foundation of Jewish educational institutes ([Haskalah](#)). The company Allatini ([Αλλατίνι](#)) is mentioned.
- In 1908 the **Young Turk movement** (of Kemal) **started and developed in Thessaloniki by Jews**, setting the base of the proclaimed Constitutional **Monarchy**.
- At the same time, a Jew from Bulgaria [Avraam Benaroya](#) comes in Greece to form the political party Σ.Ε.Κ.Ε. ([Socialist Workers' Federation](#)), which later renamed to K.K.E. = Greek Communist Party. He also publishes the newspaper "**Journal of the worker**" in three languages (Greek, Turkish and Bulgarian). [Author's note: as it seems, there was no need in translating the newspaper "Journal of the worker" in the Hebrew language]. **After the departure of Bulgarian element, the Federation was heavily composed of Jews.**
- The Zionist movement (in Thessaloniki) faced competition for Jewish backing from the Socialist Workers' Federation (Σ.Ε.Κ.Ε.), which was very antizionist.
- In 1912, following the First Balkan War, the Greeks took control of Salonika and eventually integrated the city in their territory. **This change of sovereignty was not at first well received by the Jews... Some Jews fought for the internationalization of the city under the protection of the great European powers, but their proposal received little attention,**
- The economy (of the Jews) benefited from the annexation, which opened to Salonika the doors of markets in northern Greece and Serbia (with which Greece was in alliance), **and by the influx of Entente troops following the outbreak of World War I.**
- The Greek government was positive towards the development of Zionism and the establishment of a Jewish home in Palestine.

- Then, there is a reference for a Jew who was complaining because the Greeks put commercial benches in front of the stores of Jewish merchants.
- **1923: The influx of tens of thousands of Greek refugees from Asia Minor**, and the departure of [Dönme](#) Jews and Muslims from the region as a result of the [Greco-Turkish War \(1919 - 1922\)](#) and the [Treaty of Lausanne](#) (1923), **significantly changed the ethnic composition of the city**. The Jews ceased to constitute an absolute majority and, on the eve of the Second World War, **they accounted for just 40% of the population**.

[Author's note: i.e., many Donme Jews left Thessaloniki after **the Minor Asia catastrophe of Greece**, at the same time where **the Donme Jew Kemal Atatürk** was slaughtering **ONLY** the Greek, Armenian and Pontiac people in Turkey, when the Greek attacks to the Turks were initiated by the Jew Donme Eleftherios Benizelos (Ben Selom), at the same time that the **"heavily composed by Jews" Greek Communist Party (KKE – ΣΕΚΕ)** was undermining the Greek military operations in the Minor Asia].

- As in countries such as [Hungary](#) and [Romania](#), a significant current of anti-Semitism grew in inner Salonika, but "never reached the level of violence in these two countries".

[Author's note: at the same period **the Jews were participating in the slaughtering of the Greeks of Asia Minor and of Pontos** and at the same time **the Jews had many members in the "Greek" parliament**]

- Says that the grandparents of Nicolas Sarkozy were Jews from Thessaloniki.
- On the eve **of the Second World War 40.000 Jews left from Thessaloniki.....**
- **The Grand Rabbi of Salonika, Zvi Koretz, was arrested by the Gestapo on 17 May 1941 and sent to a concentration camp near Vienna, from where he returned in late January 1942 to resume his position as rabbi.....**
- In June 1941, commissioner [Alfred Rosenberg](#) (Jew?) arrived in Thessaloniki. **He plundered Jewish archives, sending tons of documents** to his pet project, the *Institut zur Erforschung der Judenfrage* ("Institute for the Study of the Jewish Question") in Frankfurt.
- **54.000 Sephardim** were shipped to the Nazi extermination camps.
- To carry out this operation, the Nazi authorities dispatched two specialists in the field, [Alois Brunner](#) and [Dieter Wisliceny](#), who arrived on February 6, 1943. [Author's note: Alois Brunner was under the leadership of Adolf Eichmann, who was a Crypto-Jew, Swabian-Bavarian and Zionist]
- The Jewish population of Salonika was so large that **the deportation took several months until it was completed**, which occurred on August 7 with the deportation of **Chief Rabbi Tzvi Koretz and other notables** to the [Bergen-Belsen concentration camp](#), **under relatively good conditions**. **In the same convoy were 367 Jews protected by their Spanish nationality**, who had a unique destiny: they were transferred from Bergen-Belsen to [Barcelona](#), and then [Morocco](#), **with some finally reaching the British Mandate of Palestine.**»

[Author's notes:

a) ... **the deportation took several months until it was completed ...**" That means, those who wanted to escape they had the time to do it"

b) ... **with some finally reaching the [British Mandate of Palestine.](#)**

- 256 Greek Jewish honoured with a badge because they saved some Jews.

[[[**Note:** [Balfour Declaration and the creation of the country of Israel](#)

In 1917, was written the famous Balfour Declaration, by the **Minister of Foreign Affairs, Balfour** to the Jew **Baron Rothschild**. The Declaration was saying: «His Majesty's government **view with favour the establishment in Palestine of a national home for the Jewish people**, and will **use their best endeavours to facilitate** the achievement of this object,».

]]]

Greece 1821 – today (Author's article)

In 1821 started the revolution of the Greeks against the Turks of the Ottoman Empire. The revolution was successful, but not in all fields. The overt enemies are squeezed, the obscure, the treacherous, those at the background remain. Besides, the political leadership is not an issue of the Greeks, but of the bankers and the big powers. Bavarian, Swabian and Anglo-Saxon kings, American, French, English, German, Italian, Russian and Hebrew – Jew (KKE - "Greek" Communist Party) political parties, but also Turkish politicians, remnants of the Ottoman occupation, are those which divide the people, sow hatred, push in deadly traps, in wars, to civil disasters, dictatorships, create "police" battalions, manipulate, infest the pain and the toil of the Greek citizens and at the end, they curse the people, accuse them of being responsible of the tragedies, they mislead, they judge, they condemn them, and call the Greek people to pay their own debts, their own mistakes, their betrayals.

In memory of all the Greeks, men and women of '21:

- **First governor of Greece** (7 January 1828) was **Ioannis Kapodistrias / Ιωάννης Καποδίστριας**, Greek πολιτικός και διπλωμάτης, Minister of Foreign Affairs of Russia. He was murdered in 9 October 1831 by the **Μανιάτες (From Mani) Κωνσταντίνο & Γεώργιο Μαυρομιχάλη**.
- In 1932 Greece is officially created as an Independent State. From then, until today, there have passed 180 years.
- Την περίοδο **1833 - 1923** και **1935 - 1973, δηλαδή, for 128 years**, governors of Greece with more or less, but significant authorities were Bavarians, Swabians and Anglo-Saxon kings.
- In 1833, ο Θεόδωρος Κολοκοτρώνης και ο Δημήτριος Πλαπούτας together with other ήρωες του 1821 **stand in a trial with the accusation of the Highest Betrayal** and were condemned to death **by the English prosecutor Edward**

Mason (who was also advocate of the murderers of Kapodistria, Μαυρομιχάλη).

- The most known Jews, Hebrews, Turko-Jews and in general, non-Greek politicians who became Prime ministers of Greece or held high official positions during the last 100 years are / were Ελευθέριος Βενιζέλος – Μπένυ Σελόμ, Μητσοτάκης Κωνσταντίνος - Μπένυ Σελόμ, Αντώνης Σαμαράς, Χωρέμη – Μπενάκη, Κώστας Σημίτης – Ααρόν Αβούρι, Παπανδρέου Γιώργος Β΄ – Μινέϊκο – Τσάντ, Παπανδρέου Ανδρέας – Μινέϊκο, Μιλτιάδης Έβερτ, Αλαβάνος Αλέκος, Βενιζέλος Τούρκογλου Ευάγγελος, Παπούλιας Κάρολος, Δαμανάκη Μαρία – Εδώ Πολυτεχνείο, κ.ά..

All the above and many more Greeks or not Greeks politicians are responsible for the Greek tragedies, are responsible for the murdered Greeks, are responsible for the deaths. At some point in their lives they had to choose between a spy and a traitor. They chose the second.

Αστερισμοί
Constellations

Αστερισμοί & μυθολογία / Constellations & mythology

Introduction (by the author)

Since the time of 3,500 BC, many ancient civilizations (Hellas, Ionia, Egypt, Mesopotamia, India, China-Sina, Yunnan of China, Ianu of Japan, Dravidians, America), knew many constellations and had developed the science of astronomy in high level! It was the time – according to the official educational system – of the Bronze Age, of the Iron Age, a time when people lived in caves and their vocabulary was not more than 10 words, in the type of ga, gu ugh... It was the time the good Prometheus stole the fire from Zeus to give it to.... It was the time in which – according to the official educational system – the **monkey** was mutating to a **human**. The truth / αλήθεια is that, some **humans (and not άνθρωποι)** might come from the ape, **as they believe** so.

A – Old Testament

Ιώβ, κεφ. 9

9 Which maketh **Arcturus**, **Orion**, and **Pleiades**, and the **chambers of the south**.

Ιώβ, κεφ. 38

31 Canst thou bind the sweet influences of **Pleiades**, or loose the bands of **Orion**?

32 Canst thou bring forth **Mazzaroth (zodiacs)** in his season? or canst thou guide **Arcturus with his sons**?

Άμως, κεφ. 5

8 Seek him that maketh the seven stars (**Pleiades**) and **Orion**, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark with night: that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: The Lord is his name:

B – «Καταστερισμοί» του Ερατοσθένους του Κυρηναίου

We will present some information from the book of **Eratosthenes of Cyrene "Katasterismoi."** From the book of Eratosthenes survives only a small part of it, not from the texts of Eratosthenes, but from texts of other ancient writers. The translation is by Evangelos Spandagos and the book is distributed by book publishing "**Aethra**". We recommend reading this book, as well as the book of **Aratos of Soleos** entitled "**Phenomena and Diosimeia**", translated and distributed by the same author and publishing company.

«Κόσμος εστί σύστημα εξ' ουρανού και γης
και των εν τούτοις φύσεων. Ούτος δε
πάντα μεν τα σώματα εμπεριέχει,
ου μην άπειρος γε, αλλά πεπερασμένος εστίν»

Κλεομήδης

«Cosmos is the system of sky and earth
and of all their kind. And it contains
all the bodies,
though it is not infinite, but it is finite»

Cleomedes

Says the book:

Few fragments have been saved by the work of the Alexandrian scholar Eratosthenes of Cyrene (276 to 194 BC). Mathematician, astronomer, geographer, historian, poet and scholar, Eratosthenes is one of the great "underestimated" ancient Greek scientists, who, although they left a rich literary work, **it is lost almost all**, and only a few fragments are left to witness his spiritual size.

System of naming the stars

In today's naming system of the stars, **the stars of the constellations** are accompanied by a letter of the alphabet, which **defines the luminosity of the star**. Thus, the **brightest star is accompanied by the "a"**, the immediately fainter with **"β"** and so on.

For example,

- The **α of Canis Major** is named **Sirius**
- The **α of Canis Minor** is named **Procyon**
- The **α of Boötes** is named **Arcturus**

--- . ---

Eratosthenes of Cyrene "Katasterismoi" – Constellations and mythology

A – Draco, Ursa Major and Minor, Boötes

Δράκων / Draco

This is the largest constellation and is located **between the Bears / Ursas**. Is said to be the one who guarded the **Golden apples of Hesperides**, and Hercules killed him.

Ursa Major and Ursa Minor = Bear Major and Bear Minor

- **Ursa Major (ή Ελίκη ή Άμαξα / Wagon)**
For her Hesiod says she was the daughter of Lycaon / Λυκάονας.
- **Ursa Minor (ή Κυνόσουρα ή Άμαξα / Wagon)**

Βούτης ή Αρκτοφύλαξ ή Αρκτούρος / Boötes or Bear-guard or Arcturus

It is said that he was **Arcas** and that he was born by Zeus and Callisto, who, after he **was cut in pieces by Lycaon**, he hosted Zeus offering him a dinner. But Zeus turned over the table, so the city was named **Τραπεζούς / Trapezus** (derives from the Greek word "**table = τραπέζι / τράπεζα**"), and sent lightnings to the house of Lycaon, because he loathed his brutality. Then, Zeus made Arkas able-bodied and lifted him to the stars....

[[[Σημείωση συγγραφέα: Λυκάονας και Αρκάς / Lycaon and Arkas

Αρκάς was son of **Lycaon of Arcadia**, who **Lycaon** was son of [Pelagus](#) and [Meliboea](#), (or of the nymph Cyllene / Κυλλήνης), and was the first (mythical) king of Arcadia. There are several myths and interpretations of the myth between Zeus, Lycaon and Arkas. From, the Greek Wikipedia we will write the following:

"In the variant of Pausanias (VIII 2), the Lycaon sacrificed a child to Zeus on the altar in Lykaio Mountain, and then immediately **transformed into a wolf**. This is connected with the legend that a man was transformed into a wolf every year in the annual sacrifice to Lycaean Zeus, but he was transformed again to a man if he didn't eat human flesh for ten years. The myth has been interpreted variously. **According to Weizsäcker**, Lycaon represents a pre-Hellenic god to whom human sacrifices were offered and who had a pre-Hellenic name similar to the wolf, from which the story of the Transfiguration of a wolf comes. The worship was replaced by that of the Greek Zeus and then Lycaon was like an evil spirit who had insulted the new deity by serving a human flesh. **Robertson Smith** considers the sacrifices to Lycaean Zeus in Arcadia cannibalistic celebrations of a race that had the wolf as their totem.

Τέλος σημείωσης]]]

--- . ---

B – Constellations related with Atlas and Poseidon

Ταύρος / Taurus

It is said that was placed among the stars because he transferred Europe from Phoenicia to Crete, as Euripides says in "Frixos" Others say that **Vous (Βους = Taurus)** is an imitation of **Ιω / Io**, and because of her Zeus honoured the star. **The forehead and the face of Taurus** contain the stars called **Hyades**. **Towards the back there is Pleias / Pleiades**, which has 7 stars and is therefore called **Επτάστερος / The seven-stared**.

Hyades and the **Pleiades** (commonly Puglia) are star clusters.

Πλειάδες / Pleiades

The Pleiades are seven (7). Are also called Atlantides because, as it is said, they are daughters of **Atlas**. Of the seven Pleiades,

- **Three of them** got together with **Zeus**, Ηλέκτρα, Μαία και Ταυγέτη and gave birth to Δάρδανο, Ερμή και Λακεδαίμων respectively.
- **The two** got together with **Ποσειδῶνα**, Αλκυνόη και Κελαινώ και γέννησαν τον Υγιεύ και τον Λεύκο αντίστοιχα.
- **The**, Στερόπη συνευρέθηκε with **Άρη** και γέννησαν τον Οινόμαο.
- **Η Μερόπη** συνευρέθηκε with the mortal **Σίσυφο**.

Δελφίν / Delphin

Is he who helped Poseidon to find and marry **Αμφιτρίτη**, who, in order to escape, fled to the islands of **Atlas**.

In ancient Greece it was called "**Delfis**" or "**Sacred fish**".

--- . ---

Γ – Ίσις, Όσιρις, Όρος / Κύων, Προκύων, Ωρίων, Σκορπιός Isis, Osiris, Horus / Canis, Procyon, Orion, Scorpio

Ωρίων / Orion (Constellation)

So him, says Hesiod, that he is the son of **Poseidon** and **Euryale**, the daughter of **Minos**. **He was given the gift to walk on the waves**, and on the Earth. He was killed by a scorpion, sent to him either by Artemis or by Gaia. Both Orion and Scorpio were placed among the constellations.

Σκορπιός / Scorpio

They say that he was created by Artemis to be given to Cologne from Chios, in order to bite Orion so he dies, because during a hunt he raped her.

Προκύων / Procyon

Procyon is called the constellation of Canis minor (Small Dog). Procyon is also called the brightest star of the constellation (**α of Canis Minor**). It is called Procyon because it is "**in front of = προ**" of Canis Major and is said that it was the dog of Orion with which he always went for hunting.

Κύων / Canis (Dog) (in the very ancient days it was named Canis of Orion)

About him, it is said that he is the guardian given to Europe together with the Dragon... Others say that it is the **Canis (dog) of Orion**, who followed him in his hunts.

Ascended to the stars together with Orion, which makes sense, because it never was away from Orion.

- **It has stars**, one in the head, that is called **Isis** and one in the tongue that is named **Sirius**, which is big and bright...
- Homer mentions repeatedly Sirius as **Star of Canis** or **Canis (dog) of Orion**. Plutarch calls him **Κύων Προόπη** (ηγέτη) = **Canis Leader**.

--- . ---

Δ – Constellation of heroes and incidents of the Greek mythology

- **Κηφεύς / Cepheus**
...He was as Euripides says, king of **Ethiopia** and father of **Andromeda**. He wanted to give his daughter as food to the **Cetos (Sea monster / Dragon)**, but she was rescued by **Perseus**, the son of **Zeus**. For this reason he was placed, with the requirement of **Athena**, in the stars.
- **Κασσιόπεια ή Κασσιόπη / Cassiopeia** (Wife of Cepheus)
For her writes the tragic poet Sophocles, she quarrelled with the **Nereids** for the beauty of her daughter, **Andromeda**, so **Poseidon** sent the **Cetos (Sea monster / Dragon)** to destroy the country. For this reason her daughter, Andromeda, decided to be offered to the Cetos.

[[[Παρένθεση: Νηρηίδες / Nereids

The Nereids were the daughters of Nereus and the Oceanid Doris. They lived in the palace of their father, in the depths of the sea. The most famous of these is **Amphitrite**, who was the wife of **Poseidon** and mother of Triton and Thetis, the mother of Achilles.

Τέλος παρένθεσης]]]

- **Κήτος / Cetos**
This is the one sent by **Poseidon** against **Cepheus** because Cassiopeia challenged the beauty of **Nereids**. Perseus killed it and so placed the stars as a token of his victory. Sophocles the tragic poet recounts the story in his **Andromeda**.
- **Αδρομέδα / Andromeda**
She is in the stars because of Athens, in order to remind the battles of Perseus.
- **Περσέας / Perseus**
Son of Zeus and Danae who killed the **Gorgon Medusa**. We have already done description of this myth.
- **Αργώ / Argo**
This ship was placed among the stars thanks to Athena, because it is the first ship designed and built from scratch. It was the first that crossed the ocean that was previously inaccessible, **and had voice to guide the next**.

- **Βωμός ή Νέκταρ ή Θυτήριον / Ara constellation** (Latin name for **Βωμός** is "Altar")

Upon him swore the gods when Zeus campaigned against Cronus. And when the campaign succeeded, they placed it in the sky, as a memento of the event.

- **Ιχθύς (Συρία και Δερκετώ) / Pisces (Syria and Derketo)**

As they say, this is the great Pisces, who drink the water that Aquarius pours. For him, as Ctesias says, he was previously in a lake Vamvykis (**Greek city in Syria**). When Derketo fell in it one night, he saved her. Residents of places in Syria, called the Derketo goddess.

- **Τόξο - Βέλος / Bow - Arrow**

This arrow which is poisoned said to be of Apollo, that he used to slay the Cyclops, when they had stolen the thunder of Zeus and had killed Asclepius. He hid it in the northernmost countries, where lies the πτέρινος ναός (feather temple??).

--- . ---

E – Other constellations for general information

- **Τοξότης / Sagittarius**

Sagittarius is by most called Centaur. But others not, because he does not appear with four feet, but with two.

- **Ίππος (Hippos) / Horse**

Euripides says is **Melanippe / Μελανίππη**, the daughter of **Chiron / Χείρων**.

- **Χείρων / Chiron**

Chiron the Centaur, is the only who have not killed anyone, but is heard well, says Antisthenes, the student of Socrates when he speaks about Hercules.

--- . ---

ΣΤ – Constellations which contain many personalities and incidents

Κριός (Crios) / Aries

The constellation of **Crios / Aries** is associated with the **daughter of Cadmus, Ino / Ινώ**, with the myth of **Phrixus and Elli**, with the **Golden Fleece** and the **Dragon** who guarded it at Colchis, and with the Argonauts. Also, according to mythology, **Poseidon acquired with Elli** a son with the name **Παίων / Peon**.

It is worth reading the myth of Phrixus and Elli εδώ και εδώ.

Καρκίνος, Όνοι και Φάτνη / Cancer, Donkey – Ass, Nativity scene

He (Cancer) seems to be placed among the stars due to Hera, **as only he** – while the others were allied with Hercules **when he was killing the Lernaean Hydra** – **after coming off the lake he bit his leg**, says Panyasis in his " Ηράκλειά ". Hercules then became angry and smashed him with his foot **Some of the stars are called Donkeys / Asses** **There is a distinct point in them, the Nativity scene**. Their story is the following: **when the gods marched against the Giants**, Dionysus, Hephaestus and the Satyrs were on the donkeys. And even if the Giants were close to them, they did not perceive them. But donkeys were braying. The Giants then heard the voice and left. This is why the Donkeys / asses were honoured to be west of Cancer.

Cancer has on its shell two bright stars. **These are the Donkeys / asses. The nebula which appears in Cancer is the Nativity scene, next to which stand the Donkeys.**

Λύρα / Lyra / Lyre

It was first built by Hermes, from the turtle and the cattle of Apollo. He had seven strings, as many as the **Atlantides**. Apollo received it and after he wrote an ode gave it to Orpheus, son of Calliope, one of the Muses. **Orpheus, however, was not honouring Dionysus but the Sun as the greatest of the gods, whom he called Apollo**.... For this reason Dionysus raged against him and sent the Vessarides, as the poet Aeschylus says, which massacred him and scattered his members. After, the Muses gathered his members and buried them in the land of Livithra (Λειβήθρες)

--- . ---

Z – Άλλες πληροφορίες / Other information

Οι πέντε πλανήτες / The five planets

We will talk now for the five stars called planets, because they have their own motion. Said to belong to five gods.

Cronus, Phaethon, Ares (Mars), Aphrodite (Venus, Lucifer, Light bringer), Hermes (Mercury)

[Author's note: All these were written by Eratosthenes of Cyrene in 276 to 194 BC, during the era of the people of the caves, as we are taught in schools.... We recommend to the readers reading the book of Eratosthenes "Katasterismoι" and the book of Aratos of Soleos "Phenomena and Diosimeia."]

--- . ----- . ---

Constellations and mythologies (Wikipedia, Greek and English version)

We will now present some important information about the constellations, mentioned by the Wikipedia.

1 – Sirius (Brightest star of Canis Major / Greater Dog)

Sirius is the brightest star in the night sky. The name "Sirius" is derived from the Ancient Greek: **Σείριος / Seirios** ("glowing" or "scorcher"). Sirius is also known colloquially as the "**Dog Star**", reflecting its prominence in its constellation, [Canis Major](#) (Greater Dog). In ancient Egypt was also known as **Sothis** (Σῶθις) and the hieroglyph for Sothis features a star and a triangle. **Sothis was identified with the great goddess Isis**, who formed a part of a triad with her husband **Osiris** and their son **Horus**, while the 70-day period symbolized the passing of Isis and Osiris through the *duat* (Egyptian underworld).

Sirius is found in various religions like Hinduism, Zoroastrianism, Islam, Serer (Mauritania, West Africa) and in various mythologies like the Persian, Polynesian, Scandinavian, Dogan (Mali, West Africa) and other. **In Chinese astronomy Sirius is known as the star of the "Celestial Wolf".**

In Persian mythology and in Zoroastrianism, the ancient religion of Persia, Sirius appears as [Tishtrya](#) and is revered as a divinity. During the Hellenic period, Tishtrya came to be associated with Pythian Apollo, patron of Delphi, and thus a divinity of oracles.

Sirius is mentioned in Surah, An-Najm ("The Star"), of the [Qur'an](#), where it is given the name الشَّعْرَى (transliteration: *aš-šī'rā* or *ash-shira*; the leader). The verse is: "هُوَ وَأَنَّهُ" الشَّعْرَى رَبُّ", "That He is the Lord of Sirius (the Mighty Star)." (An-Najm:49).

In Theosophy, it is believed that the **Seven Stars of the Pleiades** transmit the spiritual energy of the [Seven Rays](#) from the Galactic Logos to the **Seven Stars of the Great Bear**, then to **Sirius**. From there it is sent via the Sun to the **god of Earth (Sanat Kumara)**, and finally through the seven [Masters of the Seven Rays](#) to the [human race](#).

- [Sanat Kumara](#) is an "advanced being" at the ninth level of initiation who is regarded as the Lord or Regent of Earth and of humanity, and the head of the Spiritual Hierarchy of Earth who dwells in [Shamballah](#), a city said by Theosophists and those adherent to the Ascended Master Teachings to be a floating city the on the etheric plane above the **Gobi Desert (region between Tibet and Mongolia)**.

2 - Orion (Constellation) – Orion's Belt

He is depicted as a hunter with a club and sometimes is subtitled "The hunter". Orion includes the prominent asterism known as the [Belt of Orion](#): three bright stars in a row. This belt is called by some nations as «Three Kings» και οι «Three Sisters».

Orion exists in traditions of many different peoples/nations as ancient China, Hungary, Finland, Mexico, Medieval, Islam etc.. We report three cases:

- **By the Babylonians** was called as "The Heavenly **Shepherd**" or "True Shepherd of Anu" - Anu being the chief god of the heavenly realms.
- **Egypt**: The stars of Orion were associated with Osiris, the sun-god of rebirth and afterlife.
- **Armenia**: The Armenians identified their forefather [Hayk](#) with the Sun god Orion. *Hayk* is also the name of the **Orion constellation** in the Armenian translation of the **Bible**. Some Armenians believe that the stories of Hercules are based on Hayk.

[[[Παρένθεση: [EURion constellation](#) -

The **EURion constellation** is a pattern of symbols incorporated into a number of banknote designs worldwide since about 1996. It is added to help imaging software detect the presence of a banknote in a digital image. Such software can then block the user from reproducing banknotes to prevent counterfeiting using colour photocopiers.

Τέλος παρένθεσης]]]

3 – Δράκων / Draco

Most ancient writers and astronomers of the Graeco-Roman world called it Draco / Δράκων, but **Hipparchus and Eratosthenes** called it **Serpent** / Όφις , and the Latins confused it with another celestial serpent known as **Anguis, Coluber, Python** and **Serpens**. Depicted curled up in the center of the shield of Hercules, and **according to the mythology, it was the big serpent that was taken by goddess Athena from the Giants during the Giant War** and hurled it to the heavens (**Sidus Minervae et Bacchi**), or the monster that was killed by Cadmus and sowed the teeth from which sprang an army of armed men.

Early Christians saw **Draco as the serpent (The Great ancient Serpent) who tempted Adam and Eve** in the Garden of Eden. (See Book of Genesis chapter 3)

Some scholars **identify Draco** with the **dragon Tiamat**, the personification of the primordial chaos in Babylonian mythology who was defeated by the solar god Izntoumpar/[Ιζντουμπάρ](#) (our Hercules), who steps on him. In contrast, for Rawlinson it was the Hoa or Kim-mut, the **third god of the Assyrian trinity**.

As a form for the Chaldeans, Dragon had wings, with which **Thales of Miletus** formed Minor Bear / Ursa Minor, so disappeared the newer representations. **Generally, the Chaldeans had a longer Draco, who wrapped both the Ursas**, which survived in

manuscripts and books until the 17th century, under the combined title **Arctoe et Draco**. Draco names in Latin are also **Monstrum Mirabile**, **Monstrum Audax** or simply **Monstrum** (German), **Maximus Anguis** of Virgil and **Custos Hesperidum**, i.e., the guardian of the golden apples of the Hesperides.

The stars of Draco, were of particular interest for the ancient Egyptians, like all the complex stars and constellations, but they were attributed other forms: some were part of **Hippopotamus/Ιπποπόταμος** or the variant, the **Crocodile**, and thus depicted in Dendera and in **Thebes**.

The hieroglyphic symbol for this **Hippopotamus** and the celestial in general, while the star **was believed to be a symbol of Isis-Athor** (holy cow) or Αθήρ, the **Egyptian Aphrodite**. For Lokyer the myth of Horus (which refers by the Hor-she-shu, ancient people even more ancient than the Egyptians) is related without doubt with the stars of Draco, **although later this myth was moved to Μηρό, our Great Bear/Ursa Major**.

For the British missionary Joseph Edkins, today's astronomical Dragon represents **Tsi Kung**, the "Palace of Heavenly Emperor."

In Chinese astronomy, the stars of Draco are located in two areas: the **Purple Forbidden enclosure** and the **Black Tortoise of the North** **which is often depicted as a snake coiling around the tortoise**. A region at the curve of the Dragon's tail is called "**Tien Choo**" or "Heaven's Kitchen".

- The **Purple Forbidden enclosure** contains constellations or borders of the constellations of: **Ursa Minor and Major**, Camelopardalis, **Draco**, Cepheus, Cassiopeia, **Boötes** and **Canes Venatici**.
 - The star α Draconis is called **Thuban**. In the Chinese, the name of α Δράκωνις means **Right Wall of Purple Forbidden Enclosure**. The Akkadians under king **Sargon** gave to it great importance and named it **Tir-An-na** (Life of Heaven), **Dayan Same** (Judge of Heaven) and **Dayan Sidi** (Favorable Judge).
 - The star γ Δράκωνις is also called **Etamin ή Eltanin**. The name Etamin comes from the Arabic **التنين** **At-Tinnin** "The great serpent".

Constellation of Draco and the Pyramid of Cheops (Khnum - khufu)

[Sources: Various websites. Subject to further study]

In the pyramid of Cheops, there are four paths that start from two inner chambers of the pyramid, penetrating different sides of it and end up in holes. The imaginary extension of the runways at the time of construction of the pyramid, ended in the **constellation of Draco**, in α Draconis - **Thouban** in the **constellation of Orion** (Orion's belt) and in α of **Canis Major** - **Sirius**.

Also, the Egyptian Sphinx, during the Vernal Equinox in the period around 10,500 BC, was aligned with the **constellation of Leo**.

[[[Παρένθεση συγγραφέα: Βοώτης - Θουμπάν / Βοιωτία - Θήβα, ίσως και Θιβέτ
Author's parenthesis: Boötes - Thuban / Boeotia - Thebes, perhaps Tibet

In my opinion, it is probable that the names Boeotia and Thebes are not by chance and can be connected, if not come from, from the Boötes - Thuban. The coincidences are:

- a) Thebes is the capital of Boeotia, and not one city to another area of Greece.
- b) In the Egyptian Thebes they worshiped non Greek gods and the clergy was hostile to the Egyptians and the Greeks.
- c) In the region of **Boeotia** and in Greek **Thebes**, there are mythologies and historical evidence which suggest that at an ancient time was inhabited by people who migrated from Egypt & Middle East, who in several occasions, **mainly the political leadership** acted anti-Hellenic and treacherous. **The same happened also with many "Athenian" politicians and formerly in Argos, but also to other cities.**

Study possible relationship between Thebes - Tibet - Thuban.

Finally impressive is the fact that perhaps all the mythologies of the world are related to events that did not occur on earth, report the same events with the same chronological order and with the same degree of importance, and there are hundreds or thousands of names in mythology which name locations outside Earth, which names today exist on Earth.

Τέλος Παρένθεσης]]]

4 – Leon (Constellation) and Leo Minor

The ancient Greek astronomers called him Leo and correlated him with the myth of the Nemean Lion, the first labor of Hercules.

Βασιλίσκος (α of Leo), **η of Leo**, and **γ of Leo**, together with the fainter stars **ζ of Leon** (Adhafera), **μ of Leo** (Ras Elased Borealis) and **ε of Leo** (Ras Elased Australis), **are a group of stars known as the "Sickle"/«Δρεπάνι»**. **These stars represent the head and mane of the lion.**

A group of stars than earlier depicted the tuft of the tail of the lion turned in 240 BC in a separate constellation thanks to Ptolemy. In this constellation was given the name **Coma Berenices**.

- **Βασιλίσκος** (α of Leo), was associated with persons of different mythologies. In the Akkadians was identified with the **antediluvian fifth King of the Celestial Sphere**, the **Amil-gal-ur** (Hellenised: Amegalaros). In China, the **Βασιλίσκος** was the 14th or the Great Star of Heen Yuen or Xuanyuan, **a constellation that had the name of the Yellow Emperor**, while the star himself bore the name **Niau**, the Bird.

<http://www.topastronomer.com/>: The Chinese know most of the stars in the constellation as Xuanyuan, the Yellow Dragon. The Chaldeans associated the

constellation with the Sun because, in those times, the Sun was passing through Leo during the summer solstice. **Egyptians venerated the lion** in the sky because the period of the Sun passing through the constellation coincided with the rise of the river Nile.

Leo Minor

The Chinese included Leo and Leo Minor in their great «Draco» and to another sky shape, the «Imperial chariot».

The wider area of the sky (constellation of Leo) was dedicated to the Egyptian god [Ptah](#).

- **God Ptah is the demiurge of Memphis**, god of craftsmen and architects. In the triad of [Memphis](#), he is the husband of [Sekhmet](#) and the father of [Nefertum](#). All the deities sometimes were depicted with ahead of a Lion.

<http://www.topastronomer.com/>: The Chinese knew it as "the Fourth Star of the Eunuch."

5 – Boötes / Arcturus / Arctophylax

The name comes from the Greek **Βοώτης**, *Boōtēs*, meaning herdsman or plowman (literally, **ox-driver**; from *boos*, related to the Latin *bovis*, "cow").

It is also called **Arcturus** και **Arctophylax** (Guard of the Bear(s)). Other Greek names were **Candaos**, **Candaon** and **Trygetis** / **Κάνδαος** και **Κανδάων**, **Τρυγέτης**.

In ancient Babylon, Boötes was apparently depicted as the god Enlil, who was the leader of the Babylonian pantheon.

[[[Σημείωση συγγραφέα:

God **Enlil** was a Sumerian deity, the god of the storms. In the Assyrian and Babylonian empire the name Enlil did not existed in the official Pantheon and was replaced either by **Sin** (the moon god), or by **Marduk**, who could refer to many gods, including Sin and Enlil, but mostly to **Enki, the god who lived in the subterranean waters**.

]]]

The people of the Middle Ages knew **Boötes**, as 'Saint Sylvester. According to Caisios perhaps it was [Prophet Amos](#). But according the Weigel, Boötes was the **Three Swedish Crowns**. The last reminds that **when Boötes was first noted**, it included the current constellation of **Corona Borealis (North Stephanos** in Greek) and the [Canes Venatici](#) (Hunting Dogs).

- **North Stephanos = Corona Borealis** : The constellation was also named as **Ariadnaea Corona**, **Corona Cretica**, **Gnossis**, as well as **Minoia Corona**, **Minoia Virgo**. These names are referred to [Ariadne](#), her father **Minos**, their island **Creta** and to **Knossos**, where Ariadne was born and met Theseus. One myth says that, when Ariadne separated from Theseus, the **Στεφάνι = Stephane = Corona** who

Theseus had given to her, according to others, goddess Aphrodite, **transferred to the sky and became the constellation Stephnanos = borealis or cown = corona.**

Jews supposedly called the **North Stefano / Borealis** with the name **Ataroth**, i.e. the **Crown**. The ancient Chinese were different, they named it **Kwan Soo = String**. In Celtic mythology it was **Caer Arianrod, the House of Arianrod** or **Ethlenn**, Gwydion's sister and daughter of King Don. Note here the phonetic similarity of the words "**Ariadne**" and **Arianrod**. The **Shawnee Indians** knew the stars of Stephen as the "**Celestial Sisters**" where the most beautiful of them married the hunter "**White Hawk**", our **Arcturus**. In Judeo-Christian representations of the celestial forms (mostly 17th century), North Stephen was turned by **Caesius in the crown that was placed at the head of Esther**, or the golden crown of king of the Ammonites which weighed a talent. **Also, normally, the crown of thorns of Jesus Christ.**

Finally, it is interesting that Boötes along with the "**Ursa - wagon**", **Orion**, the **Hyades**, the **Pleiades** and the **Canis with the Sirius** are the only stellar formations reported by the two great epic poets, Homer, and Hesiod (9th - 8th ce. BC).

The brightest star of Boötes, (**α of Boötes**), is called **Arcturus**.

[[[Παρένθεση: Άγιος Συλβέστρος / Saint Sylvester

Saint Sylvester is Pope Sylvester I (Pope during the period 314 - 335). **According to a myth he slayed a dragon.** He is also connected with Great Constantine: the Emperor Constantine was cured of leprosy by the virtue of the baptismal water administered by Sylvester. **The Emperor, abjectly grateful**, not only confirmed the bishop of Rome as the primate above all other bishops, **he resigned his imperial insignia and walked before Sylvester's horse holding the pope's bridle as the papal groom. The generous pope, in return, offered the crown of his own good will to Constantine**, who abandoned Rome to the pope and took up residence in Constantinople...

Τέλος παρένθεσης]]]]]

6 – Όφις / Serpens

In **Babylonian astronomy** there were two "serpent" constellations, known as Mušḫuššu and Bašmu. It appears that **Mušḫuššu** was depicted as a hybrid of **dragon, lion and bird**, and loosely corresponds to [Hydra](#). **Bašmu was a horned serpent** (c.f. [Ningishzida](#)) and loosely corresponds to the Όφις constellation of [Eudoxus of Cnidus](#) on which the Όφις (*Serpens*) of Ptolemy is based.

[[[Σημείωση συγγραφέα:

- **Dragon + Lion + Bird**, maybe an equivalent of the **Sphinx**
- **The constellation of Hydra** is depicted as a **water snake**.

]]]

7 – Ursa Major (Great Bear)

Ursa Major / Great Bear is mentioned by many poets and authors as Homer, Shakespeare and Garcia Lorca. It is also mentioned to the Finnish epic [Kalevala](#) and in traditions / mythologies **which stretch back to more than 13.000 years**, as in Indian, Burmese, Javanese, Japanese, South Korean, etc..

- In theosophy, it is believed the **Seven Stars of the Pleiades focus the spiritual energy of the [Seven Rays](#)** from the *Galactic Logos* to the **Seven Stars of the Great Bear**, then to **Sirius**, then to the **Sun**, then to the **god of Earth** ([Sanat Kumara](#)), and finally through the seven [Masters of the Seven Rays](#) to the [human race](#).
- **The Homeric point of view about Ursa Major** is seen in the description of the Shield of Achilles, ([Book 18, 468](#) – [Greek Text here](#))

The Germans, however, and from them the Anglo-Saxons, called it **Wagen**, from the popular English **Wain** or **Charle's Wain**, in the era of Shakespeare. The names of **Lycaonia**, **Lycaonia Arctos** come from [Lycaon](#). The Hebrew word **Ash** or **Ayish**, Book of Job (θ'9, λη'32), referring rather to the square of the Great Bear as supposedly hearse table, translated into "**Pleiades**" and "**Hesperus**" from the Septuagint, and .. . **Arcturus** in Western translations.

Parallel to the using of the **Ursa/Bear**, the name "**Wagen / Ἄμαξα**" Aratos says the word comes from **ἄμα = together** and **ἄξων = axis** (the axis of earth). The "**Wagen / Ἄμαξα**" thus is **the constellation where the stars move altogether around an axis**, the one that passes from the North Celestial Pole (see also the Sanskrit god Akshivan, "Guide of the axis).

We return thus, to **Stori Vagn / Karls Vagn** of Scandinavia, to the Anglo-Saxon - Northern European **Charle's Wain**. This **Karl** was originally [Thor](#), the king of the gods and hence equivalent of Zeus. **Once was the chariot of Odin**, the father Thor. But in **Charle's Wain**, **the Anglo-Saxons mean the Charlemagne**. In modern times, of course, the ordinary German people began to call the Big Bear / Ursa Major just **Himmel Wagen**, the chariot in which the [Prophet Elijah](#) went to heaven. Just like the Polish **Woz Niebeski** = Celestial Wagen.

For the meaning of the **Ursa Major and Minor** (**Ἄρκτος Μεγάλη και Μικρή**), is enough to say that, **the Arctic region of the Earth**, was named so by the fact that the **Ἄρκτοι / Ursas / Bears** are seen during all the polar night and go around the zenith. Then, the opposite pole was named **Antarctica** or **Antarktida** (αντί της Αρκτικής = opposite Arctic).

8 – Καρκίνος (αστερισμός) / Cancer (Constellation)

Astronomer [Jérôme Lalande](#) identified this with [Anubis](#), one of the Egyptian divinities commonly associated with [Sirius](#).

Caesius said that Cancer represents the «Thorax of Justice» in the **Letter to the Ephesians (6:14)**, while the central stars - that from ancient times were known as **donkeys / asses**, along with the stellar cluster M44 (see below) - were for him the **Nativity scene of the infant Jesus, with the a donkey and an ox standing next**. [Julius Schiller](#) said that all of it depicting John the Evangelist.

As a zodiac constellation, Cancer associated with Astrology with many superstitions and legends. The **Platonic**, and **probably the Chaldeans before them, believed that the souls of people descended from the heavens and settled in human bodies passing through the stars of Cancer**, that's why it was called "**Gate of Men / Πύλη των Ανθρώπων**". The opposite was believed for the Capricorn. Cancer was the "**House of the Moon**", from the ancient belief that **the Moon was in this constellation at the time of creation of the universe, is was created there**. Also, Cancer was titled "**Horoscopor of the world**" as the northernmost zodiac sign and therefore the closest to the Zenith. The ancient astrologers believed that the cancer "ruled" the human chest and abdomen, and that influenced countries such as **India** and **Ethiopia** (Manilios), and later, in modern times, was believed that "governs" Scotland, Holland, Zealand, Burgundy, northern Africa, Istanbul and New York. Its colours were the green and red, while a very ancient myth assigns to him the role of the "guardian" to the god Hermes, from where the name **Mercurii Sidus = Hermes Sidus** comes.

In Indian astrology, Cancer corresponded to the sixth [nakshatra](#), or **Pushya** (=bloom) or **Tishya** (=auspicious) with «patron» the **Brihaspati**, the priest and teacher of the gods. Was depicted as a meniscus or as a head of an arrow.

- **Brihaspati was the Guru of [Devas](#)** and the Nemesis-bow of [Shukracharya](#), the Guru of [Danavas](#).
- **Shukracharya** was the Guru of [Danavas](#), who is identified with planet Venus/Aphrodite. Venus in Hindu astrology is one of the seven planets ([Navagrahas](#)) who have their own relative movement. These [Navagrahas](#) are: **Venus** / Αφροδίτη, **Mars** / Άρης, **Mercury** / Ερμής, **Jupiter** / Δίας, **Saturn** / Κρόνος, **Sun** / Ήλιος, **Moon** / Σελήνη.

9 – Αιγώκερος (αστερισμός) / Capricornus (Constellation)

[Ερατοσθένης](#) knew him with the name **Pan (Παν)** or **Αιγι-Παν = Goat-Pan, that is the Goat-feet god Pan transformed in half a fish because of a dive in the river Nile**, from where also comes today's usual English version of the word. But Aratos and Ptolemy saw in its stars a simple goat or a very similar animal. The same was believed also by other ancient peoples. Even the Chinese had replaced their sign of Taurus to **Mo Ki = goat-fish**. According to Caesius, this constellation represents the Apostle Simon the Zealot, although in another work, Caesius and Postellus, consider that Capricorn

represents **Azazil, the scapegoat of the Jews**. Other names given by ancient Roman poets, together with "water" adjectives were **aequoris Hircus** («watergoat»), **Neptuni proles** (Child of Poseidon), **Pelagi Procella** (Sea Storm), **Imbrifer** (Rainbringer).

As zodiacal constellation, Capricorn was connected with astrology, with many superstitions and legends, especially since preventive Romans. **The Platonic** believed that the souls of people when freed from the body rose to heaven passing through the stars of Capricorn, so they called them "**Gate of the Gods**". [Suetonius](#) in his "**Life of Augustus**" writes that the emperor had minted silver coins with the form of Capricorn, because that was his sign. [Seneca](#) says that [Berossus](#) had learned from the old books of Sargon that **the world would be destroyed by a big fire** when all the planets gathered in Capricorn.

Another "distinction" for Capricorn is that in it existed the planet Poseidon when it was discovered, on 23 September 1846, from [Galle](#) (Berlin Observatory) at the suggestion of [Le Verrier](#) (Paris Observatory).

Notes:

- **The reader can also read in the section "Cosmogonies and religions of the people of Mesopotamia", (page 133 of the book), about Enki – Ea and goat Capricorn.**

Money

Economic and International Organizations

Χρήμα

Οικονομικοί & Διεθνείς Οργανισμοί

History of banking [Source: [English wikipedia](#)]

The **History of Banking** begins with the first prototype banks of merchants of the ancient world, which made grain loans to farmers and traders who carried goods between cities. **This began around 2000 BC in Assyria and Babylonia.** Later, in ancient Greece and during the Roman Empire, **lenders based in temples** made loans and added two important innovations: they accepted deposits and changed money. Archaeology from this period in ancient China and India, also shows evidence of money lending activity.

Banking, in the modern sense of the word, can be traced to medieval and early Renaissance Italy, to the rich cities in the north such as Florence, Venice and Genoa. The [Bardi](#) and [Peruzzi](#) families dominated banking in 14th century Florence, establishing branches in many other parts of Europe. Perhaps the most famous Italian bank was the [Medici](#) bank, established by Giovanni Medici in 1397.

- **House of Medici (1434 - 1737)**

The **House of Medici** or **Famiglia de' Medici** was a political dynasty, banking family and later royal house. The bank was the largest in Europe during the 15th century. **The Medici produced four Popes of the Catholic Church** (in the period 1513 - 1605) **and two regent queens of France** (in the period 1547 - 1595 & 1600 - 1610). **They fostered and inspired the birth of the Italian Renaissance along with other families of Italy**, such as the [Visconti](#) and [Sforza](#) of Milan, the [Este](#) of Ferrara, and the [Gonzaga](#) of Mantua.

- **House of Visconti, Milan (1277 - 1447)**

The effective founder of the [House of Visconti](#) was **Ottone Visconti** (1207 - 1295), **who was an archbishop of Milan.** The family and the ancestors of **Ottone Visconti were political** rulers of regions near Milan. It is said that the Milanese Visconti had their origins in a family of *capitanei* (cfr. the modern surname [Cattaneo](#)) **whom archbishop Landulf of Milan (978 - 998) had granted certain feudal holdings.**

The Visconti were rulers of Milan until 1447. They gave [Pope Gregory X](#) (1210 - 1276) and [Valentina Visconti](#), duchess consort of Orléans, grandmother of the French king [Louis XII of France](#) (1462 - 1515). Their Coat of Arms is the well known symbol of the car company Alfa Romeo, a Dragon with a crown who gives birth to a man (does not eat the man), called [biscione](#).

- **House of Sforza – Milan (1450 - 1535),** had rulers also to Pesaro and Granada. The [House of Sforza](#) ruled in Milan after the Visconti. They had family connections with the **Medici**. **Their Coat of Arms is the same as the one of the Visconti ([biscione](#)), with a royal eagle added.** Notable members of the House of Sforza were: [Bianca Maria Sforza](#), wife of the Roman emperor [Maximilian I, Holy Roman Emperor](#) and [Anna Sforza](#) wife of [Alfonso I d'Este](#) before [Lucrezia](#)

[Borgia](#). Also, starting with [Caterina Sforza](#) (1463 - 1509), some descendants of her were / are: [Archduchess Joanna of Austria \(1547 - 1578\)](#), **Maria**, wife of the king [Henry IV of France](#), [Henrietta Maria of France](#), wife of the king [Charles I of England](#), [Diana, Princess of Wales](#) and consequently the son of Diana are descendants of the **Sforza**.

- **House of Este**

The House of Este is split into two branches: **the elder is known as Welf-Este or [House of Welf](#)** which is associated with many German and British monarchs from the 11th century to date Saxony, Bavaria (Swabia), Hanover, Wales, Roman Empire, Prussia, Monaco, etc. And in its emblem there are Lions and Hearts **and the second branch, known as Fulc-Este and later simply as House of Este, which ruled in Ferrara (1240 - 1597) and in Modena (1288 - 1796).** The origins of the family, probably of Frankish nobility, date back to the time of Charlemagne in the early 9th century when they settled in Lombardy.

- **House of Gonzaga, Mantua (1328 - 1708), (Emblem: Lions and eagles?)**

The **Gonzagas** are a royal family that ruled Mantua in Northern Italy from 1328 to 1708; they also ruled Monferrato in Piedmont and Nevers in France, and also many other lesser fiefs in Italy and Europe. **They gave a saint, twelve cardinals and fourteen bishops to the Catholic Church.** The origin of the House of Gonzaga comes - among others - from the House of Este, from noble families of Bavaria and from the Palaeologus of Byzantium. The Gonzaga spread also in Italy, in France - Francia, in Poland, in Austria and elsewhere. Finally, two times women of the House of Gonzaga became wives of kings of the Roman Empire.

[Author's note: according to the above, the same people that prohibited usury as a sin, where the same that owned the banks and lend with interest]

[Back to the history of banking](#)

The development of the banks continued in the 16th century from the Netherlands and in the 17th century from London.

- **The Bank of Amsterdam** (Dutch: *Amsterdamsche Wisselbank*) was an early bank, vouched for by the city of Amsterdam, established in 1609, the precursor to, if not the first true central bank.
- **Central bank of Sweden**, 1668 – Founded by the Dutch merchant **Johan Wittmacher**.
- **Bank of England**, London, 1694 – The Bank was privately owned and operated from its foundation in 1694. It was subordinated to the Treasury after 1931 in making policy and was [nationalised](#) in 1946, after the 2nd w.w.. Nevertheless, the decisions are taken by the board of the bank, regardless of the politic of the British Parliament.

The Bank is one of eight banks authorised to issue [banknotes in the United Kingdom](#), but has a monopoly on the issue of banknotes in [England and Wales](#)

and regulates the issue of banknotes by commercial banks in [Scotland](#) and [Northern Ireland](#). The establishment of the bank was devised by the English politician [Charles Montagu, 1st Earl of Halifax](#), in 1694. The Bank's original home was in Walbrook in the City of London, where during the building's reconstruction in 1954 archaeologists found the remains of a Roman [temple to Mithras](#) (Mithras was - rather fittingly - worshipped as being the God of Contracts).

During the period (1920 - 1944) the bank was governed by [Montagu Norman](#). **Britain remained on the gold standard until 1931** when the gold and foreign exchange reserves were transferred to the [Treasury](#). But their management was still handled by the Bank. In 1998, the bank was given responsibility for interest rate policy. **Montagu was a close friend** of the German Central Bank president [Hjalmar Schacht](#) and the godfather to one of Schacht's grandchildren. **Together they founded the Bank of International Settlements (BIS).**

While in the past Norman's role in the **transferring of Czech gold to the Nazi regime** in March of 1939 was uncertain, careful investigation by historian David Blaaizer into the Bank of England's internal memos has established that Norman knowingly authorized the transfer of Czech gold from Czechoslovakia's No. 2 account with the Bank of International Settlement to the No. 17 account, which Norman was aware was managed by the **German Reichsbank**. Within ten days the money had been transferred to other accounts. In the fall of 1939, two months after the outbreak of World War II, **Norman again supported transfers of Czech gold to Hitler's Germany**. On this occasion Her Majesty's Government intervened to block Norman's initiative. He retired from the bank in 1944.

Banks in ancient Greece

We present excerpts from an article from the newspaper "To Vima" 20/6/1999 entitled [Banks and moneylenders in ancient Greece](#), signed by Mr. Michael Tiberius Professor of Classical Archaeology, Aristotle University of Thessaloniki:

Banks, one of the key factors of economic freedom, often are discussed lately in the media because of various events, for example merging or trading of banks. A few days ago, in one of my discussions, I found that my interlocutors were surprised when I spoke about banks in ancient Greece and perhaps many of the readers of this article have the same reaction. **I recall that the very term "bank" comes from the ancient times. Those who dealt with money trading used in their transactions a table, a bank, on which occurred the commercial transactions. This table - bank is the godfather of the relevant name, Banks.**

The role of the Shroffs (Αργυραμοιβός / [Argyramoibos](#))

The first evidence we have for the activation of the banks, date back to ancient Greece in the 6th century BC. As is known, then the dominant institution of the city-state resulted in a proliferation of independent states, many of whom cut their own currencies, of a variety of real, nominal and market value. The existence of so many and dissimilar to the value currencies, highly complicated the various trades and made the presence of a moneychanger / Shroff - a person who would trade the various currencies - absolutely necessary. There had to be special people to know, for example, the values and weight of coins of each state and determine their value in relation to the currency of the country where the transaction took place. They still had to distinguish counterfeits and to identify the underweighted coins.

From very early, probably from the sixth century BC., already some individuals tended to deposit in ancient Greek temples (especially in those with nationwide recognition, such as the temples of Apollo at Delphi and Delos) various amounts for storage. This phenomenon was increased particularly in times of turmoil and warfare. The sanctity and inviolability of the sacred temples were respected by all and therefore the money there had optimal security. **So, in a short time there were accumulated in the temples significant amounts.** The habit of depositing of money in the sanctuaries, which offered security but did not increase their capital, **was reduced by the action of some intelligent people. By offering interest,** those people began to attract the money, thus increasing their capital, which lead to the extending of the volume of their work. This action, in addition with the loans with interest given to those in need of "fluid", created the first banks. Very fast the sanctuaries had to establish interest on their deposits, but in relation to private banks were at a disadvantage. The "sacred banks" for any serious activity had first to have the approval of the authorities of the city they belonged. This resulted in the loss of valuable time, which made the impatient depositors and the desperate borrowers to resort to bankers or individuals.

Deposits and loans

In the main banking operations, other than exchange of currency and checking the authenticity of them, the interest-bearing deposits and the interest-bearing loans already mentioned, other action were also included. Among them, property management, consent to a loan, accepting custody mainly from the "sacred banks," order for payment to third parties as the issuance of letters of credit that were paid to another city from another banker who worked with the bank, who had issued the letters. It is reported that by this way Cicero once covered the expenses of his son when he was in Athens.

For the exchange and the 'testing' of the currencies, works done by the Money Changers / Shroffs, the commission was usually around 5% - 6% of the value of currencies, with an additional charge if the exchange between currencies was made of different metals. For the reserves, i.e. the retention money, valuables, etc., banks seem

to charge a "keeping fares." So from this activity they did not have profits, but they did not pay interest on short term deposits.

For long time deposits we know that in Athens of the fourth century BC, the rate was around 10% while around 12% varied the rate of the loans. However, if the state borrowed from its own Sacred Temple, it "succeeded" as expected, much lower rate. Certainly the loans provided by the temples were more cost-effective, since their interest rate was generally lower than private banks.

The bankers regulated the interest rate depending on the risk of the borrowing amount. Higher interest rates were called **naftodaneia (ναυτοδάνεια = shiploans)**, which reached even at 100% when, in case of loss of the ship with its cargo, the lender had no claim against the borrower. Generally, the loans from banks were not good for the borrowers, so the lenders were directed primarily to individuals.

Legislation

In ancient Athens, for which the earlier information about banks dates back to the second half of the fifth century BC, the profession of the banker was not enjoyed of appreciation. Banks were associated with loans and in accordance with native customs "where there was a loan there was no friend," because "when someone is a friend he does not lend but he gives". **And in such a case the interest was the gratefulness of the borrower to the creditor.** Plato in his "Laws" demands to ban the interest-bearing loans. This explains why the well-known bankers in Athens are relatively **few and yet why most of them were metics = foreigners and had slaves for servants.**

But the honesty and probity of the bankers was beyond all dispute, as clearly shown by the power they had their testimonies in the courts. **As metics = foreigners lacked, of course, the right to have property.** So, when they gave loans they could not ask for a mortgage and this certainly affected the determination of the rate of interest on their loans. A very well-known banker of the first decades of the fourth century BC **was the slave Πασίων (Pasion)**, who, his bosses, after they released him, they sold to him (or rented) their bank. Pasion increased the capital liquidity of the bank, expanded the volume of business and introduced some innovations to the whole banking system of the time. **Because of his donations to the Athenian state he finally acquired political rights.** It is very characteristic that he, when he retired because of health reasons from his job, he rented for a few years the business to the slave **Phormion / Φορμίωνα, whom he later released. And Phormion, after he managed to open his own bank, he had a very successful career and he won the right of Athenian citizenship.**

[[[Παρένθεση: Πασίων / Pasion

A) Πασίων - Wikipedia:

Πασίων / Pasion was a contemporary of Demosthenes, one of the most influential bankers of the fourth century BC, **while one of the richest men in Greece.** Most of him

we know from the words of Demosthenes, who wrote for Apollodorus, the son of Pasion... The gifts he provided Athens entailed one thousand shields and a trireme. **Ultimately, Pasion was granted Athenian citizenship and started investing in real estate in order to accumulate more wealth.** When he became too old to work, Pasion had Phormio, another slave, take care of the bank. When Pasion died, his widow married Phormio in order to keep the bank in the family..... It is said that the deposits in the banks with no predetermined destination to which bankers performing successive payments to third parties in accordance with respective mandates of the depositors, was an invention of Pasion

Β) Πασίων / Pasion in the speech of Isocrates "Trapeziticus" (Τραπεζιτικός).

From an article of the "National Institute of Credit Research, Inc. (U.S.A.) with the name **"ΠΑΣΙΩΝ, Ο ΚΟΣΚΩΤΑΣ ΤΗΣ ΑΡΧΑΙΑΣ ΑΘΗΝΑΣ !!"** = **"Pasion, Koskotas of the Ancient Greece"**, (where **Koskotas** was a Greek banker accused for embezzlement and economic frauds).

The English text of Isocrates, "Trapeziticus" can be found here <http://www.perseus.tufts.edu/...>

In the speech "Trapeziticus " of Isocrates, a banker is accused of embezzling his customer deposits. The speech also contains important information on the operation of "banking" in Athens in 390 BC.

The banker Pasion (is referred to many speeches of Demosthenes), is accused by a customer that he embezzled money entrusted to him. Isocrates wrote for this reason his speech " Trapeziticus " on behalf of the plaintiff

Complainant is a young man descended from the kingdom of the Cimmerian Bosphorus (today Crimea), son of one of the favoured of the ruler Satyr. **From the time of Pericles, the Spartocids who reigned there** responded to the calls of the Athenians to supply the city with grain, and the Athenians rewarded them with honours and privileges. Although a stranger, the young man speaks in his own. Obviously, the services he and his family had offered permit this.

The speech of the young man starts:

«The agreements with the bankers are made without the presence of witnesses, so that citizens wronged by bankers, are forced to struggle against people who have many friends, manage a lot of money and to whom this profession gives the reputation of reliability. Despite these adverse conditions, I think I can prove to everyone that Pasion deprived from me all this money.....

.....

.... Then, the **Phoenician** Pythodoros recommended me the Pasion and I became a customer of his bank. Later, some slandered my father to the Satyr, saying allegedly that he was plotting against his rule and that I was associating with exiled. Satyr arrested my father and ordered the people of Pontus, who were here, to get my money, to give me a mandate to go back and if I do not obey, to ask you my extradition. While I was in so much misery, o men judges, **I informed Pasion about my difficulties, because I had such close relations with him, that I trusted him not only my economic but also many other cases of mine...**

After that, o men judges, ambassadors came and informed me that **my father was released and that Satyr was so sorry about what happened, that he gave him formal assurances for his safety, more power than before and chose my sister for the wife for his son.** When Pasion informed these incidents and realized that I would demand my money, ordered to disappear Kittos, the slave who knew all our financial transactions ... "

Here we stop our reference to Isocrates speech.

We just want add the **extremely tragic coincidence of the name Pasion / Πασίων**, which is **Πας + Σιών = Pan + Zion** and we also wonder: **how could a simple slave, Pasion in our case, to have so many complicated and excellent knowledge of the banking function?**

Finally, search if the name of the **Phoenician** Pythodoros - Πυθόδωρος means Πειθώ + δώρα = **Persuade + gifts.**

Τέλος Παρένθεσης]]]]

Continue: Banks in ancient Greece

From the website www.katakali.net

(Signed by Mr. Panos Panagiotou, Head stock market technical analyst)

The Greek civilization was not “πλουτοκεντρικός / plutocentric” αλλά “ανθρωποκεντρικός / mancentric”. **The Greek philosophy regarded money as a means to the acquisitions of goods and nothing more.** Because the center of Greek philosophy is the man and as usury leads to the debasement of man, it was considered reasonably to immoral.

The practice of charging interest was denounced by many Greek and foreign leaders and φιλοσόφους, such as Plato, Aristotle, Plutarch, Cicero, Muhammad, etc.

Cato, when asked "what do you think of charging interest?" replied "what do you think about the murder?" The dominant institution, then the city-state, resulted in a

proliferation of independent states, many of whom cut their own currencies, with a variety of real, nominal and market value.

Gradually, private banks gained great power, so they could satisfy the borrowing needs of entire cities. As in ancient Greece, however, cities typically deposited money in times of peace, the loans were needed especially in times of war. **This, however, resulted in private banks to increase their turnover in times of war, so for the banks the wars were a source of wealth.**

Moreover, they could affect the outcome of the wars depending on which of the opponents would choose to loan and at what cost. Finally, bankers managed through the control of money trade **to influence both economic and socio-political life of ancient Greece.**

This influence is reflected in art as a series of works draw themes from the Greeks who came to bankruptcy and destitution because they owed to bankers. Although Greece has flourished in the real trade, in shipping, in culture and in the arts, and despite the fact that it became a dominant economic and military power for centuries, **NEVER SUCCEEDED**, probably because it was contrary to the philosophy, to acquire dominant position in the trade of money **and this eventually cost to Greece as this gap in the market was covered by bankers.**

Continue to our main article... History of Banking

Says wikipedia about the bankers:

The original banks were "merchant banks" that Italian grain merchants first invented in the Middle Ages. **As Lombardy merchants and bankers grew in stature based on the strength of the Lombard plains cereal crops, many displaced Jews fleeing Spanish persecution were attracted to the trade.** They brought with them ancient practices from the Middle and Far East silk routes.

Jews could not hold land in Italy, so they entered the great trading piazzas and halls of Lombardy, alongside local traders, and set up their benches to trade in crops. **They had one great advantage over the locals.** Christians [author's note: at that time you could not be a Christian], were strictly forbidden the sin of usury, defined as lending at interest (Islam makes similar condemnations of usury).

So, the Jewish traders performed both financing (credit) and underwriting (insurance) functions earning high profits.

The term **bankrupt** comes from the Italian words **banka rotta** = broken bench.

Italian bankers

The first bank to be established was established in Venice with guarantee from the State in 1157. According to Macardy this was due to the commercial agency of the Venetians, **acting in the interest of the Crusaders of Pope Urban the Second.**

In 1306 king [Philip IV of France](#) arrested or expelled Jews from his area in order to use their assets for his war. **It is known as [The Great Exile of 1306](#).**

[Author's note: Jews had such great fortune in France in 1300?]

In 1347 the bankers Peruzzi and Bardi lend the king of England [Edward III of England](#) for his wars. Edward defaulted and consequently there was a bankruptcy in the Peruzzi and Bardi.

[Author's note: Those who went to bankruptcy were not the bankers but the depositors, as the money of the banks are money of the depositors...]

Expansion in Germany and Poland

The next generation of bankers started by Jewish merchants active in cereals in Germany and Poland. **Many of these families came from the same families who were active in Italy.** They also had connections with family members that, centuries before, had left Spain and had moved to Italy and England. There, many gold-silversmiths (occupation not forbidden to Jews) became bankers.

[Berenberg Bank](#) is the oldest bank in Germany and was founded by two brothers from the **Netherlands**, Hans and Paul Berenberg, in Hamburg. Today the bank has branches throughout Europe.

Spain and Ottoman empire

Halil İnalcik suggests that, in the sixteenth century, [Marrano](#) Jews ([Doña Gracia](#) from **House of Mendes /Benvenisti**) fleeing from Iberia introduced the techniques of European capitalism, banking and even the mercantilist concept of state economy to **the Ottoman empire**. In the sixteenth century, the leading financiers in Istanbul were Greeks and Jews. **[Author's note:** how could it be a Greek and Christian to be a banker in the Ottoman Empire????]

Many of the Jewish financiers were Marrano who had fled from Iberia during the period leading up to the [expulsion of Jews from Spain](#). **Some of these families brought great fortunes with them.**

[Author's note: as history demonstrates, there was not even one exile / expulsion of the Jews, that was not high or extremely profitable for them.]

The most notable of the Jewish banking families in the sixteenth century in Ottoman Empire was the [Marrano banking house of Mendes, which moved to Istanbul in 1552, under the protection of Sultan Suleyman the Magnificent](#). When **Alvaro Mendes**

arrived in Istanbul in 1588, he is reported to have brought with him 85,000 gold ducats. **The Mendès family soon acquired a dominating position in the state finances of the Ottoman Empire and in commerce with Europe.**

They thrived in Baghdad during the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries under Ottoman rule, performing critical commercial functions such as moneylending and banking. Like the Armenians, the Jews could engage in necessary commercial activities, such as moneylending and banking, **that were proscribed for Moslems under Islamic law.**

Court Jews

[Court Jews](#) were Jewish bankers or businessmen who lent money and handled the finances of some of the Christian European noble houses, primarily in the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. **Court Jews were precursors to the modern financier or Secretary of the Treasury.** Their jobs included raising revenues by tax farming, negotiating loans, master of the mint, creating new sources for revenue, negotiating loans, floating debentures, devising new taxes and supplying the military. In addition, the Court Jew acted as personal bankers for nobility: he raised money to cover the noble's personal diplomacy and his extravagances.

Court Jews were skilled administrators and businessmen who received privileges in return for their services. They were most commonly found in Germany, Holland, and Austria, but also in Denmark, England, Hungary, Italy, Poland, Lithuania, Portugal, and Spain. According to Dimont, virtually every duchy, principality, and palatinate in the Holy Roman Empire had a Court Jew.

- Interesting is the case of the Jew German **Joseph Süß Oppenheimer**. He was a Jewish banker and financial planner for Duke [Karl Alexander](#) of [Württemberg](#) in Stuttgart. Throughout his career, Oppenheimer made scores of powerful enemies, some of whom conspired to bring about his arrest and execution after Karl Alexander's death. **Oppenheimer was arrested and accused of various things, including fraud, embezzlement, treason, lecherous relations with the court ladies and accepting bribes.** After a heavily publicized trial during which no proofs were produced, he was sentenced to death. When his jailers ask him to convert to Christianity, he refused.

The Jewish community tried unsuccessfully to ransom him.

Local leaders used the services of court Jews for short term loans. They lent the nobility and thereby gained social influence. **Their noble patrons, used them as bankers, stockbrokers, financial advisers, suppliers, sales representatives and diplomats.**

Examples of what would be later called court Jews, emerged in the early medieval period, when the **royalty, the nobility and the church** borrowed money from Jewish

bankers, or employed them as financiers. Jewish financiers could use their family connections, and connections between each other, to provision their sponsors with, among other things, finance, food, arms, ammunition, gold and precious metals. In return for their services, court Jews gained social privileges, including being granted noble status for themselves.

Some nobles wanted to keep the bankers in their courts. And because they were under the protection of the nobles, they were excluded from the rabbinic restrictions. One of the most distinguished families of this type, **court Jew**, was that of **Rothschild** ([Rothschild family](#)), which created a banking empire with branches throughout Europe.

Next, Wikipedia describes the development of banks in the Netherlands and England.

The most important data presented are: the high concentration of money and the need for storage and management of the wealth by the banks. Also, the entry of the checks, money creation / supply, the revenue of the banks from companies operating in poor – “third world” countries, by exploiting local populations, as in the case of India and in many African countries, the founding of stock exchanges and stock markets of precious metals and food and finally the famous [Fractional-reserve banking](#)

[[[[[Σημείωση: [Fractional-reserve banking](#)

The Fractional-reserve banking system provides the option to a bank to lend more money than the amount of deposits it has. **That is, that the bank may lend “money air”, i.e., money that does not exist.** If any ordinary citizen prints or makes money by himself, he is accused for forgery and he is prosecuted.

Τέλος παρένθεσης]]]]

Then says wikipedia: The rise of Protestantism, freed many European Christians from Rome's dictates against usury. [!!!!] In the late 18th century, [Protestant merchant families](#) began to move into banking, especially in trading countries such as the United Kingdom ([Barings](#)), Germany ([Schroders](#)) and the Netherlands ([Hope & Co](#)). At the same time, new types of financial activities broadened the scope of banking far beyond its origins. The merchant-banking families dealt in everything from [underwriting bonds](#) to originating foreign [loans](#). For instance, [bullion](#) trading and [bond](#) issuance were two of the specialties of the Rothschilds. In 1803, [Barings](#) teamed with [Hope & Co](#) to facilitate the [Louisiana Purchase](#).

- **Barings Bank (1762 to 1995)**

The oldest merchant bank in London. It was founded by [Francis Baring](#), son of the German [John \(né Johann\) Baring](#), who was a wool trader who migrated in England in 1717. In 1748, the Barings family was one of the richest families of South-west England.

- **Schroders**

Schroders is a British multinational asset management company with over 200 years of experience in the world's financial markets, operating in 26 different countries all over the world.

It was founded by the German - French [Johann Heinrich Schröder](#).

Important members of the **Schroders** group were / are:

- [Geoffrey Bell](#) – founder of the **Group of Thirty (G30)** in 1978 at the initiative of the **Rockefeller Foundation**, which also provided initial funding for the body. Its first chairman was [Johannes Witteveen](#), the former managing director of the **International Monetary Fund (1973 - 1978)**. Johannes Witteveen was also politician, member of the house of representatives and member of the political party “People's **Party for Freedom and Democracy**”.
- [Winfried Bischoff](#) – Chairman of **Lloyds Banking Group** (2009 - present)
- [Andrew Knight](#) – Editor of **The Economist** (1974 - 1986)
- [David Ogilvy, 13th Earl of Airlie](#) - [Lord Chamberlain](#) - one of the chief officers of the Royal Household in the **United Kingdom** (1984 - 1997)
- [Gordon Richardson](#) – Governor of the **Bank of England** (1973 - 1983)
- [James Wolfensohn](#) – President of the **World Bank** (1995 - 2005)
- Sir [John Henry Bremridge](#) – Financial Secretary of **Hong Kong** (1981 - 1986).
- [Avery Rockefeller](#) – member of the **Rockefeller family**

- **Hope & Co**

The Dutch bank **Hope & Co** founded by the sons of a Scotsmen merchant in Holland. It was connected also with the Dutch company [Dutch East India](#).

19th century / 19^{ος} αιώνας

The evolvement of the banks In the late eighteenth and nineteenth century, **spurred at first by the need of financing the Napoleonic wars** and then by the expansion of railroads in Europe. Banks evolved for the first time to operate by way of commerce, that is to accept demand deposits and provide business loans, instead of only functioning for the good of the state.

Jews were founders and leaders of many of the important early European banks, as well as significant banks in the United States. Several Jewish bankers became extremely influential, successfully competing with non-Jewish banking houses in the floating of government loans.

The Rothschild family grew during this period. Besides the many and varied business, Rothschild financed the company [De Beers](#), as well as [Cecil Rhodes](#) for their activities in Africa. **They also funded the creation of colonial in Rhodesia**. Since 1880 the Rothschild controlled the mining company **Rio Tinto**. **The Japanese government approached the Rothschild and eventually succeeded in financing the Russo-Japanese war** by issuing bonds of value 11.5 million pounds (value 1907).

- **De Beers**

De Beers is a family of companies that dominate the diamond, diamond mining, diamond hops, diamond trading and industrial diamond manufacturing sectors. De Beers is active in every category of industrial diamond mining: open-pit, underground, large-scale alluvial, coastal and deep sea. Mining takes place in Botswana, Namibia, South Africa and Canada.

The company was founded by the English imperialist (born in South Africa) [Cecil Rhodes](#), who was financed by the Jew-Germans [Alfred Beit](#) and [N M Rothschild](#).

Cecil Rhodes was the founder of the state of [Rhodesia](#), later **Zimbabwe**. In 1927, [Ernest Oppenheimer](#), a **Jew German immigrant** to Britain who had earlier founded the mining giant [Anglo American plc](#), with the American financier [J.P. Morgan](#), managed to wrest control of the empire, building and consolidating the company's global monopoly over the diamond industry until his retirement. During this time, he was involved in a number of controversies, including price fixing, antitrust behavior and an allegation of not releasing industrial diamonds for the US war effort during World War II. ^{[4][5]}

Rothschild family

The Rothschild family is a dynasty of **Jewish Ashkenazi descent from Germany**, which created banks and financial firms across Europe from the 18th century. The Austrian branch of the family has created five nobles (**Barons in the Habsburg Empire**) and also nobles in Britain at the request of Queen Victoria. **In the 19th century the family was the richest in the world.** The companies of the Rothschild have reduced significantly since then, and now they specialize in economic sectors of Asset Management, Mixed farming, wine and **charities**. **[Author's note: In the wine sector only??? the Rothschilds cooperate with the Jewish mayor of Thessaloniki, Boutaris.] The name Rothschild** comes from the signal existed in the house lived the great grandfather of the Rothschilds, **Izaak Elchanan Rothschild**, which was a **red shield (zum roten Schild)**. The emblem of the House of Rothschild contains - among others - a **Lion, a Pegasus??/Unicorn, a Black Raven and the Star of David**. The Rothschild [coat of arms](#) contains a clenched fist with five arrows symbolizing the five dynasties established by the five sons of Mayer Rothschild, in a reference to [Psalm](#) 127: "Like arrows in the hands of a warrior".

The founder of the [Rothschild family international banking dynasty](#), was [Mayer Amschel Rothschild](#) (1744 - 1812), who was born in the ghetto (called "[Judengasse](#)" or Jew Alley) in Frankfurt am Main, Germany It existed from 1462 until 1796 and was home to Germany's largest Jewish community in [early modern times](#). His father was [Amschel Moses Rothschild](#), (born circa 1710), a money changer who had traded with the Prince of Hesse. The family home above the shop had a front wall only 11 feet

(3.4 m) wide, where more than 30 people lived at that time. He was apprenticed to the banking firm of **Jakob Wolf Oppenheim** in Hamburg, returning to business in Frankfurt in 1763. **Business expanded rapidly following the French Revolution when Rothschild handled payments from Britain for the hire of Hessian mercenaries.**

Mayer Amschel Rothschild had ten children. Four of them, started their own banking dynasty in the countries / regions of: England, Austria-Germany, France and Naples in 1821.

Mayer Rothschild successfully kept the fortune in the family with **carefully arranged marriages, often between first or second cousins (similar to Royal intermarriage)**. By the late 19th century, however, almost all Rothschilds had started to marry outside the family, usually into the aristocracy or other financial dynasties.

From the Rothchild dynasty:

- [Edmond James de Rothschild](#) (1845 - 1934) was a French member of the Rothschild banking family. **A strong supporter of Zionism**, his generous donations lent significant support to the movement during its early years, which helped lead to the establishment of the State of Israel. In the case of the creation of the state of Israel in Palestine, were involved also other members of the Rothschild family, in the diplomatic field, in the field of population distribution and settlement in Palestine, in financing the new state and more.
- The property of the Austrian Rothschild branch was confiscated by the Nazis in the 2nd w.w. and family members escaped the Holocaust.
- **The branch of Naples gave very substantial amounts of loans to papal states and to kings** of Naples, Parma, Tuscany, etc.. In the early 19th century, the Rothschild worked closely with the Vatican Bank, which co-operation continued until the 20th century. The Jewish Encyclopaedia - [Encyclopedia Judaica](#), 1901-1906, Vol. 2, p.497 states: "**Rothschilds... are the guardians of the papal treasure.**" [Author's note: Why did I have the mistaken impression that the Jews hate the Christians? and the Muslims ...]
- The [Prices of Gold / Gold Fixing](#) in the period 1919 - 2004 were determined by 5 members, including the Rothschild family. In April 2004 N M Rothschild & Sons announced that it planned to withdraw from gold trading and from the London gold fixing. [Barclays Capital](#) took its place on 7 June 2004 and the chairmanship of the meeting, formerly held permanently by Rothschild, now rotates annually.
- [Salomon Mayer von Rothschild](#) was a strong ally of the [Prince Klemens Wenzel von Metternich](#) of Austria.

Prince Klemens Wenzel von Metternich (1773 - 1859), was a German-born Austrian politician and statesman and one of the most important diplomats of his era, serving as the **Foreign Minister of the Holy Roman Empire** and its successor state, the **Austrian Empire**, from 1809 until the liberal [revolutions of 1848](#) forced his resignation.

He was the founder of the **Holly Alliance** (created in 1815), which intended to impose the totalitarianism / monarchy in the countries of Europe and to fight / destroy whatever social or ethnic uprisings / revolutions. **Metternich was a great anti-Hellen and assassinator of [Ρήγα Φεραίου/Βελεστινλή](#) and 7 more Greeks who were tortured and strangled in June 24th 1798 in Belgrade and their bodies were thrown into the Danube.** [Author's note: Such friends and even worse had the Jews Rothschilds]

Finally, the Coat of Arms of the Metternich's has – among other – **a Ram/Crius, a Bull's head and men with clubs.**

The bank of the Catholic Christians, the Vatican Bank

The **Institute for Works of Religion = Vatican bank** was founded on 27 June 1942. The Institute is a successful and profitable bank. By the 1990s, the IOR had invested over US \$10 billion in foreign companies.

The Vatican bank allegations:

- In 1968 Vatican authorities hired [Michele Sindona](#) as a financial advisor, despite Sindona's questionable past. It was Sindona who was chiefly responsible for the massive influx of money when he began laundering the [Gambino crime family's](#) heroin money (taking a 50% cut) through a [shell corporation](#) "Mabusi". This laundering was accomplished with the help of another banker, [Roberto Calvi](#), who managed the Banco Ambrosiano. Both Calvi and Sindona were members of the [P2 Lodge](#).
- In the **Masonic lodge** [P2 Lodge](#) member is also Silvio Berlusconi, who, starting almost from nothing, today is the richest Italian with almost 9 billion euro property.
- **Money laundering 180 million euro, with the participation also of other banks** ([Banca d'Italia](#), [Guardia di Finanza](#), Credito Artigianato, [JP Morgan Chase](#))
- **Major political and financial scandal in 1982 with the collapse of [Banco Ambrosiano](#)** (of which it was a major shareholder) and the loss of 3,5 billion dollars.
- **The Vatican bank has been accused for illegal money and asset transferring during the 2nd w.w. and for connections and financing of the Nazis.**

Finally, websites on the internet (quite reliable for the author) want the Vatican to have founded companies in America and to have collaborated with the Rothschild and the Morgan. Also, it is accused to have participated in dirty political events and having collaborated with the mafia. This issue is not goal of the book. Readers can refer to bibliographies and websites for their information.

Other major Jewish bankers and banking institutions that own or are involved Jews are: FED, Rothschild, August Belmont & Co., J. &W. Seligman & Co., Kuhn Loeb & Co. (Warburg), Lehman Brothers, Goldman, Sachs, & Co., J.P. Morgan Co., George Soros.

Author's Note: These and many more on the absolute sovereignty of the Jews in all kinds of banking and in financing wars, economic crises and other inhuman activities, which were essentially financed by the savings of the citizens, but also with inexistent money (see [Fractional Reserve Banking](#)). Also, are now resolved the questions why bankers are Jews, and not Christians or Muslims.

So we finally learn who are these capitalists, who is the plutocracy, who are the economic killers, who are the markets, who are the investment houses, who are the financial gamblers, who manipulate prices and create accuracy or financial opportunities, who are all those who are accused by the political parties and other pseudo organizations such as the pseudo-anarchists, the pseudo-left and all their friends, the anti-fascists, the anti-Semites, the anti-racists who - well, supposedly, do not know who despoil and who infest peoples' money, who own and distribute the money, who make economic wars, who financially exploit mankind, who are behind the IMF and behind the World Bank, who give a few cents to people who risk their lives in the mines for half a loaf of bread and more.

Banking Organizations

Bank for International Settlements / (BIS)

The BIS was formed in 1930. The main actors in its establishment were the then-Governor of [The Bank of England](#), [Montagu Norman](#), and his German counterpart [Hjalmar Schacht](#), later Adolf Hitler's minister of finance.

The Bank was originally intended to **facilitate reparation payments imposed on Germany** by the [Treaty of Versailles](#) after the First World War.

During the period 1933 - 45, **the board of directors of the BIS** included [Walter Funk](#), a prominent Nazi official, and [Emil Puhl](#), who were both convicted at the [Nuremberg trials](#) after World War II, as well as [Herman Schmitz](#) the director of [IG Farben](#) and **Baron von Schroeder, the owner of the J.H.Stein Bank**, the bank **that held the deposits of the Gestapo**. There were allegations that the BIS had helped the Germans loot assets from occupied countries during World War II.

[IG Farben](#)

IG Farben was a German chemical industry conglomerate. **The company was formed in 1925 from a number of major chemical companies that had been working together closely since World War I**. During its heyday IG Farben was the largest chemical company in the world and the fourth largest overall industrial concern, after [General Motors](#), [U.S. Steel](#) and [Standard Oil \(New Jersey\)](#).

IG Farben was involved in numerous war crimes during World War II. It was seized by the Allies in 1945 and liquidated in 1952. It still nominally exists as an asset-less shell, with the stated goal of paying restitution to the victims of its many crimes in the form of compensation and reparations.

In 1941, an investigation exposed a "marriage" cartel between [John D. Rockefeller's](#) United States-based [Standard Oil](#) Co. and I.G. Farben. It also brought new evidence concerning complex price and marketing agreements between [DuPont](#), a major investor in and producer of leaded gasoline, [United States Industrial Alcohol Company](#) and its subsidiary, [Cuba Distilling Co.](#)

IG Farben held the patent for the pesticide [Zyklon B](#) (used in Holocaust gas chambers),

IG Farben also had managers in Degesch's Managing Committee. Of the 24 directors of IG Farben indicted in the so-called [IG Farben Trial](#) (1947 - 1948) before a U.S. military tribunal at the [subsequent Nuremberg Trials](#), 13 were sentenced to prison terms between one and eight years. Some of those indicted in the trial were subsequently made leaders of the post-war companies that split off from IG Farben, including those who were sentenced at [Nuremberg](#). Some of them were

- [Hermann Schmitz](#), who became a member of the supervisory board for the [Deutsche Bank](#) in Berlin and honorary chairman of the supervisory board of Rheinische Stahlwerke AG.
- [Georg von Schnitzler](#), serving as president of the Deutsch-Ibero-Amerikanische Gesellschaft
- [Fritz ter Meer](#), becoming chairman of the supervisory board of [Bayer AG](#) and a supervisory board member of several firms
- [Fritz Gajewski](#), becoming chairman of the board of [Dynamit Nobel](#) (chemical and weapons company)
- and other

John D. Rockefeller

[John D. Rockefeller](#) belongs to the well-known Rockefeller family and considered to be the richest person in history. His origins from his father are traced to Goddard Rockenfeller (1590), who may were descendants of the family [Roquefeuil-Versols and Saint Etienne, Family of France](#) (900), an offshoot of the House of Barcelona, Spain, who were [kings of Aragon](#). Genealogists trace some of his ancestors to French [Huguenots](#) who fled to Germany in the 17th century.

- The kings of Aragon are connected with the [Habsburg](#) and with the Royal family of Spain (from 1400).
- The Huguenots were members of the Protestant Reformed Church of France during the 16th and 17th centuries.

O Peter Carl Fabergé, was one of the greatest Russians goldsmiths, jewellers and miniature designers. Fabergé's paternal ancestors were [Huguenots](#), while his mother was Danish.

The Rockefellers owe the [Rockefeller Center](#) in [Midtown Manhattan](#) of New York, a complex of 19 commercial buildings covering 22 acres (89,000 m²). In main positions of this complex, there are two statues which are connected with the mythology: Titan Atlas (who does not support earth but something else??) and Titan Prometheus (who brings fire to the people on earth?).

- In the statue of Prometheus, there is also a big ring. On it there are zodiac signs or constellations.
- Another statue of the same artist in the Rockefeller complex has a title [Mankind Figures of Maiden and Youth](#), which presents a young man touching a [serpent-like tree?](#)

The Rockefeller family is connected and with [Chase Manhattan Bank](#).

Baron von Schroeder - J.H.Stein Bank

Baron Kurt von Schroeder (often simply referred to in the literature of the [Third Reich](#) as Kurt von Schroeder) was a banker in Cologne, Germany **who was a member of the Nazi Party (NSDAP)** and who hosted a notorious meeting between [Franz von Papen](#) and [Hitler](#) that facilitated Hitler's assumption of the Chancellorship.

Schroeder was an important member of the [Freundeskreis der Wirtschaft](#) which provided Adolf Hitler and his party with enough financial support to survive through the early 1930s. He also hosted a critical meeting on 4 January 1933 between Papen and Hitler—a meeting that eventually led to Hitler's appointment as [Chancellor of Germany](#).

Baron Kurt von Schroeder was born in Hamburg in 1889 into an old established German banking family. An earlier member of the Schroeder family moved to London, changed his name to Schroder (without the dieresis) and organized the banking firm of **J. Henry Schroder in London** and **J. Henry Schroder Banking Corporation in New York**.

Schroeder acted as a conduit for [I.T.T.](#) money funnelled to [Heinrich Himmler's SS](#) organization in 1944, while [World War II](#) was in progress and the United States was at war with Germany.

After the war there were attempts to conceal the financing of Nazi regime, some by the former American bankers and officials of the Allied military government, especially by blocking the investigation of the bank ***Bankhaus J.H. Stein*** based in Cologne, Germany. This bank, so called the "bank of the cartel kings", had been suspected to have served as a conduit for funding Heinrich Himmler's SS through deposits by German industrial cartels.

After the Second World War Schroeder was arrested and was tried by a German court for crimes against humanity. He was found guilty and was sentenced to three months' imprisonment.

Jews during the 2nd w.w. (wikipedia)

The presence of Jews in Germany has been established since **the early 4th century**. **The community prospered under Charlemagne**, but suffered during the Crusades. German Jews also founded [the Ashkenazi Jewish community](#) in the [Dark](#) and [Middle Ages](#).

The Jews in Germany suffered a lot during the rise of Nazism. **From the 522.000 who lived there in January 1933, only 214.000 existed on the eve of the 2nd w.w.** From those who remained there, about 90% were killed.

After the war the Jewish community started to slowly grow again, fuelled primarily by immigration from the former Soviet Union and Israeli expatriates. By the 21st century,

the Jewish population of Germany approached 200,000, and Germany had the only growing Jewish community in Europe.

Famous Jews in Germany were:

- [Markus Wolf](#). – Head of the General Intelligence Administration of East Germany

Markus Wolf **was born in Baden-Württemberg (Swabian) and because his father was a Jew and a communist and a Jew επειδή ο πατέρας του ήταν Εβραίος και κομμουνιστής the family emigrated in Moscow.**

- [Daniel Cohn-Bendit](#) – member of European Parliament, student leader in 1968.
- [Kurt Eisner](#) (1867 - 1919) – **Bavarian** politician and journalist. As a German socialist journalist and statesman, he **organized the Socialist Revolution** that overthrew the [Wittelsbach](#) monarchy in **Bavaria** in November 1918.
- [Henry Kissinger](#) – US Secretary of State, Nobel Prize (1973).
- [Eduard Lasker](#) – co-founder of the National **Liberal** Party
- [Eugen Levine](#) – **Bavarian** prime minister
- [Hedwig Dohm-Schleh](#) – **Feminist**, author
- [Erich Fromm](#) – psychologist & humanistic philosopher
- [Fritz Naphtali](#) – economist, editor, later **Israeli finance minister**
- [Alfred Beit](#) (1853 - 1906) – was a German, British South African, Jewish gold and diamond magnate, **a supporter of British imperialism in Southern Africa** and a **major donor** towards infrastructure development in central and Southern Africa, and to university education and research in several countries
- [Ernest Cassel](#) (1852 - 1921) – Banker and capitalist
- [Maurice de Hirsch](#) (1831 - 1896) – was a German-Jewish **philanthropist** and banker who set up charitable foundations to promote Jewish education and improve the lot of oppressed European Jewry. **He was the founder of the Jewish Colonization Association which sponsored large-scale Jewish immigration to Argentina.**
- [Abraham Kuhn](#) και [Solomon Loeb](#), founders of [Kuhn, Loeb & Co.](#) Were also bankers and capitalists ([Western Union](#), [Westinghouse](#), and, [J.P. Morgan & Co.](#)). **J.P. Morgan & Co** had connections with the banks Morgan Stanley, [Lehman Brothers](#), [Kuhn, Loeb Inc.](#), [American Express](#), [Chase Bank](#), and with many more companies and activities.

They were main investors for [John D. Rockefeller](#) and **together they gave bank loans to the Chinese and the Japanese governments.** Known co-operators of them were [Otto Kahn](#), [Paul Warburg](#), Felix Warburg, [Mortimer Schiff](#), [Benjamin Buttenwieser](#), [Lewis Strauss](#), [Sigmund Warburg](#), founder of the company [S.G. Warburg](#).

Finally, endogamy/intermarriage habits between the German-Jewish Elite led many of their associates to be also relatives: [J & W Seligman](#), [Speyer & Co.](#), [Goldman, Sachs & Co.](#), [Lehman Brothers](#) and other major German-Jewish companies.

J.P. Morgan

Η εταιρεία J.P. Morgan was founded by **John Pierpont Morgan** (1837 - 1913), American financier, banker, **philanthropist** and art collector who dominated [corporate finance](#) and [industrial consolidation](#) during his time. At the height of Morgan's career during the early 1900s, he and his partners had financial investments in many large corporations and were accused by critics of controlling the nation's high finance. He directed the banking coalition that stopped the [Panic of 1907](#) and many other. In 1895, at the depths of the [Panic of 1893](#), the Federal Treasury was nearly out of gold. President Grover Cleveland accepted **Morgan's offer to join with the [Rothschilds](#)** and supply the U.S. Treasury with 3.5 million ounces of gold to restore the treasury surplus in exchange for a 30-year bond issue.

The descend of the **Morgans** is from the Wales. The ancestor of the **Morgan**, [James Pierpont](#), is credited with the founding of **Yale University** in the United States.

Elihu Yale (1649 - 1721) was a Welsh merchant and philanthropist, **governor of the East India Company** settlement at Madras and a **benefactor of the Collegiate School of Connecticut, which in 1718 was named Yale College in his honor.**

[[[[Παρένθεση: [Mythical creature, Yale](#)

The **Yale** (also "centicore", [Latin](#) "eale") is a mythical beast found in European mythology. Most descriptions make it an antelope- or goat-like four-legged creature with large horns that it can swivel in any direction. The name might be derived from Hebrew "yael", meaning "mountain goat".

It is depicted on the official banner of the President of the University, which is carried and displayed during commencement exercises each spring, and yales can be seen above the gateway to Yale's [Davenport College](#) and the pediment of [Timothy Dwight College](#). The student-run campus radio station, [WYBCX Yale Radio](#), uses the Yale as its logo.

The official mascot of the [Davenport College](#), is a **Gnome**.

Τέλος παρένθεσης]]]]

Finally, in the Wikipedia are referred too many Jews in Germany dealing with chemistry, biochemistry and philosophy.

International Monetary Fund (IMF)

I think there is no need to mention anything about the IMF, as well as all of us have understood what it is. Just to add only the following:

According to wikipedia: «IMF founded in 1945. The IMF describes itself as “an organization of 188 countries (as of April 2012), working to foster global monetary

cooperation, secure financial stability, facilitate international trade, **promote high employment and sustainable economic growth, and reduce poverty**».

Finally, the last president of the I.M.F., [Dominique Strauss-Kahn](#), Jew - French in origin, was also president of the French **Socialistic** party.

But the important things are these:

- In 2011 U.S. President Barack Obama (of a Kenyan father and a Jewish mother), stated that **in 2016 China will take over the IMF**.
- The American debt is sold from the Jewish-private F.E.D. to China.

World Bank

The **World Bank** is an international financial institution that provides loans to developing countries for capital programs. The World Bank's official goal is **the reduction of poverty**.

It was founded in 1944, at the same time as I.M.F.. From then to today, all the presidents of the World bank were all Americans. Just to mention nine of them:

- [John J. McCloy](#) – Lawyer and US **Assistant Secretary of War**.
- [Eugene R. Black, Sr.](#) – **Bank executive** with Chase and **executive director with the World Bank**
- [George Woods](#) – Bank executive with [First Boston](#) (As of 1970, First Boston was considered to be part of the bulge bracket along with [Morgan Stanley](#), [Dillon Read](#) and [Kuhn Loeb](#))
- [Robert McNamara](#) – **US Defense Secretary**, **business executive with Ford Motor Company**
- [Alden W. Clausen](#) – Lawyer, **bank executive** with [Bank of America](#)
- [Lewis T. Preston](#) – **Bank executive** with [J.P. Morgan](#)
- Sir [James Wolfensohn](#) – Corporate lawyer and **banker**
- [Paul Wolfowitz](#) – Various cabinet and government positions; US Ambassador to Indonesia, **US Deputy Secretary of Defence**.
- [Robert B. Zoellick](#) – Bank executive with [Goldman Sachs](#), Deputy Secretary of State and **US Trade Representative**

The important things are two:

- The three candidates for the presidency in 2012 are a Colombian, a Nigerian woman and a Korean ([Jim Yong Kim](#), **finally elected**)
- Chief economist of the World Bank (2nd most important position), from 2008 is the Chinese [Justin Yifu Lin](#).

Finally, I would like to remind to the readers that the **UN Secretary General is the Korean Ban Ki Moon**. And for those wondering how the UN is associated with the World Bank and the IMF, just continue reading.

Σημειώσεις προς ερευνητές:

- Investigate tales, novels etc. About Gnomes / Dwarfs, like «**Snow White and the Seven Dwarfs**», «**Gnomes of Zurich**» (Illuminati Card Game), κ.ά..

International Organizations

1 – Trilateral Commission

The **Trilateral Commission** is a non-governmental, non-partisan discussion group **founded by [David Rockefeller](#) in July 1973**, to foster closer cooperation among the [United States](#), [Europe](#) and [Japan](#).

Emblem of this organization are three inward arrows that meet to the center. It could be easily seen as three 6.

Most committee members are mainly bankers and politicians, but there are also entrepreneurs.

In 6-April-2012, members of the Trilateral commission from Greece were: Λουκάς Παπαδήμος, Παναγής Βουρλούμης και Οδυσσέας Κυριακόπουλος.

- **The first job of** Παναγής Βουρλούμης was head of the Department of Southeast Asia of the International Finance Corporation, when he was 29 years old.
- **The first job of** Λουκάς Παπαδήμος after many years of university studies and researches was economist in the Federal Bank of Boston when he was 33 years old and economic consultant of the Central Bank of Greece at the age of 38.

From Cyprus member is Γιώργος Βασιλείου.

- <http://www.trilateral.org/>, http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Trilateral_Commission

2 – United Nations

The United Nations were founded in 1945, in the place of the [League of Nations](#). The earliest concrete plan for a new world organization was begun under the aegis of the U.S. State Department in 1939. [Franklin D. Roosevelt](#) first coined the term 'United Nations' as a term to describe the [Allied countries](#). The first members that created the United Nations and simultaneously the 5 permanent members of the Security Council of U.N. were **France, China, Soviet Union** (today Russia), **Great Britain** and the **US**.

[Σχόλιο συγγραφέα: That is, the greatest capitalistic together with the greatest communistic countries, created the United Nations]

Since its creation, there has been controversy and criticism of the United Nations. In the United States, an early opponent of the UN was the [John Birch Society](#), which began a "get US out of the UN" campaign in 1959, **charging that the UN's aim was to establish a "One World Government."**

The official aims of the United Nations is the facilitating of cooperation in international law, international security, economic development, social progress, human rights, and achievement of world peace.

Secretary General of the United Nations from 2007 until today is the **South-Korean** [Ban Ki-moon](#), who belongs to the **Korean Organization Moon**.

Some of the main [organizations / programmes of the UN](#) are:

- **Security council**
Its purpose is to maintain world peace and security. Permanent members of UN Security Council since 1946 are the **United States, Great Britain, Russia, France and China**.
[Note: The painting in the hall of the Security Council is very strange. [See here](#)]
- **International Court of Justice (Hague)**
- **International Criminal Court (2002)**
- **Economic and Social Council**
Starting in 1998, meets annually together with the **World Bank** and **IMF** to discuss the international economic policies.
- **Food and Agriculture Organization**
- **International Atomic Energy Agency**
The aim is to promote the peaceful use of nuclear energy.
- **International Monetary Fund (I.M.F.)**
- **Παγκόσμια Τράπεζα**
- **International Telecommunications Union**
- **Universal Postal Union**
- **World Food Programme (W.F.P.)**
- **World Health Organization (W.H.O.)**
- **World Intellectual Property Organization**
- **World Meteorological Organization**

According to the U.N. «through these agencies the UN performs most of its humanitarian work».

[Author's note: Examples of the Jew-mongolian UN humanitarian work is the **Humanity vaccination because of the H1N1 fiasco**, the prevention of the hunger and the bad nutrition with the new **Codex Alimentarius, Agenda 21**, etc.]

The 70% of the financing of the U.N. comes from the countries: U.S.A., Japan, Germany, Great Britain, France, Canada, China and Spain.

3 – Think Tanks

A **think tank** (or **policy institute**) is an organization that conducts research and engages in advocacy in areas such as social policy, political strategy, economics, military, technology issues and in the creative and cultural field.

3^α – The Royal Institute of International Affairs

Model of today's Think Tanks is the **British organization Chatham House**, formerly known as **“The Royal Institute of International Affairs”** which was founded in 1920.

The current chairman of the Council of Chatham House is [DeAnne Julius](#). **DeAnne Shirley Julius, CBE** (born April 14, 1949) is a former CIA analyst and a British-based American economist, notable as a founder member of the Monetary Policy Committee of the **Bank of England**.

Chatham House is a sister institute of the American [Council on Foreign Relations](#). Members of the Council on Foreign Relations are mainly from the fields of politics, banking (Citigroup, Morgan Stanley, George Soros), lawyers, former members of the CIA, media (Time Warner), universities (**Harvard**) and others.

3ß – Club of Rome

The **Club of Rome** is a global [think tank](#) that deals with a variety of international political issues. Founded in 1968 at [Accademia dei Lincei](#) in [Rome, Italy](#), the CoR describes itself as "a group of world citizens, sharing a common concern for the future of humanity."

It consists of current and former Heads of State, UN bureaucrats, high-level politicians and government officials, diplomats, scientists, economists, and business leaders from around the globe. Since 2008 the organization has its headquarters in [Winterthur](#), Switzerland.

3γ – Center for Strategic and International Studies (CSIS)

The center was founded in 1962 by [Admiral Arleigh Burke](#) and Ambassador [David Manker Abshire](#), originally as part of [Georgetown University](#). Since 1987 is a [bipartisan Washington, D.C., foreign policy think tank](#). According to the organization, its aims is: "CSIS provides strategic insights and policy solutions to decision makers in government, international institutions, the private sector, and civil society". **CSIS has branches all around the world.**

The administrator of the organization is formed by:

- [John Hamre](#), former **Deputy Secretary of Defence**.
- [Sam Nunn](#), former [Democratic](#) Senator, lawyer
- [Henry Kissinger](#), former minister of Foreign Affairs US (**great anti-Hellen and Jew**)
- [Zbigniew Brzezinski](#), Polish American political scientist, geostrategist, and statesman who served as United States National Security Advisor to President Jimmy Carter from 1977 to 1981.
- [William Cohen](#), Politician and former member of the House of Representatives USA.
- [George Argyros](#), 2nd generation of Greeks in the USA, former ambassador and billionaire.
- [Brent Scowcroft](#), former [United States National Security Advisor](#) under Presidents [Gerald Ford](#) and [George H. W. Bush](#) and a [Lieutenant General](#) in the [United States Air Force](#)...

The CSIS has also a department in Greece (South East European Studies) and in the head of it is the and well-known [banker and tycoon](#) Lavrentis Lavrentiadis.

CSIS was a sponsoring organization of the [Iraq Study Group](#) (founded in 2006) and [Operation Dark Winter](#). The [Operation Dark Winter](#) was the code name for a senior-level **bio-terrorist attack simulation** conducted from June 22–23, 2001.

[Author's note: Just repeat the title: Operation Dark Winter, that is, Operation Dark Winter, that is [Dark](#) and [Winter](#)]

4 – Bilderberg Group

Bilderberg Group founded in 1954 and was initiated by several people, including [Polish politicians Józef Retinger](#) and Andrew Nielsen, concerned about the growth of [anti-Americanism](#) in Western Europe. Retinger approached [Prince Bernhard of the Netherlands](#) who agreed to promote the idea, together with former **Belgian Prime Minister Paul Van Zeeland**, and the **head of Unilever at that time, Dutchman Paul Rijkens**. Bernhard in turn contacted [Walter Bedell Smith](#), then head of the CIA, who asked Eisenhower adviser **Charles Douglas Jackson** to deal with the suggestion. **Members of this organization are mainly politicians, bankers, head officers of multinational companies etc...**

5 – Freemasonry

Freemasonry is a [fraternal organisation](#) that arose from obscure origins in the late 16th to early 17th century and today has more than 6 million members. The initial recommendation is that Freemasonry started with the construction of the Temple of Solomon. An essential prerequisite for becoming a member of a Masonic Lodge is the belief in a supreme being / to any religion. **[Author's note: not clear if the supreme being / god can only come from the today's world religions]**. In Masonic rituals the supreme being is defined as "The Great Architect of the Universe."

The main symbols of Freemasonry are:

- Letter "G", the **Square** and the **Compasses**.
- **The Pyramid**
- **All seeing eye** - appears in modern and ancient religions, in many organizations, in many company logos etc.. Often depicted with reptilian eyes, as in the banknote of the U.S. dollar.

Other masonic symbols:

- **Uroboros Ofis** (in some cases depicted as dragon - serpent).
- **The Star of David**
- **Egyptian Ankh**, Also known as "The key of life". **It was also a symbol of Isis and Osiris.**

- Animals (mythological or real) as **Taurus, Lions, Unicorns**
- **The Sun and the Crescent moon** [Author's note: Sun – moon pattern]
- Coffin with a five pointed star
- Two Pillars
- Masonic wages (Corn, Wine and Oil)
- Pinecone
- The caduceus

[Note: The [Caduceus \(single and double\)](#) appears in Greek mythology and in ancient Greek representations like a snake / snakes. **In some ancient religions and in Christianity, the Caduceus is represented with dragons / reptiles.**]

The basic motto of the Freemasonry is "**Ordo ab Chaos**" which means "**Order through chaos**".

Freemasonry and Greece

As we are informed by the website of the Grand Lodge of Ancient Greece, (<http://www.grandlodge.gr>), among others, distinguished Masons were / are the:

In Greece:

- Βενιζέλος Ελευθέριος, Έβερτ Μιλτιάδης, Καζαντζάκης Νίκος, Καποδίστριας Ιωάννης, Κολοκοτρώνης Θεόδωρος, Μινεϊκό Ζίγκμουντ

In the world:

- Theodor Roosevelt, Franklin Roosevelt, Abraham Lincoln, Winston Churchill, George Canning, Charles Montesquieu, Voltaire. (This particular list also includes many **kings** and **emperors** from around the world).

The central phrase which dominates the website of the lodge, is **the same as the one of the French Revolution**, or **of the French "Revolution"** if you like, that is, « "**Liberty, Equality, Fraternity**".

6 – Rosicrucianism

Rosicrucianism is a philosophical/theosophist secret society, said to have been founded in late medieval Germany by [Christian Rosenkreuz](#). It holds a doctrine or [theology](#) "**built on esoteric truths of the ancient past**", which, "concealed from the average man, provide insight into nature, the physical universe and the spiritual realm". Rosicrucianism is symbolized by the [Rosy Cross](#) and the Rosicrusians have connections or expand with freemasonry or also with other theosophistic, gnostic sects / organizations.

7 – Order of the Golden and Rosy Cross

The **Order of the Golden and Rosy Cross** was a German Rosicrucian organization founded in the 1750s by **Freemason and alchemist Hermann Fichtuld**. Candidates were expected to be Master Masons in good standing. **Alchemy was to be a central study for members**. Much of the hierarchical structure for this order was used in [Societas Rosicruciana in Anglia](#) (SRIA) and from there, the [Hermetic Order of the Golden Dawn](#).

8 – Illuminati

The word **Illuminati** means «enlightened». Historically the name refers to the **Bavarian Illuminati**, an [Enlightenment-era secret society](#) founded on May 1, 1776 by the Jesuit [Adam Weishaupt](#). **The Bavarian Illuminati were founded and developed in Bavaria (Swabia)**. Another reorganisation took place in 1780 **after the Lower Saxon noble Adolph Freiherr Knigge joined** the Illuminati. Today, this organization is connected with the so-called «new world order».

The organization of the Illuminati was based on the standards of the Masonic lodges. The Illuminati were originally derived from people who were members of Freemasonry or of Rosicrucian organizations.

The main symbol of the Illuminati is the “All seeing Eye”. The All seeing eye is used also by many other gnostic, theosophist, religious organizations.

9 – New world order [Sources: [internet](#)]

The new order is a phrase or a concept which has been reported for many years by many political leaders and top executives of organizations. Here are some of these statements:

Brock Adams, Director UN Health Organization

To achieve world government, it is necessary to remove from the minds of men their individualism, loyalty to family traditions, national patriotism, and religious dogmas.

Kofi Annan, U.N. Secretary General

A world government can intervene militarily in the internal affairs of any nation when it disapproves of their activities.

Congressman Larry P. McDonald, 1976, killed in the Korean Airlines 747 that was shot down by the Soviets

The drive of the Rockefellers and their allies is to create a one-world government **combining supercapitalism and Communism under the same tent**, all under their

control.... **Do I mean conspiracy? Yes I do. I am convinced there is such a plot, international in scope, generations old in planning, and incredibly evil in intent.**

David Rockefeller, founder of the Trilateral Commission, in an address to a meeting of The Trilateral Commission, in June, 1991

We are grateful to *The Washington Post*, *The New York Times*, *Time Magazine* and other great publications whose directors have attended our meetings and respected their promises of discretion for almost forty years. **It would have been impossible for us to develop our plan for the world** if we had been subject to the bright lights of publicity during those years. But, the work is now much more sophisticated and prepared to march towards a world government. **The supranational sovereignty of an intellectual elite and world bankers is surely preferable to the national auto determination practiced in past centuries.**

David Spangler, Director of Planetary Initiative, United Nations

No one will enter the New World Order unless he or she will make a pledge to worship Lucifer. No one will enter the New Age unless he will take a Luciferian Initiation.

Benjamin Disraeli, first Prime Minister of England, in a novel he published in 1844 called *Coningsby, the New Generation*

The world is governed by very different personages from what is imagined by those who are not behind the scenes.

British Prime Minister Benjamin Disraeli, 1876

The governments of the present day have to deal not merely with other governments, with emperors, kings and ministers, but also with the secret societies which have everywhere their unscrupulous agents, and can at the last moment upset all the governments' plans.

Winston Churchill, stated to the London Press, in 1922.

From the days of **Sparticus, Wieskhopf, Karl Marx, Trotsky, Rosa Luxemburg, and Emma Goldman, this world conspiracy has been steadily growing.** This conspiracy played a definite recognizable role in the tragedy of the French revolution. It has been the mainspring of every subversive movement during the 19th century. And now at last this band of extraordinary personalities from the underworld of the great cities of Europe and America **have gripped the Russian people by the hair of their head and have become the undisputed masters of that enormous empire.**

There are many websites and web videos that readers can consult on the issue. **We just want to remind how fond of the new world order and the global government / governance was George Papandreou, Jew - Greek ex Prime minister.** The other political leaders in Greece have not made statements on the matter....

Four are the main axes that sustain the system: economic, political, military and religious power.

In the axis of the economy the key role belongs to the banks. Let's see how and why banks are in favour of the system and serve it.

1. The banks create interest rates: for loans and deposits. By the time the bank pays us 2% for our deposits, at the same time we lend at a multiple rate (e.g. 12%).
2. Banks have shareholders: the profit from the financial process is not going to the owners of money, say to us, but to the shareholders of the bank.
3. The deposit interest rate is lower than the actual inflation. The governments and the central banks know this.
4. The banks have boards of directors and shareholders. This means that once we deposit our money in banks, it ceases to be ours. Our money after the deposit in the bank belongs to the shareholders of the bank and the money is managed by the bank's board, even against us.
5. The bank can give loans out 9 times more money than the money they have in deposits. (Fractional reserve system). That is, banks lend money they do not have. At the same time if a private citizen prints money is accused for forgery and will go to jail. Instead, the bank is profitable.
6. In addition to No. 5, banks with all financial "tools" (mortgage loans, swaps, insurance, hedging, etc.) may increase even more than 9 times the money they lend. Result: the inflationary money increases vertically.
7. The No. 5 & 6 what they actually do is throwing to the market inflated money. The extra money in the market, i.e., the money out of nothing, results in the currency - and therefore our own money - to lose its value. Banks and governments know this, we do not. Therefore, because the inflationary money has many negative effects on the economy, the banks along with governments have found ways to collect back this inflationary money. And of course, they do not do this against them, although they are responsible for this. They do it against the depositors and against the citizens: They get back the inflationary money with techniques such as differential rates, wage increases below inflation, taxes, etc..
8. The banks have shares whose prices fluctuate. This means that when a bank share price increases, this increases the value of money exists in the banks as deposits or loans. The reverse happens when the price of a share decreases. I.e., fluctuations in stock prices varying the value of money. This means that someone who has the ability to make profit game or manipulate the prices of the shares, can purchase money below its real value and then can sell money over its real value. This creates a number of economic distortions and anomalies and inflationary money.
9. The banks are Limited Companies (SA) and if for some reason - real or virtual - they lose our money, they are not obliged to indemnify us.
10. Banks today with acquisitions and mergers have become multinational companies operating in several countries. Our deposited money, not only does not belong to

us, but can be also outside our country or can be used by hostile countries or multinationals or governments, against the citizens of any State.

Some of these data together with other parameters are those that lead the banks into bankruptcy. But before a bank goes bankrupt, someone has to save it. Who is he? **Only he who produces wealth, i.e. the workers, in general those who work, those who produce any kind of goods.**

The first step of a bank before the bankruptcy is all that we see happening today: liquidity support of the banks in various ways, as with the help from central banks and government = people's money guaranteed loans, bank loans from the ECB with low interest rate which then the banks lend to the governments with **higher interest rates** and others.

The second step, provided that the first step is not enough to save the banks, is the **communistic fascistic regimes**. When banks are dissolved, in the governments come Communist or left or right political parties that belong to the system, which "save the fortunes of the citizens from the evil capitalists": **nationalizing of the banks**.

With the nationalized citizens' money the banks become healthy again. Then the communistic (left or right) parties leave the governance and new ones come, liberal or democratic parties that aim to freedom, free market, healthy competition and growth... The cycle of money begins again.

Το σύστημα / The system

Τι είναι σύστημα; / What is system?

With the term system we define an organized group of people. In the case of the society, aim of the system is the exploitation of the rest people in the society.

The system can dominate in two ways: by physical violence or by mental / psychological violence. In both cases the system needs partners. In the first case the system uses people of low morals and low intelligence or traitors. In the second case the system needs the same type of people again, but the main technique here is manipulation.

If we ask today 100 people the question: "do you think there is any organized group of people that wants to dominate or rule over society, i.e. a system which exploits the society?", the 95/100 will answer that there is nothing organized behind what is happening.

On the other hand, if indeed there is a group of people that now dominates the society and the majority of 95% is wrong, then he can make a conclusion: that the system has progressed so much expertise in manipulation of people, that the 95% are not able to perceive and understand it. This means that the system has infiltrated into the society and has imposed its own model of thought. That means that the system manipulates the society, the masses and each citizen separately, that we all have incorporated the systems' standard and we considered it ours. In this case "sticks" the wonderful phrase/philosophy of [Arkas](#): "I am free to do whatever they want".

So, we decided "democratically", using the majority rule, that the 95% of the people are right rather than the 5%, that is, there is no group of people and no system that now dominates the society and the humanity. And so, without asking the 95% of the people what information they may have, which demonstrate or substantiate their view.

So, hypothetically, we think that the system has penetrated so much in our lives that we consider its model ours. If so, there should be at least the following χαρακτηριστικά to support our opinion:

- The system cannot be perceived.
- The system acts and conducts oppression without being conceived.
- The system works scientifically and not in an amateur way. The system operates with a long schedule, stealthily, in the background, methodical, analytical, patiently. The system observes, understands the needs and the trends of the people and the society and covers them. The system has evolved into a company that provides solutions to people's needs.
- The system experiments on the people and the society, in order to improve its systems of subordination and manipulation.

- The system uses the people themselves to impose its own standards, its own plans and its own choices, so the plan of the system is not to be perceived because of the self-sabotage.

But if such a powerful and sophisticated system exists today, this means that its existence is at least for several centuries, why not for millennia. But if the system exists for centuries, then much of what is happening today and much of what happened in the recent past, were “products” of the system: either happened because the system has chosen to create these events, either because the system let the facts to sprout and develop, either because the system manipulated the people, either because people were self-manipulated and self-undermined.

But, let's see some elements of the system

- The system is our friend and not our enemy.
- The system shows us who is our enemy and who is our friend.
- **Divide and conquer: The system creates discords and civil divisions of all kinds to perpetuate.**
- The system creates corruption and decay, in order to infect, corrupt and degrade its enemies.
- **The system creates castes, classes and social groups and distributes benefits.** By this way the system creates groups that work for it.
- As the system gives benefits, in the same way it can take them back. Anyone who travelled with the system has no excuse or any complaints, if at a time his privileges are gone or are removed. Everything was borrowed.
- The system divides the members of a society into two simple categories: the associates and the non- associates. The associates are traitors, non-associates are enemies.
- The system is a group, a society of people. For this reason, any other organized group within the society outside the system is an enemy of the system. Therefore, all the independent groups that do not belong to the system must be destroyed or manipulated.

Provocations

A way of action of the system is provocation: I create a setup event:

- in order to destroy my enemy
- in order to benefit from the results of the provocation
- in order the conflict / provocation to be made between different groups – that do not belong to the system - so that the system is not damaged and not seen. Instead, the opposing groups of the system to be damaged.

Participation of the system to actions and provocations

Rule first, second, third and last, while inviolable rule: the system does not appear anywhere, the system has no active participation nowhere and for no reason (unless it is threatened its existence, I suppose).

The system must be always in the background. The system creates a situation; it does not participate in it. The system prepares events; it does not participate in them: it takes advantage of them. This is why it always benefits from them. Because it saw them, because it predicted them, because it set them up, because it manipulated them, because it had taken precautions, because it was prepared, since it had instigated them, because it had fostered them.

In order the system to create events, it needs people: it needs either employees or people who are manipulated, or people who can be motivated.

The motivation and the provocation

So, if the system wants to implement **political provocations**, it should have political groups which create or participate in them.

- The political provocation groups can be political parties, political organizations and others.

Similarly, the same can happen for sports provocations, social provocations, religious provocations, economic provocations etc..

- In order the system to achieve provocations, it creates teams that play a role in the provocation, active or passive. They can also play the role of the perpetrator, of the victim or a neutral or arbitrating role. For the system, everything is a theatrical play - roles that intend in one hand the destruction of the opponent and on the other hand the increase - maintain of its power.

In order the system to have employees, it founds and manipulates groups, organizations and people.

These teams are divided into visible and hidden, open and closed, legal or illegal. For example, these organizations can be:

- Legal organizations like political parties
- Illegal or marginal organizations, like terrorist or vandal groups.

These groups are performing/executive groups and not organizational ones.

Behind those groups hide other groups that plan, organise and direct them, provide them with suitable material, and uphold them.

Pyramidal organizations

Pyramidal organizations and pyramidal schemes in general are favourite of the system. Pyramidal systems are those in which each ring of them is connected only with its neighbouring ring: with the top and the bottom and perhaps the next. They are classic hierarchical systems. Their preservation is based on absolute discipline and organization. It also relies on profit: each link has a higher profit if the junior makes his job well. This subconscious motivation method is the driving force. **None ring of the pyramid knows what it does and why.** All act as links in a chain and know that, the better they do the job entrusted to them, the more they win and of course, they will climb the stairs of the pyramid, so the personal benefit will be greater: financial and social status benefits.

Because, in a well-organized society, **the benefit is shared equally to all citizens**, while in the society of the system, the profit is different for each one. The benefit is for all temporary. **Because in the society of the system wins only the one who makes the game, i.e., only the system itself.** Because only the system knows where it goes, knows how to play and how to win. The system makes the game and the pawn follows, the pawn performs. In order for someone to understand if he is a player or a pawn, can ask a question to himself: **I create the game or I play the game of others? I take decisions or I execute decisions?**

Faith, devotion, discipline and organization are the four key elements of the pyramidal organizations.

Apart from the apparent types of organizations, there are also the hidden ones. Both types are divided into three subcategories:

1. Groups open to everyone. Anyone can be a member. But no one can enter the core / management of these organizations if he is not willing to work blindly for the system.
2. Groups open for a few with conditions. Organizations whose members are selected based on criteria that relate to their future action, to their return to the organization.
3. Groups open only to members. The members are already members of the system and already have a role in the system

What is the purpose of the system?

The system's purpose is to enslave the people and to maintain its power. To achieve this, it enslaves the people in the following areas:

Political enslavement

Political subjugation means control of the political choices and the political thinking of the people. To achieve this the system operates in two sectors:

- Creation of political **ideologies** and political systems and

- Create political organizations / parties which support these **ideologies**

Economic enslavement

Economic subjugation means control of property and wealth. To achieve that operates in three sectors:

- Possession and use of wealth through banks
- Control of the value of money through interest rates
- Controlling the flow of money through loans, economic cartels, setup crises, financial fraud, "financial-economic tools" and others.

Mental enslavement

Mental control means enslavement of the mental food. To achieve this operates in the following sectors:

- The control of the information
- The control of history
- The control of educations
- The control of new ideas / trends / **ideologies** and philosophies

Emotional enslavement

Emotional subjugation means subordination of emotions. To achieve this it is necessary to use or possess media and generally anything that can have emotional impact on people.

Religious enslavement

Religious enslavement means control of the religions, the maximum submission. The fear of the God, the fear of the death: Heaven and Hell-as. To achieve that operates in two sectors:

- In the creation of religions, sects and heresies (**ideologies**)
- In possession and manipulation of them.

By the way, where exactly exists the heaven and the Hell of the religions...?

The system creates addictions

The system does not want autonomous and independent. It wants enslaved and dependent. For this reason, the system creates dependencies. Whether physical dependencies through the possession of raw materials, goods, energy, food, water etc. or artificial dependencies, such as those derived from advertising and consumption.

Finally, the major weapons of the system, we mention them again because they are very important, are the manipulation and the motivation. Motivation and manipulation: the two vast and treacherous system tools.

That's why the system always tend to lie, to demagogue, to distort, to conceal, to subdue, to mislead, and to confuse: in order to manipulate.

Internal security and external

The primary target of the system is its own internal security and the destruction of the internal securities of its opponents.

In every country there are the secret / intelligence services and the military. The secret services are the internal security, the silent guardians of the society against invisible enemies, who exist and are active in a society. The external security is the army. If the army is lost, but the internal security remains in force, then there is the case of reconstituting the state and the society. **If the internal security is lost, then everything is lost. With lost or enslaved internal security, the game of power is lost for the defeated.**

That is why ABOVE ALL, EVERY STATE SHOULD CREATE AND PROTECT WITH ANY COST ITS OWN INTERNAL SECURITY. THE IMMUNE SYSTEM OF THE STATE AND THE SOCIETY. Internal security, the alpha and omega of the existence of any state.

Greece is an example of a country with no internal security. In 1821 we threw out the external enemy and we founded the state. But we didn't acquire the internal security and not only.

At last, is there a system or not?

If you ask my opinion about whether or not there is a system that has enslaved and exploits the society I will not tell you because this is not the purpose of the book. Indeed, to satisfy the ego of many, I will agree with 95% and I will say that yes, there is no system, no plot that today exploits the society.

But still sound in my ears the words of the prophet Habakkuk. Words that perhaps even those are too little to describe the greatness of the Chaldean Magi....

Habakkuk, chapter 1,

5 Behold ye among the heathen, and regard, and wonder marvellously: for I will work a work in your days, which ye will not believe, though it be told you.

6 For, lo, I raise up the Chaldeans, that bitter and hasty nation, which shall march through the breadth of the land, to possess the dwellingplaces that are not theirs.

7 They are terrible and dreadful: their judgment and their dignity shall proceed of themselves.

8 Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more fierce than the evening wolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far; they shall fly as the eagle that hasteth to eat.

9 They shall come all for violence: their faces shall sup up as the east wind, and they shall gather the captivity as the sand.

10 And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a scorn unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for they shall heap dust, and take it.

11 Then shall his mind change, and he shall pass over, and offend, imputing this his power unto his god.

14 And makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the creeping things, that have no ruler over them?

15 They take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their net, and gather them in their drag: therefore they rejoice and are glad.

16 Therefore they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag; **because by them their portion is fat, and their meat plenteous.**

17 Shall they therefore empty their net, and not spare continually to slay the nations?

Because still sound in my ears the last commands of Jacob to his children, a little before dying.

Genesis, chapter 49

1 And Jacob called unto his sons, and said, Gather yourselves together, that I may tell you that which shall befall you in the last days.

2 Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of Jacob; and hearken unto Israel your father.

3 Reuben, thou art my firstborn, my might, and the beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power:

4 Unstable as water, **thou shalt not excel...**

5 Simeon and Levi are brethren; instruments of cruelty are in their habitations.

6 O my soul, come not thou into their secret; unto their assembly, mine honour, be not thou united: for in their anger they slew a man, and in their selfwill they digged down a wall.

7 Cursed be their anger, for it was fierce; and their wrath, for it was cruel: **I will divide them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel.**

8 Judah, thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise: thy hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies; thy father's children shall bow down before thee.

9 Judah is a lion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up: he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up?

10 The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh????? come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be.

11 Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes:

12 His eyes shall be red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.

13 **Zebulun** shall dwell at the haven of the sea; **and he shall be for an haven of ships;** and his border shall be unto Zidon.

14 **Issachar** is a **strong ass couching down between two burdens:**

15 And he saw that rest was good, and the land that it was pleasant; and bowed his shoulder to bear, and became a servant unto tribute.

16 **Dan** shall judge his people, **as one** of the tribes of Israel.

17 **Dan** shall be a serpent by the way, an adder in the path, that biteth the horse heels, **so that his rider shall fall backward.**

18 I have waited for thy salvation, O Lord.

19 **Gad**, a **troop** shall overcome him: **but he shall overcome at the last.**

[19, Greek text: **Gad, want to pirate him pirates, but in the end, he shall be the pirate]**

20 Out of Asher his bread shall be fat, and he shall yield royal dainties.

21 **Naphtali** is a hind let loose: he giveth **goodly words.**

22 **Joseph** is a fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well; whose branches run over the wall:

23 The archers have sorely grieved him, and shot at him, and hated him:

24 But his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty God of Jacob; (from thence is the shepherd, the stone of Israel:)

25 Even **by the God of thy father**, who shall help thee; **and by the Almighty**, who shall bless thee with **blessings of heaven above, blessings of the deep that lieth under,** blessings of the breasts, and of the womb:

26 The blessings of thy father have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: they shall be on the head of Joseph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brethren.

27 **Benjamin** shall **ravin as a wolf:** in the morning he shall devour the prey, and at night he shall divide the spoil.

28 **All these are the twelve tribes of Israel:** and this is it that their father spake unto them, and blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them.

Some facts

Who is Hebrew / Εβραίος?

Says Ioannis Fourakis in his books about who is Hebrew:

"Here, maybe it should be noted that: the **Hebrews (sons of the "House of Jacob")** recognize as Hebrew (man and woman) **only him or her who is born by a Hebrew mother** and not by a Hebrew father. Through this doctrinal position they declare, even symbolically, their descent of the sky (the remains of the Atlanteans and Lemurians) and their acceptance and assimilation to the natural forces (Titan and Titaness), which provoke in our planet the psychic, disharmonious and destabilizing disturbance".

The Hebrews themselves partly agree with I. Fourakis saying that: a Hebrew is either the one who his/her mother is Hebrew or the one who has embraced Judaism.

The problem

According to the above, condition to indicate that someone is a Hebrew is either the race, or the faith of Judaism, the god of **Israel, Yahweh, El Shaddai** etc.. Taking into account that, according to the Hebrews themselves, the Hebrews were created after their exodus / expulsion from Egypt **of the House of Jacob and multitude of other people** and to mention, they were called not Hebrews but People of Israel, the following questions arise: which is the racial origin of Noah, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob etc. and who is God Israel?

Ετυμολογίες / Etymologies

Ιμπερῆ, Ιβρεῖ, Ομβροί, Εβραίοι / Hebrews (Ι. Φουράκης)

- The word Εβραίος / Hebrew comes from the Greek word Ιβρεῖ / **Ivrei**, Ομβροί / **Omvri**, Οβριός / **Omvrios**, Οβηραίος, / **Oviraeos**, Εβραίος / **Hebrew**.
- With the epithet εβραίος / hebrew is declared and defined the fugitive, the one who passes, the abominating, the απεχθής, the footy, the one that his presence generates the disgust and the abhorrence.
- **So, the epithet εβραίος / hebrew never declared and never defined, even today, a race, a nation or a religion.**

Eber, the great grandson of Shem

In Genesis (11.16) Eber is presented as the great grandson of Noah. Some, very few people, state that the Hebrews were named like this because of Eber. Η γενεαλογία is this: **Noah, Shem, Arphaxad, Salah, Eber**.

Σημίτης / Semite

Semite is called the descendant of Shem. **Shem, Ham and Japheth** were the three children of Noah. **Abraham is a descendant of Shem.**

According to the above, the Semites are nothing more than the descendants of Shem. So, they define the descend from a specific family, that happens also to be connected with the family of the **Chaldean magi - Hebrew prophets**. So, the word Semites defines the descend from a specific family and does not define a race, a nation or a religion.

Σημίτης / Semites - [Semitic](#) (wikipedia)

Says Wikipedia in the term Semites/semitic: In linguistics and ethnology, **Semitic** (from the Biblical "Shem" translated as "**name**") **was first used to refer to a language family of largely Middle Eastern origin**, now called the Semitic languages. This family includes the ancient and modern forms of; **Akkadian, Aramaic, Hebrew, Arabic**, Maltese, Canaanite/**Phoenician, Amorite**, Eblaite, Ugaritic, **Chaldean**, Mandaic, **Amharic**, among others.

As language studies are interwoven with cultural studies, the term also came to **describe the extended cultures and ethnicities**, as well as the history of these varied peoples as associated by close geographic and linguistic distribution.

The races of the earth

According to current scientific??? data, there are four races that exist on earth: the white race, the black race and the Mongolian race. As a fourth race is defined the indigenous tribes such as the Australian Aborigines. There are also cross - breed, mixes of races.

It is striking that some, like maniacs, refer to the white race as the Caucasian race. This may be due to the fact that after the flood, the only people of the white race that survived were those who lived in areas away from the sea, perhaps near the high mountains of Asia Minor to Central Asia and Central Europe.

And since we talk about racial obsessions of some, there is the issue of the Indo-European race and language, obsession probably by the same people. Maybe all of them who refer to the Indo-European race and language are not wrong. Perhaps, before the invasions and the genocides of the Turko-Mongol tribes from Central Asia, **the entire region from today's Europe to India and China, once was inhabited by people of the white race: the Greeks, the Dravides, the Sumerians, the Ionians, the Cretans, the Ionians of India, the Yunnan of China, the Yunnan of Japan, the indigenous people...**

Ισραήλ / Israel

The word **Israel / Ισραήλ** comes from the initials of the Egyptian deities **Isis – Ra – El / Ίσις – Ρα – Ελ**. This means that God Israel relates or refers to a person or persons that are presented in the mythology - religion of ancient Egypt. But, because all religions and mythologies we have looked out, refer to the same persons and events (with different characteristics and names), **then, God Israel is either an ancestor of some people who live today on earth, or a historical honoured person, not necessarily of the same origin.**

Or perhaps Israel was the ancestor of Noah, Abraham, Isaac. What we surely know, as they tell us, **is that God Israel they serve and they execute his own plans.**

As the word Hebrew, so the word Israelite / Israeli does not define a race, a religion or a nation. In the Old Testament the **Israelites / People of God Israel** were the submissive to the will of God Israel. Today Israelite/Israeli is called the citizen of Israel.

Judas, the son of Jacob

Judas is the **fourth son of Jacob** and the patriarch of one of the 12 tribes of Israel. According to Genesis (κεφ. 29.35), Jacob **named his fourth son Judas to praise the Lord**: «And she conceived again (Rachel the wife of Jacob), and bare a son: and she said, **Now will I praise the Lord: therefore she called his name Judah; and left bearing....**»

According to the above, the God of Jacob is named Judas and the faithful to this god are named Judeans / Ιουδαίοι, from where the religion of Judaism comes.

Ιουδαίος (επίθετο) / Judean (epithet) (Πηγή: Ι. Φουράκης)

According to the Greek language as **ιούδας / judas** is defined the deceitful, the deceiver and the thief. The epithet **Ιουδαίος / judean** means hostile, enemy, lethal, deleterious, miserable.

Σιών & Σιονιστής / Zion & Zionist - [Πηγές, Wikipedia και Εβραϊκές ιστοσελίδες]

α) Says the website www.jewishvirtuallibrary.org:

«Zionism is the national movement for the return of the Jewish people to their homeland and the resumption of Jewish sovereignty in the Land of Israel. Has come to include the development of the State of Israel and the protection of the Jewish nation in Israel. Zionism avocated, from inception, tangible as well as spiritual aims».

β) Says the website www.britannica.com:

«**Zionism**, Jewish nationalist movement that has had as its goal the creation and support of a Jewish national state in Palestine, the ancient homeland of the Jews

(Hebrew: Eretz Yisra'el, "the Land of Israel"). Though Zionism originated in eastern and central Europe in the latter part of the 19th century, it is in many ways a continuation of the ancient nationalist attachment of the Jews and of the Jewish religion to the historical region of Palestine, where one of the hills of ancient Jerusalem was called Zion».

y) Says Wikipedia:

«**Zionism** ([Hebrew](#): ציונות, *Tsiyonut*) is a form of nationalism of Jews and Jewish culture that supports a Jewish nation state in territory defined as the Land of Israel. Zionism supports Jews upholding their Jewish identity and **opposes the assimilation of Jews into other societies and has advocated the return of Jews to Israel** as a means for **Jews to be liberated** from anti-Semitic discrimination, exclusion, and persecution that has occurred in other societies....

After almost two millennia of existence of the Jewish diaspora without a national state, the Zionist movement was founded in the late 19th century by secular Jews, largely **as a response by Ashkenazi Jews** to rising anti-Semitism in Europe, exemplified by the [Dreyfus Affair](#) in France and the [Anti-Jewish pogroms in the Russian Empire](#).^[10] The political movement was formally established by the Austro-Hungarian journalist [Theodor Herzl](#) in 1897 following the publication of his book [Der Judenstaat](#). At that time, the movement sought to encourage Jewish migration to the **Ottoman Palestine**.»

[Author's note: Ottoman Palestine. I.e., wikipedia considers that the Palestine was Ottoman.]

In summary, the three websites above say that:

Zionism was a movement created by a particular caste of Hebrews, the Ashkenazi Jews in order another caste of Hebrews, apart from their own caste, to be transferred to Israel and found there the Jewish state of Israel. **The motive to achieve this goal was the Jewish religion, which states the return of the Hebrews to their fatherland and the reason was the growing anti-Semitism in Europe.**

Zionists oppose the assimilation of Jews/Hebrews into other societies and try to continue to send Jews to Israel, so the Jews are liberated from anti-Semitic discrimination, exclusion, and persecution. Zionism is connected with the ancient Jewish/Hebrews ties and took its name from a hill in ancient Jerusalem with the name Zion.

[Author's note: At the region where today is Israel, a few decades ago (and for thousand years more) the region was occupied by the Palestinians, who have been almost 100% genocided.]

Finally, who are the Hebrews; (Wikipedia & and other internet sources)

1 – Semites, Saxons and the People of Israel

There are some websites and books - mostly Anglo-Saxon - which argue that the Anglo-Saxons are Semites. Indeed, some of them consider themselves the chosen people of God Israel.

For example, in the website <http://anglo-saxonisrael.com/site/saxoncreed>, Christian Anglo-Saxons claim that they are the true Semites, they are the chosen people of God Israel and not the Hebrews, nor the Jews (Sehpardim or Askenazim). **The same claim laso that Buddha was a Saxon.**

<http://www.anglo-saxonisrael.com/docAncHist/buddhasaxon.html>

Other websites are <http://www.atam.org/> and <http://christogenea.org/>.

2 – Hebrews about Hebrews / Οι Εβραίοι για τους Εβραίους

According with the Hebrews, apart from the discrimination they do to themselves - Hebrews from a mother and Jew because of faith - there are also other categories of Jews & Hebrews. Overall we have:

2α) Hebrew - Jewish: Hebrews regardless of race and ethnicity who believe in Judaism. Something similar as the ordinary Christians, Islamists, etc.. They are the first line Jews: those who are first accused by the non-Jews, those who are used as a shield by the other types of Jews. They are the easy victims for the ones and the expendable for the others.

2β) [Hebrew - Jewish - Jews Sephardim](#). **Sephardi Jews** is a general term referring to the descendants of the Jews who lived in the Iberian Peninsula before their expulsion in the Alhambra Decree. It can also refer to those who use a Sephardic style of liturgy or would otherwise define themselves in terms of the Jewish customs and traditions which originated in the Iberian Peninsula. Some sources want the Sephardim Hebrew-jew-ish to originate initially from Middle East, north Africa and Spain.

[Author's note: The Sephardic Jews according to historical data, seem to be the ones who migrate frequently. Settle in any area, become employees of the regimes around the world and work for them. It is the means, they are the people who are used by the system to do the dirty work against the local populations. They migrate, they ally, they serve, they receive privileges, they enslave, they destroy communities and they leave. For the truth, they do not leave alone. Their way of leaving is normally associated with set up incidents / provocations, which are also called as expulsions / exiles / deportations. The destination place is not by chance: they migrate in developing or developed areas with good prospects. Also, their place of migration comes as an order from the superior / senior Jews, who guide and protect them.]

2y) [Ashkenazi Jews](#). **Ashkenazi Jews**, also known as **Ashkenazic Jews** or **Ashkenazim** ("The Jews of Ashkenaz"), are the Jews descended from the **medieval Jewish communities** along the Rhine in Germany from Alsace in the south to the Rhineland in the north.

The name **Ashkenazi** derives from the biblical figure of [Ashkenaz](#), the first son of [Gomer](#), and an [Japhetic](#) patriarch in the Table of Nations (Genesis 10). The γενεαλογία is like this: **Noah, Japeth, Gomer, Ashkenaz**. **Japeth** is associated by some (also by the well known counterfeiter of history, para-historian Flavius Josephus) with the **Titan Iapetus** of the Greek mythology. **Iapetus** had four children: **Atlas, Epimetheus, Prometheus and Menoitios**.

In the **rabbinic literature**, the kingdom of **Ashkenaz** was first associated with the **Scythian region**, then later with the Slavic territories and, from the 11th century onwards, with northern Europe and Germany. **The Jews living in these regions associated with Ashkenaz's kingdom thus came to call themselves the Ashkenazi**. Later, Jews from Western and Central Europe also came to be called Ashkenazi because **the main centers of Jewish learning were located in Germany**.

Many Ashkenazi Jews **later migrated, largely eastward**, forming communities in non German-speaking areas, including **Bohemia, Hungary, Poland, Belarus, Lithuania, Russia, Ukraine, Romania**, and elsewhere between the 11th and 19th centuries.

[**Author's note:** read also about Khazar kingdom (Eastern Skythia) and origins of Ashkenazi Jews.]

- As wikipedia informs us: "Most Jewish communities with extended histories in Europe are Ashkenazim, **with the exception of those associated with the [Mediterranean](#) region**".

Wikipedia in the term [Ashkenaz](#) says also:

According to [Jeremiah 51:27](#), a kingdom of Ashkenaz was called together with Ararat and Minni against Babylon. The location of this kingdom, however, is not clear and is not mentioned again, nor is there any clear non-biblical reference to the kingdom. **Ashkenaz is often identified with the Scythians and Sarmatians**, due in part to the use of the name "**Ashkuz**" = **Saka** for the Scythians in Assyrian Akkadian inscriptions. It may also refer to the **Phrygians**, who according to Homer's [Iliad](#) settled around Lake Ascania. **The Gimirri or Gomer (father of Ashkenaz) had previously been associated the Cimmerians**.

Isaac Asimov has proposed a theory that **biblical Ashkenaz** arose from **Ashkūz = the Scythians** by an old misreading of י (nun) for ו (vav).

In the rabbinic literature, the kingdom of Ashkenaz was first associated with the Scythian region, then later with the Slavic territories, and, **from the 11th century**

onwards, with northern Europe and Germany. The region of Ashkenaz was centred on what is now the westernmost part of Germany. Its geographic extent did not coincide with the German Christian principalities of the time and included northern France. How the name of Ashkenaz came to be associated, in the rabbinic literature, with the Rhineland is a subject of speculation.

Finally, in rabbinic literature from the 11th century, Ashkenaz is believed to be the ruler of a kingdom in the North and of the Northern and **Germanic people**.

- **Gomer, in the book of Hezekiel (chapter 38) was an ally of Gog, ruler of the land of Magog.**

Askenaz in “Royal genealogies” (1732), by [James Anderson](#)

Askenaz, or Askanes, called by [Aventinus](#) Tuisco the Giant, and by others [Tuisto](#) or Tuizo (whom Aventinus makes the 4th son of Noah, and that he was born after the flood, but without authority) was sent by Noah into Europe, after the flood 131 years, with 20 Captains, and made a settlement near the [Tanais](#), on the West coast of the [Euxin sea](#) (by some called Asken from him) and there founded the kingdom of the Germans and the Sarmatians... when Askenaz himself was 24 years old, for he lived above 200 years, and reigned 176.

The 20 captains or dukes that came with Askenaz are: **Sarmata**, from whom [Sarmatia](#); **Dacus or Danus** – Dania or Denmark; **Geta** from whom the [Getae](#); **Gotha** from whom the [Goths](#); **Tibiscus**, people on the river [Tibiscus](#); **Mocia** - [Mysia](#); **Phrygus or Brigus** - [Phrygia](#); **Thynus** - [Bithynia](#); **Dalmata** - [Dalmatia](#); **Jader** – [Jadera Colonia](#); **Albanus** from whom [Albania](#); **Zavus** – the river [Save](#); **Pannus** – [Pannonia](#); **Salon** - the town [Sale](#), **Azalus** – the [Azali](#); **Hister** – [Istria](#); **Adulas, Dietas, Ibalus** – people that of old dwelt between the rivers [Oenus](#) and [Rhenus](#); **Epirus**, from whom [Epirus](#).

Askenaz had a brother called Scytha (say the Germans) the father of the [Scythians](#), for which the Germans have of old been called Scythians too...

Tuisto or Tuisco

- According to [Tacitus's Germania \(98 CE\)](#), **Tuisto** (or **Tuisco**) is the divine ancestor of the [Germanic peoples](#). Tacitus relates that "ancient songs" (*Latin carminibus antiquis*) of the **Germanic peoples** celebrated Tuisto as "**a god, born of the earth**" (*deum terra editum*). These songs further attributed to him a son, [Mannus](#), who in turn had [three](#) sons, the offspring of whom were referred to as [Ingaevones](#), [Herminones](#) and [Istaevones](#), living near the Ocean (*proximi Oceano*), in the interior (*medii*), and the remaining parts (*ceteri*) of the geographical region of [Germania](#), respectively.^[7] Tuisto is equated to the [Indic/Vedic Tvastar](#).

- Connections have been proposed between the 1st century figure of Tuisto and the hermaphroditic primeval being Ymir in later Norse mythology...

Old Testament and origins of the Hebrews

Noah, the chosen of God Israel was the only one - at least in the Western world - **who knew of the impendent disaster, as he was the only one who had been warned by the God Israel for the flood.**

Says Old Testament, Genesis, chapter 9

«8 And God spake unto Noah, and to his sons with him, saying 9 And I, behold, I establish my covenant with you, and with your seed after you».

It seems that the contemporary Hebrew / Jew race, or the maternal Jews (those born by a Hebrew mother) are the descendants of Noah. Given that no historical data that refers to the time before the great flood, present words like Hebrew, Jew, Israel, Jerusalem, Sabaoth etc., those people or beings, i.e., the ancestors of Noah, **should have had another name in the pre-flood era**, which we must find. Unless these beings did not exist before the last deluge, but came/created after it.

But there are some words that are of questioning: **China/Sina, Zion, Zionist, Is-Ra-El, El Shaddai, Jentai, Jade, Judas**. Who is ultimately the **Zionist**, who is **Judas**, which is **Zion** and which is **Jerusalem**?

Old Testament: Zion, daughter of Zion, Israel, Jerusalem, daughter of Babylon, Sabaoth etc..

In the Old Testament, prophet **Jeremiah** in chapter 51 prophecies the destruction of Babylon and the genocide of the Babylonians by the Hebrew-Jews-Jewish, the Medes, the **Ashchenaz**, the **Zion**, the god Israel and more.

1 Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will raise up against Babylon, and against them that dwell in the midst of them that rise up against me, a destroying wind;

2 And will send unto Babylon fanners, that shall fan her, and shall empty her land: for in the day of trouble they shall be against her round about.

4 Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the **Chaldeans**, and they that are thrust through in her streets.

5 For **Israel** hath not been forsaken, nor **Judah** of his God, **of the Lord of hosts**; though their land was filled with sin against the **Holy One of Israel**.

9 **We would have healed Babylon**, but she is not healed: forsake her, and let us go every one into his own country: for her judgment reacheth unto heaven, and is lifted up even to the skies. [⁹ - **'We tried to cure Babylon; she has got no better.'**]

11 Make bright the arrows; gather the shields: **the Lord hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Medes:** for his device is against Babylon, to destroy it; **because it is the vengeance of the Lord,** the vengeance of his temple.

19 The portion of Jacob is not like them; for he is the former of all things: and Israel is the rod of his inheritance: the Lord of hosts is his name.

20 **Thou art my battle axe and weapons of war: for with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms;**

22 With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces old and young; and with thee will I break in pieces the young man and the maid;

23 I will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen; and with thee will I break in pieces captains and rulers.

24 And I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Chaldea all their evil that they have done in **Zion** in your sight, saith the Lord.

25 Behold, I am against thee, O destroying mountain, saith the Lord, which destroyest all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, and will make thee a burnt mountain.

26 And they shall not take of thee a stone for a corner, **nor a stone for foundations; but thou shalt be desolate for ever, saith the Lord.**

27 **Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, prepare the nations against her,** call together against her the kingdoms of **Ararat, Minni,** and **Ashchenaz;** appoint a captain against her; cause the horses to come up as the rough caterpillers.

28 **Prepare against her the nations with the kings of the Medes, the captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of his dominion.**

29 **And the land shall tremble and sorrow:** for every purpose of the Lord shall be performed against Babylon, to make the land of Babylon a desolation without an inhabitant.

33 **For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel;** The daughter of Babylon is like a threshingfloor, it is time to thresh her: yet a little while, and the time of her harvest shall come.

35 **The violence done to me and to my flesh be upon Babylon, shall the inhabitant of Zion say; and my blood upon the inhabitants of Chaldea, shall Jerusalem say.**

Let's see now what prophet Zechariah says in chapter 9

9 Rejoice greatly, O **daughter of Zion;** shout, O **daughter of Jerusalem:** behold, thy King cometh unto thee...

13 When I have bent **Judah** for me, filled the bow with Ephraim, and **raised up thy sons, O Zion,** against thy sons, O Greece, and made thee as the sword of a mighty man.

[Note: Ephraim was the child of **Josef** with the daughter of an **Egyptian priest**]

Lamentations of Jeremiah, chapter 1

4 The ways of Zion do mourn, because none come to the solemn feasts: all her gates are desolate: her priests sigh, her virgins are afflicted, and she is in bitterness.

6 And from the **daughter of Zion** all her beauty is departed: her princes are become like harts that find no pasture, and they are gone without strength before the pursuer.

17 Zion spreadeth forth her hands, and there is none to comfort her: the Lord hath commanded concerning **Jacob**, that his adversaries should be round about him: **Jerusalem** is as a menstruous woman among them.

Ἠσαΐας, κεφ. 1 (Isaiah)

3 The ox knoweth his owner, and the **ass** his master's **crib**: **but Israel doth not know, my people doth not consider.**

4 Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the Lord, they have provoked the **Holy One of Israel** unto anger, they are gone away backward.

6 (The daughter Zion in greek texts) From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness in it; but wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment.

8 And the daughter of Zion is left as a cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of cucumbers, as a besieged city.

21 How is the faithful city (Zion in greek texts) become an harlot! **it was full of judgment**; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.

26 ... afterward thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, the faithful city.

27 Zion shall be redeemed with judgment, and her converts with righteousness.

Ἠσαΐας, κεφ. 51

3 For the Lord shall comfort Zion: he will comfort all her waste places; and he will make her wilderness like Eden, and her desert like the garden of the Lord; joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving, and the voice of melody.

15 But I am the Lord thy God, that divided the sea, whose waves roared: **The Lord of hosts** is his name. (<http://www.lds.org/scriptures/ot/isa/51?lang=eng>)

¹⁵ I am Yahweh your God who stirs up the sea, making its waves roar -- **Yahweh Sabaoth** is my name. (<http://www.catholic.org/bible/book.php?id=29>)

Ἠσαΐας, κεφ. 52

1 Awake, awake; put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, **O Jerusalem, the holy city**: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean.

2 Shake thyself from the dust; arise, and sit down, O Jerusalem: loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, **O captive daughter of Zion.**

Ἡσαΐας, κεφ. 57

3 But draw near hither, **ye sons of the sorceress, the seed of the adulterer and the whore.**

4 Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom make ye a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue? are ye not children of transgression, a seed of falsehood,

5 Enflaming yourselves with idols under every green tree, **slaying the children in the valleys under the cliffs of the rocks?**

Ἡσαΐας, κεφ. 59

20 And the Redeemer shall come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression in **Jacob**, saith the Lord.

Ἡσαΐας, κεφ. 60

9 Surely the isles shall wait for me, and the ships of Tarshish first, **to bring thy sons from far, their silver and their gold with them,** unto the name of the Lord thy God, and to the **Holy One of Israel**, because he hath glorified thee.

12 For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted.

14 The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised **thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet;** and they shall call thee, **The city of the Lord, The Zion of the Holy One of Israel.**

16 Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that I the Lord am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the **mighty One of Jacob.**

21 Thy people also shall be all righteous: they shall inherit the land for ever, the branch of my planting, the work of my hands, that I may be glorified.

Ἡσαΐας, κεφ. 62

1 For **Zion's** sake will I not hold my peace, and for **Jerusalem's** sake I will not rest, **until the righteousness thereof** go forth as brightness, and the salvation thereof as a lamp that burneth.

11 Behold, the Lord hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, Say ye to the **daughter of Zion,** Behold, thy salvation cometh; behold, his reward is with him, and his work before him.

So, what does the Old Testament and the prophets of God Israel tell us about Zion, Zionists and the people of Israel?

- Zion and Jerusalem are not one but two: there is the **initial Zion and Jerusalem**, which, probably, are the places that God Israel lives and there are also the **daughters of them**, which probably refer to the known Jerusalem.
- The words Israel, Jacob, Sabaoth, Zion, Jerusalem, Judas, Yahweh, El Shaddai define either the God of the prophets, or the chosen people of the Lord of the prophets on earth.
- **The kings and the generals of the Medes are destined to rule and dominate the world, the kingdoms of Ararat, Minni, and Ashchenaz belong to the people of Israel, who, together with the Chaldean magi, and all those who comprise the branch of His planting and the work of His hands on earth:**

«Then ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molten images, and quite pluck down all their high places: And ye shall dispossess the inhabitants of the land, and dwell therein: **for I have given you the land to possess it**». (Numbers, 33: 52-53)

«And thou shalt consume all the people which the Lord thy God shall deliver thee; thine eye shall have no pity upon them » (Deuteronomy /Δευτερονόμιον 7, 16).

«For a fire is kindled in mine anger, and shall burn unto the lowest hell, and shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains. I will heap mischiefs upon them; I will spend mine arrows upon them. They shall be burnt with hunger, and devoured with burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust. The sword without, and terror within, shall destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling also with the man of gray hairs. I said, I would scatter them into corners, I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men» (Δευτερονόμιον 32, 23-26).

Etc., etc., etc.

Ο Κόκκυξ / Κούκος – The Cuckoo

The Cuckoo is a transient bird. It arrives to Italy around April and migrates in September. Its voice, though monotonous, is sensual and sweet. It flies without interruption with maximum agility, as the hawks without moving their wings.

All the birds take a great care for their new-borns. Only the cuckoo abandons them.

Thelia (Θήλεια), a famous ornithologist (ορνιθολόγος), says that, as the cuckoo bear the eggs, it puts them on the grass and then, it conceals them into its wide mouth, flies and **puts the egg into a nest of another bird, beside the eggs of the other bird.**

Thus the philosopher Rousseau, the cuckoo forcibly imitating, exposed his children to the alimony of orphan children. But the cuckoo usually chooses nests of υπολαΐδων (Hypolaidēs?), κοσσύφων (blackbird?) and others, always of insectivorous birds. The same does for all of its eggs (usually 5-6) in different nests each time. **The birds which hatch the eggs of the cuckoo, do not notice this incident, but instead, take care and grow up the new-born cuckoo as if it was their child.**

But very quickly the new-born cuckoo rewards its step-mother with ingratitude. Growing more than its nest mates, after a time it accommodates with difficulty to the nest and then, it acts inhumanly, in order to acquire commodiousness: it goes in the depth of the nest, takes one by one all the new-born birds and throws them out of the nest, until it releases the nest from the legal owners and become the ruler of it. So, the poor birds which constructed the nest and were useful as parents for the new-born cuckoo, lose all their children.

But the bad things do not stop here. The new-born intruder cuckoo stays in the nest and the legal birds do not find peace and rest because they have always to go and find food for the cuckoo, which, as it eats the food, it shouts and grabs the food, as it is grand and gluttonous.

The eggs of the cuckoo are for those birds a real infliction, as the Vampire of the tales of eastern people, who think that it brings grief and desolation when it enters the house.

The genocide of the humanity and the animals of the inheritance of Israel

Prophet Isaiah in chapter 34 tells us the wrath of God and the massacres, the genocides and the looting He and His chosen people do and will do on earth:

Text is from <http://www.lds.org/scriptures/ot/isa/34?lang=eng>

With red colour from <http://www.catholic.org/bible/book.php?id=29>

2 For the indignation of the Lord is upon all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter.

3 Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.

Next, the prophet says that the slaughtering is to come from the sky/heaven

4 And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the **heavens** shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree.

5 For my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon Idumea, and upon the people of my curse, to judgment.

6 The sword of the Lord is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for the Lord hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea.

7 And the **unicorns [oxen]** shall come down with them, and the **bullocks** with the **bulls**; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.

8 For it is the day of the Lord's vengeance, and the year of recompences **for the controversy of Zion**.

9 And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.

10 It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: **from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever.**

Then, after the complete destruction and desolation of earth, the God of Israel makes a statement for those who will inherit the earth

11 But the **cormorant [pelican]** and the **bittern [hedgehog]** shall possess it; the **owl** also and the **raven** shall dwell in it: and he shall stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones of emptiness.

12 They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none shall be there, and all her princes shall be nothing.

13 And thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof: and it shall be an habitation of **dragons [jackals]**, and a court for **owls [ostriches]**.

14 The **wild beasts of the desert** [**wild cats**] shall also meet with the **wild beasts of the island** [**hyenas**] , and the **satyr** shall cry to his fellow; the **screech owl** [**Lilith**] [**Cuckoo in greek texts**] also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest.

15 There shall the **great owl** [**snake**] make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: there shall the **vultures** also be gathered, every one with her mate.

16 Seek ye out of the book of the Lord, and read: **no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate:** for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them.

17 And he hath cast the lot for them, **and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein.**

Conspiracies or reality

The Protocols of the Elders of Zion

The protocols of the elders of Zion is a book which first appeared in Russia around 1900. It has since been translated into many languages, has sold millions of copies worldwide and has become the subject of discussion and debate by many.

The subject of the book is the tactic, the methodology, the means and strategies must be followed by Jews - Zionists, to enslave the world.

The author of the book is unknown. Unknown is the way the book first appeared: it might have been stolen, maybe leaked, perhaps it was deliberately released by this mysterious way, perhaps it was a provocation, perhaps this is the particular method used by the Zionists to present in public their program. And this is what we will try to do in this article: to look at the data and the potential correlations between persons, events and things.

The data of the book:

A) The existence of the book. This book exists; no one can deny its existence and its content. Somebody wrote it and made it appear in Russia around 1900.

B) The author of the book. Highly educated, cultured, and deeply aware of the issues on history, society, economy, politics, military, media, etc.. But the important element is that the author is presented as someone who has a deep knowledge of the politics, society, power and how to enforce it to the people.

Γ) The success of prediction. Although the book was written 100 years ago, the success of forecasting approaches 100%. Whatever is written in the book happened to the real world, almost as it is written in the book, and is happening until today. One hundred years of full verification of the history.

Thus, the important issue that needs examination is not who wrote the book, nor how it was released.

The important questions are two:

- α) who applies and fully complies with the instructions of the book and
- β) who has the infrastructure, the organization and the power to implement all that is written in the book and what particular attributes and powers should he have.

Answers:

Beginning from the second question. **According to all that are written in the book**, the team which follows and applies the instructions printed on it, must have the following characteristics and be able to perform the following actions:

- Have a network of people around the world
- Not to be visible
- Have political power or be able to exercise significant political influence
- Have enormous economic/money power and ownership

- Have in its organization groups operating on the fringes, which can wear out the nations and terrorize citizens
- Have the power to stimulate economic wars
- Have the ability to create and promote political ideologies, parties and organizations
- Have the ability to run in the background
- Possess or have influence on a large portion of the media, so as to influence and manipulate society and politicians
- Have the power through political organizations, social organizations and media to distract, to confuse, to propagandize, to manipulate, to direct people
- Be able to degenerate nations and creates divisions and conflicts
- Have the opportunity to promote their own politicians or others who serve their purposes
- Have the power to influence the culture, education and upbringing of young people
- To possess gold
- Have the ability to move people from country to country and from region to region, in order to create social disparity, divisions and dysfunction, weakening the societies
- Be able to create wealth and poverty in order to dehumanize the crowds, promoting also the immorality
- Be able to use the contradictions that exist in a society in order to create divisions and civil strife and maintain its power
- Have the ability to manipulate the masses for its own purposes
- Have the ability to create religions and religious wars
- Have the ability to manipulate senior judges, legislators and the judiciary
- Have the ability to create or dissolve states to create or destroy currencies
- Have the ability to manipulate the minds of people and the society and as a result, the economic, political, social and other **ideologies**
- Have the ability to kill without being perceived, and the killings to be attributed to natural causes
- Have the ability to manipulate, to deceive, to exploit and to destroy and at the same time to present all these as progress and prosperity
- Have the ability to create economic monopolies
- Have the ability to arm and disarm nations and groups
- Have the ability to create economic theories, economic-commercial monopolies and to control trade
- Have the potential to cause damages and then, to appear as a saviour giving the corresponding antidote
- Assistants of the group which try to control the world are people outside this group. People who are covered with immorality, ignorance, illiteracy, ambition, adventurism, narrow short-term self-interest and others.

Aim of this team

The ultimate goal of this group of people, as stated in the book, is not the acquisition of power for them. They say that they are ordinary soldiers of an ideology and a purpose. As they say, they belong to the chosen people of Israel and their ultimate goal is to lead humanity into:

- A world government of communistic – police ruled type,
- whose king will be a descendant of the blood of Zion,
- and the enslaved citizens will be obliged to worship only god Israel

Finally, the book makes a reference to China

In [chapter 7](#) the author of the book says that, in order for the countries to be enslaved and for the politicians to obey the orders of the Zionists, the Zionists will control the weapon market. In case some of the countries do not obey their commandments, they will create neighbour or global wars. (Just remind to the reader that the book was written in 1900)

So, the book says:

«3. We must be in a position to respond to every act of opposition by war with the neighbours of that country which dares to oppose us: but if these neighbours should also venture to stand collectively together against us, then we must offer resistance by a universal war... 6. In a word, to sum up our system of keeping the governments of the goyim in Europe in check, we shall show our strength **to one of them** by terrorist attempts **and to all**, if we allow the possibility of a general rising against us, we shall respond with the guns of **America or China or Japan.**»

Other notes:

A) According to the Protocols of the Elders of Zion, the masonic lodges are nothing more than information and influence offices, filled with people who wittingly or unwittingly help the Zionists.

In particular, in [chapter 15](#) is written: «Meantime, however, until we come into our kingdom, we shall act in the contrary way: **we shall create and multiply free masonic lodges** in all the countries of the world, absorb into them all who may become or who are prominent in public activity, for these lodges we shall find our principal intelligence office and means of influence.»

B) If someone wants to tell a bravo to the Zionists and learn something from them, this is the administration, the manipulation and the motivation of the people. A contemporary, continuous and lifetime Human Resource Management, for thousands of years.

f) Let us remind to the readers that all of the things written in this section, are written based on the book «The protocols of the elders of Zion».

Finally, question A, that is, who applies and fully complies with the instructions of the book, we think it is already answered by the data presented in this book until this point.

Illuminati card game

Introduction

Game A – Illuminati

Illuminati is a standalone card game made by [Steve Jackson Games](#) (SJG), inspired by [The Illuminatus! Trilogy](#) by [Robert Anton Wilson](#) and [Robert Shea](#).

The game was first released in 1982 and was upgraded to the full-color deluxe version, **Deluxe Illuminati**, you see today in 1999.

The card game Illuminati has five expansions:

- Illuminati: Brainwash
- Illuminati: Y2K
- Illuminati: Bavarian Fire Drill
- Illuminati: Mutual assured Distraction
- Illuminati: Crime Lords

Game B – Illuminati, New World Order

Illuminati: New World Order (INWO) is a collectible card game (CCG) that was released in 1995 by [Steve Jackson Games](#), based on their original boxed game [Illuminati](#), which in turn was inspired by [The Illuminatus! Trilogy](#). *INWO* won the Origins Award for *Best Card Game* in 1997. **Since then, there is not a newer version.**

The game has two expansions:

- Assassins
- Inwo subgenius

--- . ---

I – Illuminati New World Order and reality

The **Illuminati now**, although it is a board game, it has been proven prophetic for many events that occurred in the recent past or events that occur today. Just like the Protocols of the Elders of Zion. Let's see some [cards of the game](#), which relate to events **which have already happened in reality**.

- **Combined disasters:** The title of the card is «**Combined disasters**» and depicts the clock “**Wako clock**”, in the building **Ginza in Tokyo, Japan**. The time which is shown in the card, is rather the time that occurred the **earthquake** in Japan, which in turn caused a **tsunami** resulting in considerable damages on the coast line of Japan and also destruction in the nuclear factory (production of electricity) in the coastal city **Sendai**. The two disasters demonstrated by the

card (combined disasters), was the **original earthquake** and the **tsunami** that followed. The disaster occurred on March 11, 2011.

- **Pentagon & Terrorist Nuke:** The two cards demonstrate a "terrorist" attack to the twin towers of the **World Trade Center** and the **Pentagon**. The disaster occurred on September 9, 2001.
- **Princess Di:** The card says that «Princess Di and her puppets are immune to attack by your rivals, peaceful or Liberal groups, **except for media**». Diana was killed in 31 August 1997 during a chase by the paparazzi, as it is said.

So, the cards of the game prophesied three events of great importance, one of which relates to natural disasters. Based on these data we can make two assumptions:

- The creator of the game knew already from 1995 what was going to happen in the future, that is, he was a prophet, or
- someone follows with absolute faith the commands of the game and certainly has the ability to carry them out.

In both cases, what interests us is the same as the protocols: **who is the one that has the potential to provide / prophesize or who has the ability to perform the above actions with absolute accuracy** and who has so much power and strength to be able to make terrorist attacks, earthquakes and many others listed on the cards.

Presentation of some more cards of the game:

There are many cards that are identical to many events that are happening today and many other cards that refer to events which have happened in reality. Let's look at a few, very few examples.

Three cards with events that happen today:

- **Dictatorship:** The card demonstrates the support of the Illuminati to Dictators.
- **Revolution!:** The card shows various dictatorships overthrown by rebels. In the card is depicted a dictator who can be compared to Gaddafi and the area shown on the card is a city similar to those you meet in North Africa and the Middle East.
- **Earthquake projector:** Shows the system's capability to create earthquakes. On March 20, 2012 held in Mexico a [planned earthquake exercise](#), except that in the scheduled day and time of the exercise, there was a real earthquake.

Eight cards with events that have not happened until today:

- **NOW, Bigger business:** the card shows a Multinational company name like Sysco (could be Cosco). The company is on a map in a region like China / Sina.
- **NOW, Don't forget to smash the state:** Don't forget to smash the state.

- **NOW, Tax reform:** the card shows a guillotine, blood and beheaded people due to taxation.
- **NOW, World hunger:** world hunger
- **NOW, world war three:** world war three

From the expansion game Assassins, let's note three cards:

- **Population reduction:** Population reduction
- **Vladimir Zhirinovsky:** Amongst other, Zhirinovsky is a member of the Jewish organization Council of Europe (not European Council)
- **Tape runs Out:** The card shows earth exploding in two. The only way I can think how earth can be exploded, is the **Cern plant for experiments**, which has as a logo **three 6**.

Αποκάλυψη του Ιωάννη
Revelation

Προφητείες & Εσχατολογικά κείμενα

Nostradamus

His life

Michel de Nostredame or simple **Nostradamus**, was a French **apothecary** and **reputed seer** who published collections of prophecies that have since become famous worldwide. His most known work is **Les Propheties - The prophecies**, first published in 1555.

Michel de Nostredame was born in 1503 in [Saint-Rémy-de-Provence](#) in the south of France. The latter's family had originally been Jewish, but Jaume's father, Guy Gassonet, had converted to Catholicism around 1455, taking the Christian name "Pierre" and the surname "Nostredame".

Nostradamus, after his second visit to Italy, began to move away from medicine and move towards the **occultism**.

The prophecies

The quatrains, published in a book titled **Les Propheties (The Prophecies)**, received a mixed reaction when they were published. Some people thought Nostradamus was a servant of evil, a fake, or insane, while **many of the elite thought his quatrains were spiritually-inspired prophecies**. Nostradamus himself encouraged this belief. [Catherine de Médicis](#), the queen consort of King [Henri II of France](#), was one of Nostradamus' greatest admirers.

Some accounts of Nostradamus's life state that he was afraid of being persecuted for heresy by the Inquisition, but neither prophecy nor astrology fell in this bracket, and he would have been in danger only if he had practiced magic to support them. In fact, his relationship with the Church was always excellent.

Orus (Horus) – Apollo

A manuscript normally known as the [Orus Apollo](#) also exists in the Lyon municipal library. It is a purported translation of an ancient Greek work on Egyptian hieroglyphs based on later Latin versions.

The sources of Nostradamus

Recent research suggests that much of his prophetic work **paraphrases collections of ancient end-of-the-world prophecies (mainly Bible-based), supplemented with references to historical events** and anthologies of omen reports, and then projects those into the future in part with the aid of comparative horoscopy.

Also:

- **His historical sources** include easily identifiable passages from **Livy, Suetonius, Plutarch** and other classical historians, as well as from **medieval chroniclers** such as [Geoffrey of Villehardouin](#) and [Jean Froissart](#).

- **Many of his astrological references** are taken almost word for word from [Richard Roussat](#)'s *Livre de l'estat et mutations des temps* of 1549–50.
- One of his major prophetic sources was evidently the [Mirabilis Liber](#) (Book of miracles) of 1522, which contained a range of prophecies by **Pseudo-Methodius**, the **Tiburtine Sibyl**, Joachim of Fiore, Savonarola and others. This book had enjoyed considerable success and was republished.
- Further material was gleaned from the *De honesta disciplina* of 1504 by [Petrus Crinitus](#), which included extracts from [Michael Psellos](#)'s *De daemonibus*, and the [De Mysteriis Aegyptiorum](#) (Concerning the mysteries of Egypt...), **a book on Chaldean and Assyrian magic by Iamblichus, a 4th century Neo-Platonist.**

[Note: I recommend the readers to read about Michael Psellos.]

Apocalypse of John / Αποκάλυψη του Ιωάννη

The **Book of Revelation** is one of the 27 books of the New Testament. According to the mainstream Christian tradition, the book is considered to have been written by the Apostle John ([John of Patmos](#)) the period he was exiled to Patmos in 96 AD, during the 14th year of the reign of Emperor Domitian. **But the authorship of the text has been questioned**, with the first serious question to be formulated by Dionysius of Alexandria (247-265).

Η Αποκάλυψη / Revelation είναι ένα προφητικό - εσχατολογικό βιβλίο.

We present some excerpts από την Αποκάλυψη:

Κεφάλαιο 1 / Chapter 1

1 The Revelation of Jesus Christ, which God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and he sent and signified it by his angel unto his servant John

7 Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him

8 I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty

12 And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, I saw seven golden candlesticks;

13 And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man...

16 And he had in his right hand seven stars: and out of his mouth went a sharp twoedged sword...

Κεφάλαιο 2 / Chapter 2

9 I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou art rich) and I know the blasphemy of them **which say they are Jews, and are not**, but are the synagogue of Satan.

26 And he that overcometh, and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations:

27 And he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father.

28 And I will give him the morning star.

Κεφάλαιο 3 / Chapter 3

1 **...These things saith he that hath the seven Spirits of God, and the seven stars...**

7 **...These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth;**

12 **...and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name.**

Κεφάλαιο 4

2 ... and, behold, a **throne** was set in heaven, and **one sat** on the throne.

4 And round about the **throne were four and twenty seats:** and upon the seats I saw four and **twenty elders sitting...**

5 And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: and there were **seven lamps of fire** burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God.

6 ... and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, **were four beasts full of eyes before and behind.**

7 And the first beast was like a **lion**, and the second beast like a **calf**, and the third beast had a **face as a man**, and the fourth beast was like a flying **eagle**. **8** And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him

Κεφάλαιο 5

1 And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne a book written within and on the backside, sealed with seven seals.

5 behold, the **Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David**, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and **of the four beasts**, and in the midst of the elders, **stood a Lamb as it had been slain**, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

7 And he came and took the book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne.

8 And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odours, which are the prayers of saints.

11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;

12 Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is **the Lamb that was slain** to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

13 And every creature which is **in heaven**, and **on the earth**, and **under the earth**, and such as are **in the sea**, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

14 And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.

Κεφάλαιο 6 – The opening of the first four seals

The four horses: white, red, black, yellow

1 And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals...

2 And I saw, and behold a **white horse**: and he that sat on him **had a bow**; and a crown was given unto him: **and he went forth conquering, and to conquer**.

4 And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to **take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another**: and there was given unto him a great sword.

5 ...And I beheld, and lo a **black horse**; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand.

8 And I looked, and behold a **pale horse**: **and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them** over the fourth part of the earth, to kill with **sword**, and with **hunger**, and with **death**, and **with the beasts of the earth**.

The opening of the fifth & sixth seal

9 And when he had opened the **fifth seal**, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held:

10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, **How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?**

11 And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, **that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.**

12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, lo, there was a great earthquake...

15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

16 And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

17 For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?

Κεφάλαιο 7 – The seal of the 144.000

2 ...and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

3 Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads.

4 And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an **hundred and forty and four thousand of all (12) the tribes of the children of Israel.**

(Tribes: [Reuben](#), [Simeon](#), [Levi](#), [Judah](#), [Dan](#), [Naphtali](#), [Gad](#), [Asher](#), [Issachar](#), [Zebulun](#), [Joseph](#) and [Benjamin](#), become the ancestors of the twelve tribes of Israel, with the exception of Joseph, whose two sons were [Mannasseh](#) and [Ephraim](#)).

9 After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb...

10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

Κεφάλαιο 8, The seventh seal and the seven trumpets

1 And when he had opened the seventh seal, there was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.

2 And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were given seven trumpets...

7 The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the third part of trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

8 And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became blood;

10 And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters; **11** And the name of the star is called Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.

12 And the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.

13 And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabitants of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!

Κεφάλαιο 9 – The fifth & sixth trumpet

1 And the fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the **bottomless pit**. **2** And he opened the bottomless pit; and there arose a smoke out of the pit... **3** And there came out of the smoke locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

4 And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads.

5 And to them it was given that they should not kill them, but that they should be tormented five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.

6 And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.

7 And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men.

8 And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the teeth of lions.

9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle.

10 And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months.

11 And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hebrew tongue is **Abaddon**, but in the Greek tongue hath his name **Apollyon** (Destroyer).

12 One woe is past; and, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

13 And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice... 14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound in the great river Euphrates.

15 And the four angels were loosed, which were **prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men**. 16 And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousand: and I heard the number of them.

17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

18 By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.

19 For their power is in their mouth, and in their tails: for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

Κεφάλαιο 10

1 And I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven... **3** And cried with a loud voice... 4... had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not...7 But in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, **as he hath declared to his servants the prophets**.

Κεφάλαιο 11

3 And I will give power unto my two **witnesses**, and they shall prophesy... 6 These have power to shut heaven, **that it rain not** in the days of their prophecy: **and have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will**.

7 And when they shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them. 8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of the great city, which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where also our Lord was crucified. 9 And they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves. **10 And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them**, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth.

15 And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever.

Κεφάλαιο 12

1 And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; **a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:**

2 And she being with child cried, travailing in birth, and pained to be delivered.

3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven; **and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads.**

4 And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

5 And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.

6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

7 And there was war in heaven: **Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, 8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.** 9 And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Christ: **for the accuser of our brethren is cast down,** which accused them before our God day and night.

11 And they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death. 12 Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabitants of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

13 -17 need research for their importance/meaning...

Κεφάλαιο 13

1 And I stood (John) upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

2 And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: **and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.**

3 And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and all the world wondered after the beast.

4 And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

5 And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months.

6 And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, **and them that dwell in heaven.**

7 And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life **of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world.**

11 And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

13 And he doeth great wonders, so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

15 And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, or the number of his name.

18 Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

Κεφάλαιο 14

1 And I looked, and, lo, **a Lamb stood on the mount Sion**, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, **having his Father's name** written in their foreheads.

6 And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven...

7 Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

8 And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

9 And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand, 10 The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God... and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

Κεφάλαιο 15

2 And I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.

3 And they sing the song of **Moses the servant of God**, and the song of the Lamb...

Κεφάλαιο 16

1 And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

2 And the first went, and poured out his vial upon the earth; and there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image.

3 And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and it became as the blood of a dead man: and every living soul died in the sea.

4 And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood...

8 And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire...

10 And the fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,

11 And blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.

12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.

13 And I saw three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of the **dragon**, and out of the mouth of the **beast**, and out of the mouth of the **false prophet**.

14 For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty...

16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hebrew tongue **Armageddon**.

17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done.

18 And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; **and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great**.

19 And the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: **and great Babylon came in remembrance before God**, to give unto her the cup of the wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

20 And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

21 And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent (greek text says 42 kilos): and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

Κεφάλαιο 17

1 And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the **judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters**:

3 ... **and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet coloured beast**, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

4 And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:

5 And upon her forehead was a name written, Mystery, Babylon the Great, the Mother of Harlots and Abominations of the Earth.

6 And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jesus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.

Next, the explanation of the vision by the angel

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

9 ... The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

10 And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

12 And the ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

13 These have one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

14 These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is **Lord of lords**, and **King of kings**...

Κεφάλαιο 18

1 And after these things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; and the earth was lightened with his glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

New announcement of the punishment of Babylon

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, **Come out of her, my people**, that ye be not partakers of her sins, **and that ye receive not of her plagues**.

5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.

6 Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double.

7 How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.

8 Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.

9 And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning,
10 Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! **for in one hour is thy judgment come.**

The lament of the merchants

11 And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more:

12 The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,

13 And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, **and slaves, and souls of men.**

14 And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all.

15 The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing,

16 And saying, Alas, alas, that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!

17 For in one hour so great riches is come to nought.

The lament of the shipmen

17 For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. **And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off,**

18 And cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What city is like unto this great city!

19 And they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas, that great city, wherein were made rich **all that had ships in the sea** by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate.

20 Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her.

Third announcement of the sinking of Babylon [Those subtitles are from the greek text]

21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, **Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down** ["be sank", in the greek text], **and shall be found no more at all.**

22 And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee;

23 And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: **for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived.**

24 And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

... ..

... ..

... ..

Πλάτων «Τίμαιος»

Αποκάλυψη (κεφ. 18)

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. 5 For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.

Now in this island of Atlantis there was a great and wonderful empire which had rule over the whole island and several others, and over parts of the continent, and, furthermore, the men of Atlantis had subjected the parts of Libya within the columns of Heracles as far as Egypt, and of Europe as far as Tyrrhenia.

Αποκάλυψη (κεφ. 18)

9 And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning,

10 Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, Alas, alas, that great city Babylon, that mighty city! **for in one hour is thy judgment come.**

This vast power, gathered into one, endeavoured to subdue at a blow our country and yours and the whole of the region within the straits;

Αποκάλυψη (κεφ. 18)

24 And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

23 And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: **for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived.**

8 Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.

Solon, your country shone forth, in the excellence of her virtue and strength, among all mankind. She was pre-eminent in courage and military skill, and was the leader of the Hellenes. And when the rest fell off from her, being compelled to stand alone, after

having undergone the very extremity of danger, she defeated and triumphed over the invaders, and preserved from slavery those who were not yet subjugated, and generously liberated all the rest of us who dwell within the pillars.

Αποκάλυψη (κεφ. 16)

17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, It is done.

18 And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.

But afterwards there occurred violent earthquakes and floods; and in a single day and night of misfortune all your warlike men in a body sank into the earth, and the island of Atlantis in like manner disappeared in the depths of the sea.

Αποκάλυψη (κεφ. 18)

21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, **Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down** ["be sank", in the greek text], and shall be found no more at all.

Babylon, the Mother of Harlots, Atlantis, the city of the waters, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea, for in one hour is she made desolate!".

Atlantis, the city of Poseidon and then of Atlas. Enki, the god of the sea, who notified Noah for the upcoming deluge, the man on the Throne, the lamp, the anointed – christ, the kings of Atlantis, the Titans, the Oceanus/Abzu...

And he announced them his irreversible orders.....

Πλάτων, Κριτίας Ίππαρχος – Αντερασταί

«Zeus, the god of gods, who rules according to law, and is able to see into such things, perceiving that an honourable race was in a woeful plight, and **wanting to inflict punishment on them**, that they might be chastened and improve, collected all the gods into their most holy habitation, which, being placed in the centre of the world, beholds all created things. And when he had called them together, he spake as follows»

Αποκάλυψη (κεφ. 16)

20 And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

21 And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent (Greek text says 42 kilos)...

Noah - Manu - Mannus, with their three sons, Shem, Ham and Iapetus were aware of the flood and the only survivors because of the ark. Iapetus was the father of Atlas, Prometheus, Epimetheus and Menoitios, enemies of Zeus and the Olympians. Shem, the father of the family of the so-called Semites, the ancestor of Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, the ancestors of the Chaldean Magi, they also knew about the flood. Ham? Who was Ham?

The descendants of Noah are the same as the descendants of Manu, or refer to different persons?

--- . ---

Ladies and gentlemen,

Unfortunately or fortunately, the Apocalypse of the Jew-Chaldean Apostle John is not a book of the future. **Unfortunately or fortunately**, the Apocalypse is not a prophetic book, is not a book of the future. **The Revelation is a history book, a book that mentions step by step the history of the sinking of Atlantis and the history of the last "flood" and the attempt of the god Yahweh to destroy mankind.**

Ladies and gentlemen, and beloved children.

Unfortunately or fortunately, the Apocalypse is the most comprehensive published work available today on the planet, that confesses and describes word by word, step by step, the destruction of the earth and the genocide of all the Heavenly Hellenes and the indigenous inhabitants of the earth, of the white and the black race, by the greatest galactic evil entity called Yahweh.

The Second Coming is a fact. It is done. Or not?

Is at last the Apocalypse a book only of the past? Is Revelation a book that refers only to the crimes and the genocides committed by Yahweh until now, or is it also a prophetic book, a book that predicts or warns about the future?

Κεφάλαιο 19

2 ...**for he (The Lord) hath judged** the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, **and hath avenged the blood of his servants at her hand.**

7 Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: **for the marriage of the Lamb is come,** and his wife hath made herself ready.

8 And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white...

11 And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war.

13 And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God.

14 And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: **and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.**

16 And he hath on his vesture and **on his thigh** a name written, **King of Kings**, and **Lord of Lords.**

17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

18 That ye may eat **the flesh of kings**, and the flesh of **captains**, and the flesh of **mighty men**, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh **of all** men, both free and bond, both small and great.

19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

Κεφάλαιο 20

1 And I saw an angel come down from heaven, having **the key of the bottomless pit** and a great chain in his hand.

2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,

3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: **and after that he must be loosed a little season...**

7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,
8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

Κεφάλαιο 21

1 And I saw a **new** heaven and a **new** earth: for **the first heaven and the first earth were passed away;** and there was no more sea.

2 And I John **saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven,** prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them...

The bride of the Lamb, the heavenly and perfect Jerusalem

9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife.

10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, **and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God,**

11 Having the glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;

12 And had a wall great and high, and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel...

22 And I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.

23 And the city **had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it:** for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

24 And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: **and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it [will bring their treasures], [greek text: will bring their wealth and their treasures].**

25 And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there.

26 And they **shall bring** the glory [treasure] and honour [wealth] of the nations **into it.**

Red color: <http://www.catholic.org/bible/book.php?id=73>

Κεφάλαιο 22

6 And he said (Jesus???) unto me, These sayings are faithful and true: and the Lord God of the holy prophets sent his angel to shew unto his servants the things which must shortly be done.

8 And I John saw these things, and heard them. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things.

9 Then saith he unto me, See thou do it not: for I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.

16 I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star.

18 For I testify (John) unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book:

19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

20 He which testifieth these things saith, Surely I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus.

At this point ends the Apocalypse. Here ends the holy book of Christians, written by the Jewish prophets, written by the Chaldeans Magi of Mesopotamia and Egypt, **the descendants of Noah, but not of the Mannus.**

Trully, according to the “greek” political parties, according to the anarchists, to the “anti”-racists, to the “anti”-fascists, according to the EU with the employees of the new world order, it is racist and xenophobic not to want to let these kind of “religions” in your society. It is fascist not to want to let the sadistic and cruel Sharia law in your society. You are a Nazi if you don’t want to allow in your society clergy and people who believe in a god who wants to genocide and destroy the mankind. For them, it is not a crime, nor a genocide; **it is a religion.**

Have we gone crazy or the others are descendants of the Chaldean magi, of Noah and of his three “children”?

The paid anti-racist and the paid anti-fascist are completely ignorant about what they say and what they do or they have full knowledge about history and full awareness about their actions? Are they children of Zeus and the Hellenes, or they are children of Atlas, of the Chaldeans, of the Iapetus, of Hecate, of the Dragon and the Serpent?

Το δικό μου ιερό βιβλίο / My holy book

1 and the murders and the assassinations did not passed by without be written to the book of history

2 and the sins and the deception of the kings of those people did not passed by without been written to the book of life and death, to the book of the sins the bitter, to the book that records the lives and the works, to the book of the repayment

3 and histories were recorded and not lost

4 and history and the works are written with letters of gold and silver, with the spoils of the deceptions and the pain of the mankind, with the lootings the silverfish and the goldish, with the lootings painted with the blood of innocent, with the blood of the infants, with the blood of the women and the virgins, the one who bring life on earth

5 and history was recorded with the suffering of the genocides, with the cries of the slaughtered by the beast, by the Sat on the throne, by the Lamp and by the Dragon with golden and silver letters, for them, many people as the pieces of sand were genocided, slaughtered, tortured, looted...

9 and a book fall unto my hands and I read about Hybris and Ates, about Nemesis and Tisis. The four women who can destroy but can not be destroyed. who can judge but can not be judged. who can punish but can not be punished. And here is the wisdom of the god. He who has ears listens and he who has eyes sees.

10 and I saw Ὑβρις the dire and anguish came to my heart. And the woman was dire and had a heart of ice, as the ices of the icebergs of the poles of the earth. And Ὑβρις held on the right hand the spear of justice, from Θέμις who she had taken, the goddess of Justice. And on the left hand she held spear and sword, the frightening to the sight. And she spake to me and told me frightening words and no-one can stay hidden and invisible to her

11 And Ὑβρις told me about Ἄτη, she who blurs mind and heart, the goddess of the sweet and the bitter, the consort and lover of the sins who the souls and the hearts makes sweet of the sinners. Ἄτη, she comes as the eastern wind that blows consortly and feels the mind, soul and heart

12 and I wanted to hide from the terror of the wrath of gods, those who watch everything and all. And their judgment is almighty and great and for their works reasons they give not and the giving and the taking are of them

13 and then appeared Νέμεσις: and there are not words of a man that can describe her motives and her power. Νέμεσις is her name and this is the only thing known. Because her actions are of god and her thoughts can not be seen or appear. Νέμεσις is her name and this is the only known: when she speaks and when she does, no one can hide and time of remorse is not anymore and time of forgiveness has passed by. Her wrath is a wrath of god, the real one, the god of the universe, the god Παν, this is what I read to the book, the book unto my hands that I was reading

14 and the company of the women was not three women, but four. And I saw the fourth woman and **her name was Ἄτι**. And Ἄτι call the punishment. And Ἄτι call the catastrophe and the destruction.

15 and they told me all of them like a chorus on heaven, like a chorus in the clouds: “no one can be hidden from us and no action of ὕβρη, no action that is against of the wills of the real god will be unpunished and no good action will be without reward”...

22 and tremendous thunders were heard and fiery lightnings were shown in the sky and on earth

23 and the four women were lost in the sky. And while going away a bitter word appeared in the sky. And it was a word. And the word wasJustice...

43 and then from the north was heard a swish as the moving leaves of a platan beside a brook with ducks and a garden of cucumbers

44 and the wind while feeling the leaves of the virtual platan formed words and φράσεις

45 and those words were a little before the last days and were heard as a steel sword of a warrior that falls with fury to the sins of iron

46 and I heard the icy words as they appeared because of the swish and the phrases and they said

47 until the last days the book of life and death will remain open

48 and unto this will be written all the works and all the actions, the good and the bad, the works of the sins and the works of the goodness, the works of the anomie and the works of the repentance

49 but after the book is sealed, no one will be able to write more the written, no one will be able to add a word, no one will be able to remove a word

50 until the last days all will be written. But, after the book is closed and after the book is sealed, no one will be able to open it and change it, because it will be closed and because it will be sealed

51 and only one will be able to open it and he will be the one who serves the four women who take decisions; and their decisions are fatal and inevitable and no one can change them and no one can alter them

52 because no one has the power over them and only them have the power for it. And here is the wisdom of the one who repents; here is the cleverness of the wise

53 and the wind stopped to blow and the words stopped and nothing more happened because the god nothing else wanted to say, because the god spoke and who he has ears listens and who he has eyes sees and who he has mind understands but who he has not mind he does not understand

Δύο δευτερόλεπτα

Two seconds

Ο αυτοπροσδιορισμός και ο ετεροπροσδιορισμός The self-defining and the hetero-defining

Today, things in our world are very confusing. Regardless of the perspective everyone observes and considers the events, one is the fact: the identity of the people is lost.

Our identity is lost mainly because of three reasons:

α) due to the loss of **history**, historical data and historical findings. Also, the distortion, the counterfeit, or the wrong learning of history, even with the existing historical data, play a major role.

β) the “religions” that have been imposed on people, destroy history and generate new data which - at least - distort, change or falsify **history**.

γ) wars, poverty and the need of survival push back the human existence and do not leave time for the study of **history**.

However, there is a way of defining someone's identity, and that is hetero-defining.

If the system loves and promotes Mormo, Gorgon Medusa, Cronus, Isis and Osiris, Prometheus, Atlas, the variant Apollo, the Dragon, Hecate, the Moon and everything they represent and someone does not belong to system, then simply that someone is not associated with the above entities. Furthermore, if the system considers this someone an enemy, then the someone's ancestors were also ancestral enemies of the ancestors of the system.

The lament and the vengeance

Someone hurts, someone cries, someone mourns. Someone has lost his loved ones and asks for revenge. Revenge without mercy, revenge without limit, revenge until the end. Someone hates, someone is fighting for thousands of years and will not stop if not completely destroy the enemy, if he does not genocide the other races, if he does not subjugate everyone in his name. Someone or some? Are they maniac serial killers – rulers, or they are just some who lament their loved ones?

In the last decades many strange, unusual and contradictory events happen, events that seem as paradoxical and as impossible to happen, as incredible. Events in which no one can give reasonable explanations, events that may seem taken out from science fiction movies. That is why the vast majority of people reject directly these events as non-existent or considers them as normal natural events and characterizes those who comment, those who observe and those who interpret these events as conspiracy theorists, as ignorant, as conceited, as fools...

During the writing of the book I tried to use the following rules:

- I follow the events as they happened, as they are described. I read both the dependent and the independent witnesses, writers and versions.
- I do not believe in coincidences, especially when they multiply.
- When multiple coincidents from different sources say the same thing, an event is created.
- **If I can not understand/comprehend an event or an act, it does not mean that this event does not exist and it does not mean that this event does not happen or has not existed.**

How well do we know what happens today?

The "pundits" know everything, the indifferent know nothing, the sophomoric know everything a little. The events know everything.

Assassinate nations, assassinate societies, kill the consistency and uniformity of nations, tribes and societies. Create conditions of "racist civil war" - Systematic human trafficking

- Human trafficking gangs transfer people from different **nations and races** with different **religions, languages, customs, traditions**, etc. in different countries, creating social conflicts, social and population heterogeneity, disrupting the unity and the cohesion of these communities, creating social unrest, social conflicts and dissolving them. **These trafficking groups are supported directly or indirectly by the global system**, but also by the political puppets. **By the time the societies sustain** this social, political, cultural, linguistic, ethnic and racial rape, genocide and dissolution, the societies and the citizens of all these states **are accused by political parties, by members of parliaments, by politicians and by pseudo-ghost organizations (pseudo-anarchists, pseudo-leftists, pseudo-democrats and others, also by the EU in the case of Europe)** as fascists, Junta, xenophobic, racist, deniers of the non-existent illusion of "multi-culturalism" etc., undermining further the societies, **in which have sworn to defend**. They act treacherous and they kill the society **either directly or indirectly, either knowingly or unknowingly, manipulated** by those who want to break the states, the nations, the races, the languages, history, religions, traditions, etc. and bring the **world imperialist-communistic Cronian-lapetian-Sino-Drago-mongolian government of Allah**, in the opinion of the author.

The right of the protection of the homeland and the society and the right of choice has been turned into racism and the neo-world-order employees, the genocidal fascists - the real racists - call themselves democrats and defenders of human rights.

Also mention the numerous privileges are given to legal or illegal immigrants in all countries that get this invasion of people of other races, religions and customs: social privileges, voting rights, illegal citizenships, are encouraged by the political parties to rise to the political power, freedom to smuggling, to crimes etc..

Poison people, create food dependency, control the water: GMO's, processed food and chemical substitutes

- By the time the system stores, maintains and preserves as a pupil the genuine - natural grains, global legislation promoted by all governments like the **U.S., China, Greece and European countries** through the **European Union**, promote **mutant, hybrid and genetically modified organizations** and seeds. At the same time they try to thoroughly **control the crops/cultivations, the nutrition and they buy the water sources and the water supply companies**. They also **promote Codex Alimentarius**, they **prohibit private and personal cultivations and more**. [Should I concern about Codex Alimentarius;]

The money belongs to us. That is why we never work... - Economic dependency

- **Money:** A super money accumulation is happening through the merging of the banks. States and individuals borrow from banks, so the states and the individuals will be dominated by those **who have the possession and the handling of money**. [Do I owe my money?]
- **Public property and public companies:** Privatizations, everything to private companies, nothing to the states. Politicians **refer to the loss of the public property and the loss of the public corporations as beneficial to the citizen and to the state economy!** [The politicians are traitors or work for my own good? Are they killing me or should I rely on them?]
- **Public debt:** Today, the public debts of America and Europe are transferred or purchased to China / Sina, resulting in the transfer of economic-political power and influence to the Draco-mongolians. [Who transfers the debts to Sina / China and why? Sino-draconians are our friends or they hang out with the Swabians, with the Anglo-saxons, with the royal Salian Franks and with the so-called today Hebrew-Jews?]
- **Production:** the **production** in Europe, America and other countries have deteriorated or damaged to a great extent and has been transferred to countries with low labour costs. **Despite the elimination of the production** and the economic downturn, **all the politicians of all the States** argue that economy grows. [They lie or they say the truth?]

Politicians for the citizens of the globalization

- **The politicians of all big countries work in the same way:** they act parasitic and treacherous against the citizens and the communities and **in the interests of groups or persons who operate globally and have a global network.** Those groups may be called capitalists, corporations, bankers, imperialists, Sino-Chinese, Jews, Germans, Russians and previously English, French, Dutch, Danes, etc.. Also, politicians worldwide use arguments such as low production costs, illegal immigration, productivity, etc., to support the actions of these groups. **[Do I know about the Ribbentrop-Molotov Treaty?]**
- Today, Mongolian politicians (Sino-chinese and Korean) and Sino-mongolian **state-owned companies** such as Cosco, enter the global political and economic chessboard and conquer economically and politically continents and countries: the African continent, Germany, U.N., I.M.F., etc.. **[Atlas is a friend with the old serpent, or uses him for provocation? The Dragon is a friend with the Canis or one uses the other?]**

Manipulation and control of the information

- Acquisitions and mergers that occur in the field of the media, create a super-concentration of the media in very few associated or cooperating groups. The result of this gathering and networking is **the diffusion of the same information globally**, the manipulation and the control of the information, hence the manipulation and the control of the “informing”. Almost no “journalist” does address today the issue of the independence of information and of the manipulation of the information. **[He, who is not part of the solution, is part of the problem.]**
- **In Internet the censorship** just started with the Law Acta, Pipa-Sopa, which is promoted for adoption by many governments worldwide **and by Greece of the “democratic” and the “liberal” parties.** **[Greek politicians want to silence us or seek the freedom of speech?]**

Create workers! This will be the new and only class/caste in the new world order. The rulers and the working class. Mean: education and ideology. Target: the global international proletariat.

- Education, training and spiritual growth tend to be unfamiliar words. The current “educational” system has been replaced by pure professional knowledge, making the citizens workers of the system. **[I was chasing money for a life and when I acquired it, I realized that it does not belong to me. I guess they will get it back. Not to forget to ask the “democratic left” parties for the global international proletariat.]**

God is one, maybe two, maybe three: Is he Iapetus? Is he Atlas? Is he Cronus? Is he Poseidon? Is he Mongol? Is he called Yahweh and lives on the moon or the moon is the residence of his wife? He comes with the Holy Zion and his symbol is the Star of David or the flag of Mongolia?

- Christianity is fought worldwide and Islam (of the prophet Mohammed), also the law of Sharia is promoted. In eastern countries, like Korea, Judaism is promoted. It is also promoted the so-called pan-religion.

The sexes are two. Or they are three?

- **The homosexuality is promoted globally.** Instead of being characterized as some kind of affection or abnormality, it is presented as a diversity, as a conscious choice, as a social right, and **as a third sex. [For the third sex ask mainly the green and the "left" parties. Also remember to search for the Hermaphrodite god.]**

The tales are nice, but they are destined only for the babies. Or for all of us?

- Greek politicians and the global system - unknown why - try over the years to hide, destroy or smuggle the antiquities of ancient Greece and of the world and to destroy / change the Hellenic history. It is well known that thousands of ancient relics, historical discoveries, buildings, temples, documents, writings, and many libraries have been destroyed or "destroyed" by all invaders - conquerors who have passed through Greece, either they were military invaders, religious, or political ones. **[Does history know things I do not know, or I am the know-them-all man?]**

We were born on earth. But do we come from earth? If we take into account what is stated globally, most of the people believe that they do not originate from down here. And if earth is destroyed? Doesn't matter. I will go away with slightly little jumps ... as the cat walks or maybe, as the dragon????

- **No State adopts measures to protect the environment.** Instead, it lets the companies to pollute the environment. Their arguments are the jobs and the economy, which anyway is dissolved and passes into the hands of the system through multinational corporations and banks (= money people) that control.
- However, it seems it has been found a new way of profiting at the expense of the environment: **the green taxes, emissions stock markets** (Kyoto Protocol), etc.. **Please note** that all these taxes will be paid by the consumers - people, that is, those who **are not responsible for environmental contamination.**
- Finally, rather than tackle the problem of environmental pollution at source, the specific states create new data: **Geo-engineering, Agenda 21, chemical spraying, all to save the planet.** **[There are thousands of crazy people who chase fanciful ghosts in the air and clouds. Meteorologists, the ministry and all the official**

organizations report that there is no question about chemical sprayings and other...]

Noah built the ark. Alone or with friends? - People Shelters & seed banks

- Worldwide are manufacturing or repairing **shelters for people that** have protection against biochemical and nuclear war. **Nowadays**, all are being equipped with everything necessary for the welfare of the encapsulated therein. **[Why? Noah entered the ark to be saved from the flood and after the flood he came out of it. Mannus, he also came out of the ark. But, as he entered, he also exited?]**
- Are already built or are being constructed **underground or aboveground cities** which operate in an **artificial environment**. **The main city is constructed in Astana, Kazakhstan, the city which is full of symbols of Freemasonry and Yahweh. [Why?]**
- Many years ago have been built **seed banks** in different states and regions. The most important seed bank is in the ices of Norway. **[Seed banks???**

These are some quite trivial events happening in the world today, which we do not need to lose our time to think. Luckily, there are all those idiots and fools and conspiracy theorists.... just to laugh on them.....

A very brief review

Now, we will make a very brief overview of a few key points, based only on information and data mentioned in this book.

4.500 – 4.000 BC, The time of the Great Flood.

In Mesopotamia live the Sumerians, in Egypt the Egyptians, in India the Dravides, in Japan the Ianu, in China the Yunnan and in each region the indigenous tribes of the earth, whose names we do not know, whose ancestry or origin is not known.

There are also reports of people with two natures, such as Erichthonius, who was king of Athens around 1500 BC, who according to mythology was half man and half snake/serpent.

There are also many sources, historical, religious or mythological, which refer to reptilian / serpent beings and people who are represented or referred to as anthropomorphic animals, such as centaurs, Echidna etc.. To the author is subject of consideration whether these reports are literal or have metaphorical interpretation or both.

Humanoid / human-like are presented also gods or creatures of the mythology, such as Typhoon, Medusa, Oceanus, Phorcys etc., beings who participated in events of great importance.

After the flood, according to many religions and mythologies were saved some people. According to the Bible, those who were saved were Noah and his three sons. Shem, Ham and Iapetus, who were driven with the ark to the depths of Turkey, Mount Ararat.

In Africa lives the black race. In Ethiopia, in the Middle East and in Arabia appear groups of people, which by common linguistic and cultural elements, take the name Semites.

Eastern, in Central Asia, and in the area of Caucasus, the Iranian plateau, Kazakhstan, Mongolia and the Taklamakan desert, appear savage, brutal and bloodthirsty tribes. For these races, there is information that others descended from the sky, while others were infernal / Hypo-chthonic, namely, they got out of the earth. The tribes descended from the sky in Central Asia, are associated with dragons and wolves.

All the above tribes have several degrees of internal social caste and strictly adhere to the absolute hierarchy. There are the royal groups (Kings of Kings and Queen Mother), groups of clergy, groups of soldiers and other.

These genocidal and bloodthirsty tribes, starting from Central Asia, march, conquer, massacre, genocide, rape and plunder everything in their path. They campaign in all directions of the land and massacre the people who lived in China, Korea, Japan, and further south to Indochina and west to Mesopotamia and Europe. It is those who today

we call Mongols and Turks, also mixed Turko-mongol tribes with the white and black race and the indigenous tribes.

Starting from Central Asia the Mongols:

A) March to China, Korea and Japan. After, they march to South China and the Indochina peninsula. In their campaigns they genocide all the people who happened to be not "racists." Today, most population of these areas are Mongolians, or mixtures of those who originate from Mongolian or infernal tribes between them, or mixes from raping of indigenous women. Still remain several non-Mongolian minorities, for which no one makes reference.

B) They march to India. They genocide the local Indian - Dravidian population, who move to South India and they rape the women of the local indigenous population.

Γ) They march to Βακτριανή – Σογδιανή, to Persia (later named Iran = land of Aryans) and to **Middle East** and later towards **Minor Asia (Cappadokia, Colchis)**. They are the Scythian tribes and the known Gouti, Medes, Elamites, Sakas. **Along with the Chaldean Magi and other Semitic people**, initially they conquer religious-politico-economic the Hellenic and the indigenous population, they divide them and by the use of provocations and rigged political and geostrategic games they create civil wars or wars with the neighbouring nations, i.e., with the celestial and the infernal savage tribes of Central Asia. After the complete conquest and enslavement of these areas, they start the campaign against Greece and Europe. Later, Alexander the Great campaigned against them, both to fight the bloodthirsty, wild and genocidal enemies and also to liberalize the inhabited by Greeks, Ionians, Sumerians, etc. areas. But both he and his descendants have not realized the greatness of the Chaldean Magi, the bitter nation.

Δ) They march to Minor Asia and Central Europe. Are the tribes known as **Turkish-mongol tribes (Huns, Khazars, etc.)**.

E) They march to Eastern Europe. Are the tribes then called Scythian and Cimmerian tribes, together with the Turkish-Mongol tribes. They are the Scythians, the Tatars, the Sarmatians, the Huns, the Alans, the Vandals, the Bulgars, the Sakas, the Khazars, the Turks, the Mongols and others. **Then, they march to Central Europe.** On their pass they massacre, pillage, destroy, flatten, rape, genocide the indigenous and the Greek population of Europe. There, new breeds are created that are a mixture of these tribes between them and by the rape of the Greek and European native population. Some of the breeds that are created or renamed are the Franks, the Flemish, the English, the Swabian, the Teutons, the Heruli, the Alamannoi, the Burgundians, the Bavarians, the Gouti / Goth / Medes, the Sakas / Saxons etc.. The royal and priestly tribes keep inbreeding to keep the sperm. An example is the royal Salian Franks, the Sakas – Anglo-Saxons and the Swabians. I.e., the three sons of Manu/Manus. Also, the Askhenazi Jews have similar descend. After the complete settlement and consolidation, they extend to North and South America **and then, back to Eastern Europe and Asia.**

Today, all the royal families of the world come from these ancient tribes, which, after the flood, were found in **Central Asia**.

ΣΤ) They march to North Africa and the region of today's Ethiopia and Sudan. There, until today, continues an on-going genocide of the Hellenic, the Egyptian, the native population and the black race.

[[[Παρένθεση:

In 2011 occurred in North Africa the so-called "Arab revolutions". These "revolutions" instigated and supported by the Hebrew-Anglo-Saxon governments and armies of Europe, America and NATO.

Almost all the Greek parties and other organizations called anti-fascist, anti-racist, etc., **supported these "revolutions"**, that were **financed and supported by the capitalists, imperialists, NATO**, i.e., all those which constantly blame

Russia had no clear policy, while China was the largest beneficiary of the events, while, not only protected its economic-political and geo-strategic interests, but also struck out its enemies such as Libya and Qaddafi. **And this, without China having done nothing. That is, all worked for the good of China - Sina.**

The Christian church, the Muslim church, the Shiites, the Sunnis, the Hindu church, the Buddhist church and all the true representatives of God remained silent to this genocide, which also included a program - agenda to promote the moon god, Allah / Sin, against all other religions.

Τέλος παρένθεσης]]]]

Ζ) There are reports that some tribes of ancient Mesopotamia, which consisted of royal and priestly castes / tribes, migrated around 2300 BC and incorporated with the population living in the region of Manchuria – Mongolia, i.e. the Turko-mongols, before their descent to China and Korea. Some second similar migration happened in the 15th century.

All mentioned tribes acted neither independently nor random. **They acted based on a project which was arranged by their clergy.** History shows that, even when the royal groups were not obedient to the clergy, they paid the price of disobedience even with their lives. Whoever does not perform in full and 100% the orders of the priests, is murdered, because nobody can be an obstacle to the plans of God, which are known only to the clergy. The absolute discipline and the absolute respect for the hierarchy, is imposed by fire and sword.

The clergy

The clergy appeared in four different areas at different times:

- They appear in Mesopotamia as the descendants of Noah (Shem, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob), the so-called Jewish prophets - Chaldeans Magi.
- They appear in the Western Central Asia, the region of Colchis and Cappadocia. For Colchis there are also information about the existence of sorcerers and magicians for periods covered by the mythologies.
- They appear in Central Asia with the name Magi, as a race or caste of the Medes / Persians.
- They appear in Egypt as priests who created or supported the religion of the Trinity, Isis, Osiris, Horus as the priesthood of Mendes and Thebes. In Egypt, according to several reports, there were in ancient times schools for magicians / magi, in one of which, according to Celsus, attended Jesus the anointed.

In what we have read, we have not found any evidence that differentiate these four priesthoods. Instead, we found much evidence to show that those priests / magi were people of the same caste or tribe.

These clergy are responsible for creating all religions in the conquered regions of ancient Persia, India, Middle East, Egypt and Europe. For the Eastern religions (Sina, China, Korea, Japan), we did not have time to investigate in depth their creation.

Religions can be divided into categories depending on the number of primary gods and depending on the characteristics of the gods. Let's take an example:

- **Judaism:** The god Yahweh, who lives in Upper Zion.
- **Christianity: The Holy Trinity**, Father, Son and Holy Spirit. **The Son is the son of Yahweh.** The Trinity exists also in other religions, **as in the ancient Egyptian** with Isis, Osiris and Horus.
- Islam: The god **Allah**, who lives on the moon. On the moon lived also god **Sin**, who with his wife [Ningal](#) (Great Lady) gave birth to the **Utu/Sun**, to **Ishtar (Venus / Moon) - Ēostre - Easter**, which is the celebration of the crucifixion - resurrection of the **son of Yahweh, Phaethon/Sun**. Murdered and resurrected are also Adonai, Tammuz, Horus and Dionysus Zagreus.
- Buddhism: **Traditions created after the time of Buddha**, want **the father of Buddha**, Śuddhodana, descendant of the **Solar Dynasty [Ikṣvāku](#)**. **Apart from the Solar Dynasty there was the Lunar Dynasty, which came down from the moon.** The legendary capital of the Lunar Dynasty was [Pratisthana](#), which is said it was founded by [Ila](#), (who was androgyne), **or by the first lunar prince [Pururaves](#), son of the Buddha.**
- The God **Sakra of Buddhism** is identified with the **Jade Emperor of Taoism** and is equivalent of **god Jade of Hinduism**.
- In Taoism, **Jade-Dragon** is the main god. The main goddess, **Chang'e or Chang'O**, lives on the moon.
- Confucianism: The Humans were created by a **Semi-dragon goddess, with water and clay**. And she decided that it would be much more practical Humans

to have legs instead of a dragon's tail as her, so she created the Humans with feet.

The beings of the earth

Some living beings on earth are called **humans** and are creatures of gods. Some of them were made from water and clay, some other from teratogenicity, like the Tibetans, whose ancestry leads to the Han. The Tibetans believe they are descendants of a monkey and a humanoid monster. Others believe they have come down from heaven, from many different constellations and others believe they are either direct or indirect descendants of the heavenly gods. Others believe that they came under the earth, others that they are fishes disguised as humans and others that are reptilians. Finally, some believe they are hermaphrodites (androgynous), and that their God was the hermaphroditic Phanes with gold wings and a coiling snake. Phanes was the first born and his name means Bring to light - Lucifer. Phanes emerged from the cosmic egg and here comes the "sticky" question: the chicken gave birth to the egg or the egg to the chicken?

As in Taoism, so in most religions there is a central figure of a woman as goddess or as a major deity.

Let's see an example:

- **Goddess of the Earth:** Gaia, Rhea, Demeter, Pan Gaia -> Panagia = Mary/Miriam, Mother of the Earth, Goddess Cybele-Cybebe, Eostre, Easter (Germanic tribes)
- **Goddess of the Moon:** Hecate (triform), Selene, Ishtar (as Venus, or as Moon or, especially, as daughter of the moon god Sin), Chang'e (Taoism)
- **Goddess of the Underworld:** Hecate (triform), Isis (and underworld) Persephone.
 - **Persephone** also called as **Agni, Despina**, etc., i.e., epithets that come along also with Miriam, the mother of Jesus. Persephone was daughter of Zeus and Demeter and together with Zeus (transformed into a snake), they gave birth to Dionysus Zagreus According to legend, while Persephone was picking a narcissus, the earth opened, Hades/[Αδης](#) sprang to his chariot and grabbed her. The cries for help were not heard by anyone except from Hecate/[Εκάτη](#) and the Sun. Zeus was away.
 - **Author's note:** If the name Persephone means **She who killed Perses** and if Perses is the son of **Titan Crius / Aries / Ram** and **Euryia**, then it is reasonable for Hecate to be near the grabbing. Because Hecate, was the daughter of Perses and Asteria (daughter of the Titan Coeus and Phoebe)...
- **Monsters / she-dragons:** Echidna, Qilin (Taoism) = Chimera, Sphinx (Egypt), Nagas (Hinduism)

The clergy tried to impose their religions and their gods in the conquered areas, either by force or by the method of forgery, distortion and variation.

There are indications that from the race of the Magi, or a relative group, originate all the Magi who appeared in several locations in the ancient world, as the Magi and the priests in Egypt, the Melampodes (from Melampus) in Greece, the Witches of Colchis, Circe, Medea, Hecate, the Magi and the prophets - prophetesses of Middle East, the Chaldeans, the Sibyls etc..

Μαγουσσαίοι / Magussaeans

A branch of the Magi or a relative caste of them is the so-called Magussaeans. It is hypothesis of the author that this caste is probably responsible for all sects, and for all the para-religions called neo-philosophical-religious-gnostic movements and organizations, **which all have the same common background, which are consistent with the religions that were created by the Chaldean Magi and their priesthoods and which were contrary to all primary religions - mythologies and philosophies of the indigenous "not racist" populations that were later genocided.**

The merchant Semites

Finally, there are the **Semites merchants of the East**, such as semi-savage tribe of the **Amorites** (as stated in the wikipedia), **the Quraish tribe of merchants** that prophet Muhammad belonged and later branches of the so-called Jews as **Sephardim**, the **Marano** and the **Court Jews**, who have a global trade-economic network (and in China, certainly since the silk Road era). The purpose of these groups was and still is the economic penetration and enforcement. Also, the tribe to which Mohammed belonged plays an important role until today in the politico-economics of the Middle East and North Africa.

All the above groups move coordinated, systematically, methodically and in cooperation, with one sole purpose: to conquer the areas of all the other races and enslave the people to their own religion. Their goal is all the people and nations who inhabit on the earth, either to perish or to be enslaved. **Not to those, but to their god.**

According to the mythologies we inspected, there are four groups of gods who participated in the past in significant events that affect διαχρονικά until today earth and humanity:

Cronian alliance – Alliance of the Titans

Titans, like Cronus, Hyperion/Sun, Crius/Ram and Oceanus?, Typhon (γιος του **Τάρταρου** και της **Γαίας**), **Eurynome & Ophion**, **Iapetus** and his sons (Atlas, Epimetheus, Prometheus, Menoitios), Tethys / Tiamat / Isis? and other?

Alliance of the Olympians

Zeus – Olympians, **the imprisoned until then Κύκλωπες και Εκατόγχειρες but also some of the Titans as the Oceanid Styx.**

Poseidon, Oceanus, Pontus?

Poseidon seem to be parent or creator of personalities or monsters that objected to the Olympians and later to the offsprings of the Olympians. But, unknown is his role and his participation. We do not know if all these monsters were created by his will or without it and we do not know if he had a role himself, active or passive or if he is attributed with events that did not participate. Moreover, we do not know if eventually is Poseidon or another god, like Nereus, Oceanus or Pontus. Or again, maybe Poseidon is related only to the case of Atlantis and the Atlanteans.

According to the mythologies and historical data, the alleged descendants of Poseidon and those of and Dragon / Oceanus, consist two two of the different groups of "Jews/Hebrews". The "Jews/Hebrews " of Poseidon are mainly presented as the people of the priesthoods and the creators of the religions, but also the owners of capital, while the "Jews/Hebrews" of the Dragon are mainly presented as the heads of political and social power, participating also to the economic system .

God Pontus on the other hand may be a geographical definition and refers to the area of Pontus (Εύξεινος Πόντος) / Black Sea eastwards to Central Asia. Area which, according to all mythologies and religions looked, are allegedly responsible for the birth of strange, reptilian and humanoid beings with Gaia. Participants are reported again Poseidon and Oceanus.

Δράκος / Dragon

The author has not been able to completely clarify the identity and role of the Dragon. He seems as a member of the Cronus Alliance, perhaps Ophion/Ofion. But surely is a person related to those mentioned in religions and mythologies, many of who appear as allies of the Titans. History, however, has shown that today's Jews along with today's Dragons walk together for millennia. The Administration is currently taken by the Dragon, or???:

Revelation, chapter 17:

10 And there are seven kings: **five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come;** and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

Ophion, Titan Oceanus, Dragon

The author of the website <http://www.theoi.com/Titan/TitanOphion.html>, through some syncretism of Theogonies he presents data that likely identify the **Great Ofis Ophion** with the **Titan Oceanus** and his consort **Eurynome** with **Tethys** respectively. So,

according to the author of the book, maybe the **Titan Oceanus**, the **Ophion** and the **Dragon** are the same personality.

However, according to all of the mythology I have read, as **oceanus (except from the Titan Oceanus)**, other times is defined the **sea – oceanus** and other times the **chaos of the space – sky oceanus**

Γαία & Τάρταρος / Gaia & Tartarus

Gaia and Tartarus are parents of terrifying beings and dragons/serpent-like, such as Tyhpon, who allied with the Cronus alliance.

People-animals and spirits of the Old Testament

There are also the animals of the Old Testament, but also the spirit of God which inserts to the people, for which the author has not been able to "make sense":

Γένεσις, κεφ. 6

4 There were giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, **when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bear children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown.**

To the author is not clear the relationship of the hypo-chthonic infernal tribes, the tribes of Iapetus, the Atlantean races, the Cronian tribes, the Poseidonian races, the races of the Ophion/Dragon and of other Titanic or Titano-draconian races. Seemingly cooperate, although history has shown that the "Hebrews" of the family of Iapetus – Atlantean family, have penetrated everywhere (U.S., China, India, Russia remains a question for the author).

Titan Iapetus and his family, mainly Prometheus, seem to have “played” tricky games with the Olympians and Zeus and in double game in Titanomachy. For the Giantomachy is not known to the writer their participation. But a saying says “once a traitor, always a traitor”.

The tribes today

A basic principle of the system is **divide and conquer**.

A method of the above principle is the creation of states. Latest example of creating a state is that of **Skopje**. Skopje is a country with many nationalities (Albanians, Bulgarians, Serbs, Turks, Gypsies, Greeks, etc.) with two different major religions (Christianity and Islam), people with different customs and traditions, people who want more the division of Skopje and the annexation of the areas they inhabit in the neighbouring states depending on their ethnicity, than the existence of this heterogeneous state. **And here's the big question: who is the one who governs this un-homogeneous country?????!!!** National consciousness is not present in the population of Skopje, and yet, **all the major players in international politics persist in**

supporting a very small group of provocateurs, who declare descendants of the Hellen Macedonians. In 100 years from now (hypothetical number) there may have begun a creation of a national consciousness in the population of Skopje, maybe not.

On the other hand, in 2011 the region of Southern Sudan **seceded** from Sudan, after a bloody civil war of fifty years, creating the **new state of Southern Sudan**. Major causes of the civil war were the many different races and ethnicities living in the area and what they represented. In the case of Sudan, the same big players who are currently supporting the creation of the state of Skopje and propagate continuously the illusive multiculturalism and accuse the indigenous people as fascists and xenophobics, were those who supported the bloody civil war with the millions of victims, and finally the secession and the creation of the new state.

In conclusion, the technique of creating states is as follows:

They isolate with various techniques heterogeneous populations, give them new *χαρακτηριστικά*, find or invent things that unite them, use the history of neighbouring states in order to create more isolation and neighbouring enmity (which is either displayed or developed as nationalist effusions) and create slowly - slowly a new false identity, a new fake identity.

Today there are many states that have diverse populations and the names of many of these do not reflect the real ethnic or racial origin of the population.

Let's briefly look at some examples:

Ιλλυρία – Αρβανία – Αλβανία / Illyria – Arvania – Albania

Albania founded in 1913 after the end of the [Balcan Wars](#) and first governor was [Ismail Qemali](#). In 1928 Ahmet Zog self-appoints him king. Zog, in the age of 9 was sent to Constantinople for studies to the **Sultanate Lyceum**. National hero of Albania is **George Kastrioti Skanderbeg**. The region of today's Albania was called before Illyricum and was inhabited by Greek tribes, the Illyrians. **The name Albania** may come from Arvanos, so Arvanites, maybe from Albanus, one of the 20 captains or dukes that came with Ashkenaz in Europe, maybe from another fact.

[Ismail Qemali](#) was the leader of the movement for the creation of the Albanian state and its founder. Judging from the name and from some facts in the internet, without being able to verify them, [Ismail Qemali](#) was probably of Turko-Jew origin. **George Kastrioti Skanderbeg** (1405 - 1468), seems to have been of Greek-Serbian origin.

As it happened in Greece, so with ancient Illyria, passed the hordes of the murderers of the Central Asia, resulting in the genocide of the Illyrians and the raping of the ancient Greek women of Illyria.

From the above, also from historical data which we do not present in our book, someone can conclude that: today's inhabitants of ancient Illyricum are descendants of Illyrian tribes, Turko-mongols, Hebrew-Jews, Greeks, Arbanites and maybe of other Balkan people or ethnicities.

Τουρκία / Turkey

From 1.000 BC until the Persian invasions, Turkey, with exception maybe the central-east part (Phrygia, Cappadocia), was inhabited by Greeks: Ionians in Minor Asia, Armenians and Pontiacs, mainly in the northern parts. In the south-eastern parts were living other Greek tribes and Semitic ones.

After 1000 BC, Minor Asia and its inner land was invaded by the genocidal, bloodthirsty, beasts of Central Asia: Medes, Sakes/Saxons, Guti/Goths, Cimmerians, Scythians and later Turks and Mongols. They passed also the Hebrew-Jews, like the Sephardim in the 15th ce. and later, at the time of the creation of the Ottoman Empire.

From the above we can conclude that: today's inhabitants of Turkey are Greeks, Ionians, Armenians, Pontiacs, Trucks, Hebrew-Jews, Kurds, Semites, (ancient Assyrians????, Sumerians???) and other tribes.

Ουκρανία (και Λευκορωσία;;;) / Ukraine and Belarus???

In Ukraine there was since antiquity a great number of Hellenic population, also indigenous, non Cimbric population. With the invasions of the hordes of the Central Asia, which were guided from the ancestors of today's Jews, Saxons etc., but also in the 19th ce. with the Hebrew-Jewish-Bolshevism-Communism of the second greater murdered of the humanity, Josef Stalin, (first was Mao and third Hitler in number of assassinations), they murdered and genocided the Greeks and the indigenous population of the Ukraine, of Pontus and of other regions. **During the period of the Georgian origin, Stalin, in the USSR, took part massive displacements of people, also genocides, as this of the Ukrainians and the people of Pontus.** Population movements/displacements had as target the mixing of different ethnological groups together, so Stalin and his Jewish-Communist-Bolshevik commanders of the Soviet Union to avoid any separatist movements of the annexed states. Some sources indicate that the number of people that were displaced and uprooted from their fatherland reaches the number of 10 million. (The number 10 million should be checked out.)

Ancient Persia and Bactria - Today's Iran, Iraq, Pakistan, Afghanistan, Kashmir etc.

In the area of ancient Persia, according to current data, initially lived the Sumerians and other unknown, probably indigenous tribes. These tribes were initially invaded economically and politically by the Arab-Akkadian-Semites and later by the bloodthirsty

and genocidal tribes of Central Asia. Much later, before and after the Medean-Persian-Jewish-Chaldean attacks against Greece and Europe, we find in this region several hundred thousand of Greeks, perhaps millions, also the exiled Jews from Judea. Later invaded the genocidal Turko-mongols.

Based on the above, in today's Iran, Iraq, Pakistan, Afghanistan, Kashmir etc. live descendants of Greeks, Sumerians, indigenous people, Turko-mongols, Jews, Arabs, tribes of Central Asia, Semitic people, etc..

So, a question occurs: How and why always all the Turko-mongolic tribes were able to invade, conquer and genocide the rest of the people? The answer is very simple and exists in history. Always, before the military attacks of the Medo-Perso-Sako-Turko-mongols, took part the politico-economic-social invasions and attacks. After the acquisition of the politico-economic power, followed the degradation of the society and later the “delivery” of the cities/states to the enemies by the traitor-spies-system.

General conclusion

The names of the current states and the identity of their citizens may not be identical or may have no relation to reality. **The reality is not the states, but the tribes or nations or major ethnic groups residing in them.**

Some basic tribes and ethnicities today are:

- The white race, the black race, the genocidal Mongolic race and the indigenous races, whose traces are lost in history.
- There are the descendants of the Cimbric-Cimmerian-Scythian tribes of the infernal world, to whom are included nations or tribes that today live also in Europe.
- There is the clergy which creates religions, the so-called Magi, Magussaeans, Chaldeans, Jewish prophets, but also the Arab-Semites merchants.
- There are the royal tribes which come from Central Asia, as the Sakas/Saxons, the Salian Franks and the Swabians, who rule and who are kings in many countries of the earth today.
- There are the heavenly descendants of the Dragon, of Canis, of Sirius, of the Bears, of the god Crocodile, of Andromeda, of Perseus etc..
- Finally, there are the children of the above, their creations and their descendants...

Conclusion

We are not all the people the same, and even, we are not even all people. Neither we are the same nor equal, nor the same gentle creatures, nor as good beings. But most of all, there is an issue of gods and origin. We are not all descendants of the same god, and we are not all children or creations of the same god.

The next time someone will accuse someone else as a racist, he should be first checked for his bank account and then for his genes, to confirm the existence or not of a different - "racist" gene.

Note that in our day, **someone creates slowly and quietly a new mutant race. Already there are "Dolls - Toys" from China - Dragon - Sina, which contain human gene...** Maybe some are preparing a new breed of Tibetan and Han-type people and today's anti-racists, tomorrow will be fighting for the rights of the experiment dolls. As they do today for the third sex...

- The greatest racist is the one who calls the others racists: because he fears the inferiority of his race or because he considers his own race superior to the other and wants to kill them.
- The greatest xenophobic is he who calls the others xenophobic, because he fears the culture of others, or because he has no culture. Or maybe because he wants to destroy the culture of the others, simply because he has the maniac for power.
- The largest fascist is the one who calls the others fascists: he feels so insecure, incompetent and useless that the only ability is to destroy and enslave with the ultimate aim to live like a parasite. **The biggest fascist is the one who calls the opinion and the choice as racism and xenophobia.**
- The proponent of the "multiculturalism" is either ignorant of history and about issues relating to society, sociology, individual psychology, religion, morals, customs, etc., or is a setup provocateur and killer of tribes, nations and societies.

The conclusion and the point of view

In the previous chapter we made a very brief summary of some key facts and figures of history. We were based solely on the data presented in the book. And as stated in the beginning of the book, the purpose of this book is not the point of view, but the presentation of the most reliable information and data and the correlation of these so we can paint the historical picture of the past and answer the questions, **what is to blame, who is to blame and why we are in this position** (social, economic, warlike, racially, etc..) today.

I am the winner or the loser of the history? History was written by people who wanted to inform or by people who wanted to deceive and manipulate. Our forefathers fought, killed and murdered for themselves, for our race, for their country, for humanity, or for us? **We know our enemies or we have forgotten them? We know our real enemies, those who want to genocide us, or our enemy is the one they show to us the others?** I am the winner or the loser? If I'm the winner, where are the trophies, where is the life of victory, where is the bliss? **If I'm a loser, then I am subdued.**

«The people who do not know their history, are doomed to relive it»

I am the winner or the loser of history?

Throughout the writing of the book, I was wondering how all those dramatic events happened and are still happening. How is it possible for approximately 12,000 years, the Hellenes, the descendants of the Olympians, the white race, the black race and the indigenous tribes to be always the losers, to be always those that are genocided, to be always those who “run with the soul in the mouth”.

I can not know what happened in the past, but I did a hypothesis by examining the present.

First, we must admit that the skill, the insight and the intelligence of the opponent is brilliant, masterful; it's really hard to describe the amazing ability and the intelligence. Its greatness can be explained only through the actions and the events when they become visible and understandable.

But I think - and this is my personal opinion-, that the Greeks, or the white race if you like, have a truly suicidal flaw, a terrible disadvantage. **And its name is selfishness.** We have so much selfishness, individualism and arrogance that these three elements are those that keep us divided and blind us.

For this reason, the next page is dedicated to the ego, the individualism and the arrogance, the three key elements that for thousands of years kill not only us but also our children. In the next blank page anyone can erase the historical data and write his own data, as he understands them or as he believes they are.

Arrogance, indifference to the community, self-assertion, individualism and selfishness, is the explosive mixture which has caused the destruction of Hellenism, our destruction and has brought us one step before our genocide.

The billions of innocent victims in the history of the earth, are due to a single plea: arrogance, indifference and our murderous selfishness.

There are also the traitors.

Blank page – To be filed with the readers point of view

Noah's ark

Bible, in the chapter of Genesis, says that before the god of the Jews caused the flood and assassinated the humanity, he warned Noah to build an ark. He also gave him clear instructions to put inside it **all animals, all birds, all reptiles and all kinds of food. Not all the trees/flora, but only all that can be eaten:**

Γένεσις, κεφ. 6

13 And God said unto Noah, **The end of all flesh is come before me;** for the earth is filled with violence through them; **and, behold, I will destroy them with the earth.**

14 **Make thee an ark ...**

17 And, behold, I, even I, do bring a flood of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life, from under heaven; and every thing that is in the earth shall die.

18 But with thee will I establish my covenant; and thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee.

19 And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, **to keep them alive with thee;** they shall be male and female.

20 Of fowls after their kind, and **of cattle** after their kind, of **every creeping thing** of the earth after his kind, two of every sort shall come unto thee, to keep them alive.

21 And take thou unto thee of **all food that is eaten,** and thou shalt gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.

The data:

- Many mythologies and many religions make reference to the flood.
- Many mythologies and many religions make reference that a God warned his people on earth for the upcoming flood and gave clear instructions of protection and rescue.

In the case of Jews???, Noah created an ark to put in there **all the kind of animals and all the kind of food.**

But in the ark, did not enter all the kind of people, but **only the family of Noah**, who, according to the Apocalypse, they were only 144.000 persons, that is, **only 12.000 of every tribe of the people of God Israel.**

So we have someone who built a ship that could withstand earthquakes, famines and sinking and all the calamities and the trumpets of the angels of Yahweh that preceded the cataclysm. A ship, that its construction would require high expertise and technology, thousands of staff and workers and huge cost.

We also have a group of people which gathered all kinds of food and all kinds of animals that existed on the planet. That is, they visited all parts of the earth and ripped a pair of all animals and they got seeds or plants of all kinds and varieties of food on the planet. **So, that ark was not meant to save only people, but also to keep samples of all animals and plants that could be eaten.**

The impressive throughout this story is that despite the enormity of the ark, despite all the actions of collecting the animals and the food, despite the enormous cost, despite the thousands of workers, despite the high technology and expertise that was needed for all these actions, despite the length of the preparations **no one except Noah noticed anything**, nobody was curious with all these bizarre, contradictory and paradoxical movements of preparation that preceded the flood. **Obviously, they were children of another god...**

As we saw in **Chapter 15a** of our section entitled "The lament and the vengeance," **one of the events happening today on our planet is the construction of modern Arks, designed to protect seeds and people. For animal Arks nothing has dropped in our perception.**

According to the above, maybe the Apocalypse is not a history book but, really, a futuristic-prophetic book.

There is also a third case: Revelation is a book of the past and also a guide used by the descendants of people who lived before the last deluge, as a successful plan of a second annihilation of the people of other religions and generally of all non-subjugated to their god. If so, we would like to remind to the readers that only 144,000 of each tribe of the god Israel will be saved. Everyone else, whether communist or capitalist, or fascist, or anti-racist and everyone fighting for the rights of all the oppressed by the god Yahweh on Earth WILL NOT BE SAVED.

To make this easier to understand, anyone who has NOT a ticket or an invitation for the Ark is not going to get into it, even if he is in the entrance.

But let's remind ourselves what says John's Apocalypse in the final chapters, **after those they recount the sinking of Babylon and the last flood.**

The finish of the apocalypse – The modern ark

Part A': Κεφ. 20

2 And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years,

3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, **till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season...**

7 And when the thousand years are expired, Satan shall be loosed out of his prison,

8 And shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

9 And they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

Part B': Κεφ. 21

1 And I saw a **new** heaven and a **new** earth: for **the first heaven and the first earth were passed away**; and there was no more sea.

2 And I John **saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven**, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband.

3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them...

Explaining by the angel of the verses above: Κεφάλαιο 21

9 And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the Lamb's wife.

10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, **and shewed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God**,

23 And the city **had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it**: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

Part Γ' (Last part)

24 And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: **and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it** [**will bring their treasures**], [**greek text: their wealth and their treasures**].

25 And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for there shall be no night there.

26 And they **shall bring** the glory [**treasure**] and honour [**wealth**] of the nations **into it**.

Red color: <http://www.catholic.org/bible/book.php?id=73>

In other words, the Jew-Chaldean Magi tell us that after the flood:

the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan will be arrested and will be cast into the bottomless pit four a thousand years, and then, will be loosed out of his prison, in order to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to a battle. At some time later, the Devil who was deceiving he will be cast at the place where are already cast the beast and the false prophet. Then, it will descend from heaven the Holy city Jerusalem. There, they will transfer all the wealth and treasures of the earth and then:

Psalms, chapter 72:

2 Give to the king thy judgment, O God...

5 And he shall continue with the sun, and before the moon, throughout all generations.

6 He shall come down like rain upon the fleece; and as showers falling gently upon the earth.

7 In his days shall justice spring up, and abundance of peace, till the moon be taken away.

But, let's see what the Christian Apostle Peter, servant and prophet of God Israel/Yahweh/Elohim/Allah in his [Epistle Petros B', chapter 3](#) says:

7 But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.

10 But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burned up.

12 Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat?

13 Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness.

It seems that this time Yahweh changed partners and project

He decided not to flood the earth by wiping out simultaneously all the beings of the earth, but instead to blow the earth with CERN-666 or to burn it by a way and then leave with the holy Jerusalem to unknown destination after he has met his target on the earth, which is the seizure of wealth and treasures. If you ask me now how he will do all this, I do not know. Unknown are the thoughts of Yahweh. Known only to his clergy and to his prophets. They know ... who is Yahweh and what are his plans...

Perhaps there is a scenario not to blow up the earth, just to go away from earth and leave his slaves, His animals of inheritance, to have the reptilian-mutated yet humanity subjugated, in order to continue to collect treasures until the next time he will pass by the earth with the holy Jerusalem.

However, as I have read on some websites and I do not know their correctness, the moon will soon have to leave the orbit of the earth because its presence creates a deduction to the orbits of the galaxy and not expansion, resulting in a time of destruction. I, personal knowledge of the subject have not. Perhaps some of those who do not have a ticket for the ark can inform us or perhaps a Chaldean Magus, who knows the Truth of God, decides to inform us.

But, let's see what prophet Isaiah says: κεφ. 30

6 The burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence come the **young and old lion**, the **viper** [Echidna in Greek version] and **fiery flying serpent**, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asses, and their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to a people that shall not profit them.

We thank prophet Isaiah for his answer to our question, who will steal the treasures of earth and where will he transfer them.

The future and the past

As we saw in previous chapters, the so-called revelation is not only a prophetic - futuristic book, but also a book that refers to the past and describes the events that preceded the last flood and the sinking of Atlantis (and of the pre-cataclysmic Athens) . There is also evidence rather suggest that, the events of the Revelation that concern the past, are also a strategy guide that is followed for a second time by the same priesthood of Yahweh, who will lead humanity into a new, second "deluge", or a kind of. According to the data, the more probable is the new deluge to be fire, burning and desertation.

But, let's remember what says the religion of Raëlism.

Initially, the word **Raëlism** seems to be an αναγραμματισμός of the word **Israel**, δηλαδή, **Ra-El-Isis**.

The name of this new religion (created in 1974), may have further semantic interpretation. Perhaps, it means that the leadership of the Trinity was **Isis** and that in future the leadership will be transferred to **Ra**. It is known that these days the name of Ra and his symbols, such as **Eye of Ra (Eye of Horus or Osiris)**, are shown continuously, globally and in many different ways. On the other hand, if we take into account the nickname of the creator of the religion of Raelism, **Raël**, we see that the name of Isis is absent. This **maybe mean that Isis is going to leave the Trinity**, or that something else happens. It may also mean nothing, though the study of religions shows us that almost nothing is by chance and that most of the things are carefully and thoroughly studied and applied, also many things are used metaphorically (μεταφορικά). **If Isis is going to leave the trio, then a question occurs, the why and how of her withdrawal.**

But, let's see what Raël says about the past, which told him a 25,000 years old extra-terrestrial named Yahweh, when he descended to earth and met him:

- **Garden of Eden: a large laboratory** that was based on an **artificially constructed continent**
- **Noah's Ark:** a spaceship that **preserved DNA** that was used to **resurrect animals** through cloning
- **Tower of Babel:** a rocket that was supposed to **reach the creators' planet**
- **The Great Flood:** the by-product of a **nuclear missile explosion that the Elohim sent**. After, tidal wave floods following the explosions receded, Elohim scattered the Israelites and had them speak the language of other tribes.

Let's do now a closer look to the words of Raël:

A – For the great flood

Raël speaks about nuclear explosions and then tsunami. The point is that **no historic source** does **no reference** of any kind of **nuclear explosion** and, in general, of any kind of explosion related with the **last deluge**. In contrary, we have clear and

specific reports from many different sources for great earthquakes and great movements of parts of the earth.

B – For the Noah's ark

Raël reports that the Ark was used to **preserve DNA** in order to **resurrect animals** through cloning. But, **resurrections of animals is not reported by no historical source. Except if the animal resurrection are the hypo-chthonic / infernal people. In contrary, all the religions and the mythologies report teratogenicity and divine intercourses, which created reptilian beings.** As concerning the ark, got out of it the three races of Noah and the three tribes of Mannus [Mankind (see Mannus 3 sons), Vedas and the Priesthood].

Γ – For the Garden of Edem

For the Garden of Edem Raël says that it is a large laboratory based on an artificially constructed continent.

So, to summarise the words of the extra-terrestrial Yahweh to Raël, what happened in the past or what will happen in the future is that:

α) if they will happen:

Yahweh will send a nuclear missile which will provoke nuclear explosions, which will create tidal waves. The contemporary **Ark of DNA** will be used to **resurrect animals** and the scientific laboratories exist in an artificial continent (which I suppose exists on earth, because the incidents occur on earth).

β) if they happened:

Nuclear explosions occurred because of a nuclear missile sent by Yahweh. The explosions created then tidal waves. The contemporary **DNA Ark** was used to **resurrect animals** and the scientific experiments took part in an artificial continent.

That is, Rael says that the ark will not be used to save the mankind, but instead, the purpose of the ark is to resurrect animals.

Let's now remember what Nonnus the Panopolitis (Διονυσιακά Β', 565...), wrote 1500 years before:

Typhon, before his battle with Zeus says: «I will keep the chains of Iapetus for Poseidon; and soaring round Caucasus, another and better eagle shall tear the bleeding liver, growing for ever a new, of Hephaestus the fiery: since fire was that for which Prometheus has been suffering the ravages of his self-growing liver...

And cannibal Cronus I will drag up once more to the light, another brother, to help me in my task, out of the underground abyss; I will break those constraining chains, and bring back the Titans to heaven, and settle under the same roof in the sky the Cyclopes, sons of Earth...

And after those **girl children and the male progeny of prolific Zeus, I will beget another multiparous generation (Greek version: I will plant new multigen blood) of new Blessed Ones with multitudinous necks.** I will not leave the company of the stars useless and unwedded, but I will join male to female, that the **winged Virgin may sleep with the Ox herd (Boötes in Greek version) and breed me slave-children .»**

The blood of the prophets and the Saints

Finally, as the Apocalypse says, before the sinking of Babylon:
Αποκάλυψη (κεφ. 18)

24 And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that were slain upon the earth.

That is, the last time that saints and prophets of Yahweh were slaughtered on earth, this action had as consequence the sinking of Babylon. **(Not of the daughter of Babylon)**

To whom the book is addressed;

As mentioned at the beginning of the book, it is addressed to everyone. It is addressed to Christians, Jews, Islamists, to the Gnostics, to the leftists, to the rightists, to Jews-Hebrews and to non Jews-Hebrews, to Saxons, to the Medes, to the Scythians, to the Mongols and to the non-Mongols, to the reptilians and to the non-reptilians, to the propagandists and to the provocateurs, to the Arab "rebels" of the Arab Spring, to those of the 1789 French revolution, to those of the Bolshevik revolution, to the Greeks, to the anti-Greeks, to the lapetides, to the Atlanteans, to the faithful to Hecate, to Cybele, to Isis and Osiris, to the Sines/Chinese of the Dragon, to those who are interested and to those who are indifferent, to those who have opinions and to those who do not, and to many others.

This book aims to present as much as possible and reliable data and information, so that everyone can draw his own conclusion and make his own judgment upon the facts.

Whatever the issue is, the reality is one:

- The events that come and the moments that follow, will not leave anyone indifferent and will not exclude anyone.
- The events that are coming, the moments that will follow and the decisions of each one, will not remain without consequences: actions are not going not to cause reactions and indifference is not going not to have its price.
- The events that come and the moments that follow, will seal the life of the mankind and separately the destiny of each one.

Two seconds before the genocide,

you have to select a side,
you have to make decisions,
and
you have to remember who you are.

Life, like the future is yours.

ΠΑΡΑΡΤΗΜΑ
APPENDIX

**Gods or mythical entities with different reporting or different characteristics,
depending on the eras, the clergy and the people.**

Studying the mythologies and religions of ancient civilizations we encounter a problem: that of the **same name of the gods** which refer to **different personalities** or of the **same name of gods** which refer to the **same personality**, but every religion - mythology, attaches to the specific personality **different characteristics**.

These differences are mainly due to religious propaganda, as each clergy in partnership with the political powers, tried to promote its own Pantheon. It is well known the saying which states that "the story is written by the winner". In fact, as we show in the section of religions, all of them refer to the same events, all of them refer to the same persons, with different names.

Nowadays, even if there have passed thousands of years from the period we discuss in this book, there are many pseudo-writers or pseudo-scholars, or pseudo--historians who use the synonymy or the double identity of gods, heroes or beings, in order to distort, to counterfeit and to confuse their readers and scholars, **continuing the work of the ancient priesthood and of the ancient historical-religious-political propaganda**. Result of these actions is the falsification or the concealment of the truth and the export of erroneous conclusions by the readers.

The main confusions or distortions occur in the persons Artemis – Hecate, Apollo and Dionysus – Osiris. (Ἄρτεμη – Εκάτη, Απόλλων και Διόνυσος – Όσιρις).

Let's study some versions.

A1 – Artemis – Hecate – Titaness Selene = Mene = Pasiphae (in Laconia/Λακωνία)

Starting, let's read what the lexicon Soudas, Soudas say about Hecate.

According to Soudas, Soudas: From Hecate someone learns what is better: wealth or starvation. Because they claim that she sends those who have dinner and enrich each month, but grabs from the poor people before they acquire. Because there is a custom, bread and other every month the rich to give to Hecate and from them also to take the poor. **Hecate: some call her Artemis and other call her Selene.** She occurs in unrealistic images to those who unleash curses. And her pictures are oversized people with head of a snake, so this spectacle leaves astounded all who look at them.

A2 – Hecate. A completely different source about Hecate from the website http://blog.ekati.gr/?page_id=2 (we present fragments of the article)

Hesiod says it repeatedly: Hecate is monogenus. Others say she was the daughter of Zeus and Hera, others that she was the daughter of Zeus and Demeter, and others, that

she was child of Zeus and Feraia (Φεραία). **Many people (Hesiod and Apollodorus) thought that she was the daughter of Perses and Asteria.**

She was thought as Hecate, Selene, Artemis and Persephone. **Selene she was called in Heaven, on Earth Artemis, Hecate and Persephone in Hades.** They believed that in Hades she was the protector of the dead, those whose bodies remained unburied and remained one hundred years out of Hades.

But she was transmitter of wild dreams and ghosts, scary ones, which they called Hekataia. On earth she was the protector of the human affairs, especially of the magic indeed, guardian of the houses, that's why they placed her statue at the doors. When they sacrificed to a god, they sacrificed first to Hecate in order to become a broker. **She was depicted as three-headed.** Her right head was that of a **dog**, the left of a **horse** and the middle of a **boar**, thus revealing her triple strength she has in **Heaven, Earth and Hades.** **Or again we see her with three faces and six hands, to keep keys, baskets and candles, in one head to wear the crescent, to the other a hat and to the third, a wreath of laurel.** Or again she is showed in female form, crowned with oak branches, dressed in black, **holding with her hand a wand, sign of magic**, and followed by dogs, which indicates protection of houses.

They say that Perses and Aeëtes (Αἰήτης) were brothers and sons of the Sun. Aeëtes reigned in Colchis until the Maiotida Lake, and **Perses in the Tauric peninsula.** [Perses got married with Asteria](#) and gave birth to Hecate, who was a hunter, but a cruel hunter. When founded no beasts, she killed people. Living in the woods she observed the actions of the plants and made deadly drugs. With these she poisoned her father and took his kingdom. **She married her uncle Aeëtes and gave birth to Circe, Medea and Aegialeas (Αἰγιαλέας).** She was named Goddess of magic because she knew well the medicinal herbs. She was worshiped in many cities of Greece, as in Miletus, in Ephesus, Smyrna, Andros, Aegina, Argos, Epidaurus, Piraeus, Samothrace, and Athens, where he was named Kallisti (Καλλίστη).

In Agra, the Athenians every year had a pomp with celebrations, to commemorate their victory at Marathon. And in Piraeus, they also made a pomp to the port of Zea.

She scatters her favour to the people, the material prosperity, the eloquence in the assemblies and the victory in battles.

She helps the fishermen, she make animals grow or vanishes them. **Thanks to her identification with Artemis** she is often called "nurse" of the young.

Her name was associated closely with the magic, the spells and the world of shadows. **She appears to the wizards with a torch in her hand or in the form of various animals (dog, wolf...).**

Ύμνος στην Εκάτη / Hymn to Hecate

Νερτερή χθονή και ουρανή μολέ Βριμώ
εινοδίη τριοδίτι, φαεσφόρε, νυκτερόφοιτε
εχθρή μεν φωτός, νυκτός δε φίλη και εταίρη,
χαιρούσα σκυλάκων υλακή τε και αίματι φοινώ
εν νέκυσι(ν) στείχουσα κατ'ηρία τεθνηώτων,
αίματος μείρουσα, φόβον θνητοίσι φέρουσα,
Γοργώ και Μορμώ και Μήνη και πολύμορφε,
έλθοις ευάντητος εφ ημετέρεσι θυηλαίς.

Καταχθόνια γήινη και ουράνια, έλα Βριμώ
που τριγυρνάς στους δρόμους και τα τρίστρατα,
ΦΩΣΦΟΡΕ, NYXTOΠΛΑΝΗΤΗ, ΕΧΘΡΙΚΗ προς το ΦΩΣ ,
φίλη και σύντροφος της NYXTΑΣ
που χαίρεσαι με των σκυλιών το ούρλιασμα και με το κόκκινο αίμα,
που περπατάς ανάμεσα στους πεθαμένους στα νεκροταφεία,
που αίμα ποθείς και φέρνεις φόβο στους θνητούς,
Γοργώ και Μορμώ και Μήνη και πολύμορφε,
μακάρι ευμενής να μας συναντήσεις στη θυσία μας.

Hellish earthly and heavenly, come Vrimo
who wander to the streets and the tristrata,
PHOSPHORUS, NIGHTWANDERIND, hostile to the LIGHT,
friend and companion of the Night
you rejoice in the dog's yelp and the red blood,
you walk among the dead in cemeteries,
you desire blood and bring fear to mortals,
Gorgo and Mormo and Mene (Selene/Moon) and polymorphic,
hopefully favourable to meet us in our sacrifice.

A3 – Selene or Men / Mene or Pasiphae (in Λακωνία), (Sources: Ησίοδος, Wikipedia)

According to Hesiod, Selene is a Titaness, daughter of the **Titan Hyperion/Sun** and **Titaness Theia**, sister of the **Sun / Phaethon** and of the **Dawn / Ηώ**. Usually depicted as a female figure **with a crescent as crown**, equestrienne **or riding a chariot with winged horses**. Sometimes the descriptions want her to drive a **herd of oxes** and **her crescent crown is associated with the horns of the bull**.

[Author's note: please notice the phrase “**riding a chariot with winged horses**” for the reference below to the goddesses **Victoria** και **Νίκη**.]

A4 – The Orphic hymns say about Selene: (Πηγή: eineken.pblogs.gr)

1. "Listen, goddess, queen, luminophores, **divine Selene bull-headed Menes**, night wanderer, air wanderer, nocturnal, **torch keeper**, daughter πάνσιλβη, Mene, who grow and dwindle, **female and male**, you that brings the light, friend of the horses, mother of the year, carpophore, amber, melancholic, all lighted up, nightly, **you the all-seeing**, φιλάγρυπνη, filled with beautiful stars, happy and in peace and in the good-destined night, bright, χαριτοδότρια, τελεσφόρα, oh jewel of night, **queen of the stars, with a long veil**, ελικόδρομη, wise daughter, come, blessed, delectable, πανσιλβη with a lot of glimmering, shining, to save your supplicants, daughter. "
2. "And created another vast land, **which the gods named moon/selene**, and the mortal **Mene. Mountains have this many, many cities and many palaces.**"

A5 – Lucian and the moon

Lucian of Samosata ([Ancient Greek](#): Λουκιανὸς ὁ Σαμοσατεύς, [Latin](#): *Lucianus Samosatensis*; c. AD 125 – after AD 180) was a rhetorician and satirist who wrote in the Greek language. He is noted for his witty and scoffing nature. Although he wrote solely in Greek, he was ethnically Assyrian.

In his book [True Story](#) he narrates a trip to the moon, with fantastic or metaphoric creatures.

Lucian and Jesus: http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Lucian_of_Samosata_on_Jesus

A6 – Selene, Artemis, Hecate. A completely different, third source, about Hecate, from the website <http://www.astrologicon.org/selene/selene-luna-mythology.html>

It is known from antiquity the correlation of the Moon/Selene with Hecate and Artemis. But this is not a concurrence, as often said, but for different sides which declare different status. The relationship between Hecate and Artemis goes something like this. Hecate as triform (polymorphic) and great goddess, stands in the three worlds, but especially she moves on the afterlife.

... That is, she is the same person but with different characteristics and names, depending on the different worlds she appears.

A7) Εκάτη και Αιήτης / Hecate and Aeëtes (Wikipedia)

According to a version, Hecate was married with Aeëtes ([her uncle or her brother](#)). Together they gave birth to Circe and Medea. Calypso according to a version was also the daughter of Hecate. All four women were famous for their tremendous - awesome skills in magic, in pharmacies, in botany / herbs, etc.. Sometimes their origin is related with the Oceanus or Poseidon.

The origin of all these was the region of **Colchis** and the **Tauric peninsula**, an area of the **West Caucasus and Crimea, respectively**. **Aeëtes was the owner of Golden Fleece** during the Argonauts campaign.

A8 – Colchis, Hecate, Chaldeans

From the book “Αβραάμ ο Μάγος, Μιχάλης Καλόπουλος”, Σελ 107 - 108.

(www.greatlie.com)

«In the Tauric peninsula lived with unusual brutality. They sacrificed the strangers to the gods. Hecate was testing her poisons by putting them into the food of the strangers. They discovered, more than any other, roots with incredible powers and invented magic drugs. They were favourable to plants that could produce poisonous and hallucinogenic drugs»...

... according to Stephanus Byzantium: «...**Because the Cephenees and the Chaldeans formerly were called Persians**... now all the country is called Chaldea. They were named so by a Chaldean... who, Babylon, the well-known city at the Euphrates river (say that) he built, **where they meet the so-called Chaldeans**, is also called today Chaldea. **The Chaldeans is also a nation near Colchis. Colchicums and Chaldeans and Syrians (one) nation**»

And Herodotus says: «by all the people, only the **Colchicums**, the **Egyptians** and the **Ethiopians circumcise**.»

A9 – There are some depictions of Hecate, in which the goddess is like having on her head the same cap worn by the Lady of the French Revolution "**Liberty, Equality, Fraternity**." The same cap wore also **Columbia**, which is associated with the Statue of Liberty in the U.S.. (Also read below for Cybele - Phrygian cap).

Also, the Statue of Liberty in America represents Hecate with a raised torch.

--- . ---

B1 – Άτλαντας / [Atlas](#) ([Wikipedia](#) and www.theoi.com)

Atlas had the brothers: **Prometheus, Epimetheus** and **Menoetius**, called as **Iapetides**. The versions of his origin are:

α) According to Hesiod, he was son of **Iapetus** and the **Oceanid Clymene**

β) According to Apollodorus, he was the son of **Iapetus** and **Oceanid Asia**

γ) According to Plato, **Atlas** was one of the ten **kings of Atlantis**, son of **Poseidon** and **Kleito (Κλειτώ)**.

Two of the children of **Atlas** with **Pleione** or **Aethra** are the **Hyades** and the **Pleiades**. The **Pleiades** are also called **Atlantides** and **Hesperides**.

B2 – Keuthonymos and Iapetus (Πηγή: www.theoi.com & Wikipedia)

KEUTHONYMOS (or Ceuthonymus) was a mysterious Daimon (Spirit) of the Underworld.

His name is derived from the word *keuthos*, which is used by Homer in the *Iliad* to describe the realm of Hades *hypo keuthesi gaiês*, "lying in the depths of the earth," and by Hesiod in the *Theogony* for the **subterranean cavern of Echidna**. Keuthonymos might mean either "The One Named in the Depths" or "Hidden Name."

Keuthonymos, father of Menoites, may have been the same as the **Tartarean Titan Iapetus**, father of a certain Menoitios who was struck by Zeus into the realm of Hades.

Ομήρου Ιλιάδα, 8. 479:

«Η Μοίρα αυτό διόρισε και προσοχήν δεν δίδει εις τον θυμόν σου, κι εάν πας στης γης και της θαλάσσης τα πέρατα, **όπου κατοικούν ο Ιαπετός και ο Κρόνος**, κι ούτε τους τέρπουν άνεμοι, ούτε το φως του ήλιου **και ο Τάρταρος βαθύτατος παντού τους περιζώνει**».

Homer Iliad 8. 479:

«Even if you descend to the lowest place beneath the earth and sea, **where Iapetus and Cronos live**, where they get no pleasure in any sunlight from Hyperion, or any breeze, **in the depths of Tartarus even if you went as far away as that in your wandering**»

--- . ---

Γ – Hermes =/= Thoth or Hermes = Thoth ??? (wikipedia)

According to Hesiod, **Hermes** was the son of Zeus and Maia (daughter of Atlas, one of the Pleiades). In the Egyptian mythology, **Thoth** was the god of knowledge and wisdom. Depending on the era and the priesthoods, he was also the god of magic and the moon. Thoth depending on the era and on the aspect of the artist is depicted in many ways. Usually, he is depicted in his human form with the head of an [ibis](#), or as a baboon. **He was also associated with the god of the moon, [Yah-Lah](#). Greeks identified Hermes with Thoth because of their similar characteristics.** One of the titles of Thoth was "Three times great, great" which translates as Trismegistus, having thus **Hermes Trismegistus and Thoth Trismegistus**.

A Trismegistus exists also in the Islamic tradition, and is called [Idris](#), who the Arabs recognized him also **in the books of Enoch**.

--- . ---

Δ1 – Dionysus =//= Horus/Osiris

According to Hesiod, Dionysus was the son of Zeus and Semele. There is an attempt to identify him with the Egyptian **Osiris**.

Δ2 – Dionysus Zagreus =//= Horus/Osiris

Dionysus Zagreus – the first Dionysus was son of Zeus and Persephone. His myth has common elements with the Egyptian Horus/Osiris, but relate to different personalities and events.

[Note: I recommend the readers to read the myth of Persephone. Some of her epithets were Haghe, Kore, Neotera, Kore Soteira etc., epithets today are used for Miriam, the mother of Jesus the anointed. (Δέσποινα, Αγνή, Κόρη, Νεοτέρα, Κόρη Σωτήρα κ.ά.. Despoina)]

--- . ---

E – Apollo and Artemis (The pattern of Sun and Moon, sunstones - moonstones etc.)

According to Hesiod, Apollo and Artemis were brothers, **children of Zeus and Leto**. They involve them with solar and lunar deities of other religions (twins Sun and Moon), but there is no relationship. They also link them with **solar and lunar symbols of Masonry**, known as **sunstones** and **moonstones**. Gods of the Sun and Moon appear in many religions and mythologies. In Egypt, for example, the Sun God was **Ra** - "Eye of Ra", while the moon god was **Horus**, "**Eye of Horus**" and god **Yah**. If we connect the fact that many involve Hekate with Artemis, then we can assume that the Greek duo Apollo and Artemis refers to as:

- **Osiris and Isis** who gave birth to **Horus**. The right eye of Horus was the sun and the **left eye of Horus was the moon**.
- **Sin** and **Ningal** gave birth to Sun/**Utu** and to **Ishtar** (Moon or Venus / Aphrodite).
- **Hyperion** and **Theia** gave birth to **Sun (Phaethon)**, **Moon (Selene)** and **Down (Io / Ιώ)**.

And, because the **planet** Aphrodite / Venus is the morning and evening star and because many deities are connected with myths of **death, descend to Hades and resurrection** (metaphorically West and East), planet Venus/Aphrodite and in cohesion, goddess Aphrodite / Venus may refer to non-Hellenic deities as Hecate, **Isthar** – Astarte etc..

In our days:

- **Christianity and Christ**

Πηγή: http://orthodox-answers.blogspot.com/2007/07/blog-post_517.html

«**Orthros** is called the sequence is performed before the Divine Liturgy. It's a praise to Christ. **He is the Light of the world and the Sun of Justice** and is also a pray to the Lord of the Universe with the dawning of the new day...»

- **Islam and Allah**

In contrary, in Islam, Allah is the god of the moon.

[[[Παρένθεση:

Όρθρος (Χριστιανισμός), [Κύων Όρθρος](#) (μυθολογία) [πηγή: theoi.com]

Orthros (Christianity), [Kyôn Orthros](#) (mythology) [source: theoi.com]

Check the following correlation.

Except of the **Orthros** of Christianity, there is also the **Kyôn Orthros or Orthros** of the mythology. **Kyôn Orthros was the son of Typhoeus and Echidna**, brother of **Kerberos** and **Chimaira**. He mated with the latter, siring the **Sphinx** and **Nemean Lion**. The master of Orthros was Giant Geryon.

Orthros was a two-headed, serpent-tailed dog, while Geryon was a three-bodied giant. Orthros was set to guard his master's fabulous herd of **red-skinned cattle** in the island of Erytheia. He was killed by Hercules, as also Geryon.

Ετυμολογικά, the word orthros means “Morning Twilight”. So, Kyôn Orthros means “**the dog of morning twilight**”. The above correlation might be strange. But, let's remind to the reader two things, except all those referring to the book. First, that **Christianity is a religion that honours the Serpent/Dragon** and secondly that one of the Saints of Christianity, ο Άγιος Χριστόφορος / Saint Christoforos = **he who brings Christ**, is named also Άγιος Χριστόφορος ο Κυνοκέφαλος = Saint Christoforos the **Kyon-headed**.

Finally, it is referred to the website Theoi.com: Orthros may have originally represented the constellations Canis Major and Minor, the two heavenly canines forming the double-head of Orthros. The chief star of Canis Major was Sirius, the dog star, whose dawn rising was thought to bring on the **scorching heat of mid-summer**. **The name kyôn Orthros indeed means "the dog of morning twilight."** Just as Orthros represented the heat of summer, **his mate the [Khimaira](#), may have presided over the frosty chill of winter, with her December rising in the form of Capricorn**. However nothing survives of this in any extant collection of Greek star myths.

Τέλος παρένθεσης]]]

----- . -----

Μη ελληνικές Θεότητες / Non Hellenic Deities

Κυβέλη / Κυβήβη, Ἀγδιστίς (ερμαφρόδιτη θεά - όν)

Cybele / Cybebe, Agdistis (the hermaphroditic goddess – being)

Ἀγδιστίς / Agdistis [www.theoi.com]

[AGDISTIS](#) was a **hermaphroditic creature** born of **Gaia (Earth)** when she was **accidentally impregnated** by the sleeping sky-god Zeus. The gods feared the strange **double-gendered** creature and castrated it, and it then became [Kybele](#) (Cybele), the great Phrygian goddess.

This story related by Pausanias was a Greek translation of a tale from Phrygian myth. **In the original, the parents of Agdistis-Kybele would have been the Phrygian Sky-God and Earth-Mother.** Since Kybele was usually identified by the Greeks with Rhea, it is somewhat curious that the sky-god of the myth is here named Zeus rather than Ouranus. [Uranus = sky in Greek / Ουρανός]

Cybele was a Phrygian deity. **Phrygian** was an area of today's Central-east Turkey, about 2000 - 1000 BC. The cult of Cybele was introduced by the famous King **Midas**/[Μίδας](#), who everything he touched turned into gold. Midas was the son of Gordios, a poor peasant, perhaps of Phrygian origin. Midas ascended the throne because he **confirmed the prophecy of the oracle**, which said that **the future king would come on a cart**. In the yoke of this cart there was a rope tied with a knot, which Alexander the Great cut (Gordian knot). Then, governor of the region became Kalas.

Apollonius tells a story: Pan was contesting with Apollo in which one plays better music. Judge was Tmolos, who gave the prize to Apollo. Midas, who happened to pass by, did not agree, so Apollo "gifted" him with a pair of donkey ears to listen better. Apollonius says this tradition as a proof that **Midas held by the race of Satyrs.**

From Phrygia, the worship of Cybele later spread to Europe. Cybele - as a mother goddess of all things - matched with other existing goddesses like Rhea and Gaia.

Attis

The most known tradition of the goddess is this of [Attis](#), her young favoured, who was forced by the goddess to castrate himself in a mad frenzy as punishment for his infidelity. Cybele then, while mourning she buried him and later resurrected him.

Initiates into the eunuch priesthood of Kybele called the **Gallai**, re-enacted the myth with their self-castration.

[Author's note: in the Greek language as Gallai - Γάλλοι are called the French.]

Rome and Cybele

Rome officially adopted her cult during the [second Punic War](#) (218 - 201 BCE), **after dire prodigies, including a meteor shower and a failed harvest**, seemed to warn of Rome's imminent defeat. The **Roman Senate** and its **religious advisers** consulted the [Sibylline oracle](#) and decided that Carthage might be defeated if Rome imported the **Magna Mater ("Great Mother") of Phrygian Pessinos**.

As this cult object belonged to a Roman ally, the Kingdom of **Pergamum**, the Roman Senate sent ambassadors to seek the king's consent; **en route, a consultation with the Greek oracle at Delphi confirmed that the goddess should be brought to Rome**.

The goddess was introduced in Rome and replaced the Roman goddess [Victoria](#), the equivalent of the Greek goddess [Nike](#) / Νίκη.

- Victoria unlike the Greek Nike, who was known for success in athletic games such as chariot races, was a symbol of victory over death and determined who would be successful during war. Victoria appears widely in Rome. She is often seen with or in a chariot, as in the late 18th-century sculpture representing **Victory in a quadriga on the Brandenburg Gate in Berlin, Germany**; "[Il Vittoriano](#)" in Rome has two.

The Romans maintained the cult of Cybele **exactly as received it from the east**, renaming the priests, who the Lydians called **Kyvidous into Gallai / Galli** (Galli = French in greek). **Priests of Cybele could be only those originated from the east**, who castrated themselves (castrates). [[Read here the castrating method](#)]

The story of the introduce of Cybele to Rome, was the result of blind obedience to the Roman Sibyls. [Note: The Sibyls are presented in another section]

As Magna Mater had been introduced into Rome by the power of the state, her cults were ultimately governed by **Roman priests**, the [pontifices](#), **who were usually drawn from Rome's highest ranking, wealthiest citizens**.

The most important festival of Cybele was the [Hilaria](#), taking place between March 15 and March 28. It commemorated the death of [Attis](#) with mourning, and his resurrection by Cybele with rejoicing. From 160 CE the Roman cult to Magna Mater included a bull sacrifice known as the [taurobolium](#).

Cybele and Greece

The cult of Cybele (Mother of the gods) and her orgies, was introduced into Greece from **Samothraki and Thebes**.

--- . ---

Astarte, Ashtarot, Ishtar, Inina, Baalis (www.livepedia.gr, Wikipedia)

Great ancient female goddess of the Phoenicians, who worshiped in Tyre and Sidon, from where took the Cypriots. She was the goddess of fertility, love and feminine grace. **Her symbols were the lion, the horse, the sphinx, the dove, and a star within a circle indicating the planet Venus.** Pictorial representations often show her naked. She has been known as the deified evening star.

For Astarte information comes from the Bible. The Greeks identified her with Aphrodite, Hera and the Moon. In all Semitic people had a different name: primed, Athar, Ishtar, Inina, Vaalis, etc. They believed that she was the **daughter of the Moon** and **sister of Helios / Sun** and the goddess of **Hades Ereshkigal**.

Wikipedia does again a terribly insidious attempt to confuse things between Aphrodite and Astarte. It says:

«**Astarte was accepted by the Greeks under the name of Aphrodite.** The island of Cyprus, one of Astarte's greatest faith centers, supplied the name Cypris as Aphrodite's most common byname».

Author's Note: Astarte was never a Greek deity and **was never accepted** by any Greek population. The reference about Cyprus is apparently done due to the Phoenician or Semitic people who once emigrated therein order to sell their gods...sorry, goods I wanted to say...

And some lines after says wikipedia: «In the description of the Phoenician pantheon ascribed to Sanchuniathon, **Astarte appears as a daughter of Epigeius (Greek: Uranus) and Ge (Earth),** and sister of the god Elus.»

So, after Wikipedia having connected Aphrodite with Astarte, now tells us that Astarte was the daughter of Uranus and Gaia (like Aphrodite) and that she was sister of Elus.

But, the Greek Aphrodite had no brothers, how even a brother with a non Hellenic name, this of **Elus!!! According to the Greek mythology**, Aphrodite was born from the sperm of **Uranus**, while from the **blood** of Uranus were born the **Erinyes**, the **Giants** καὶ the **Melias Nymphs**.

On the other hand, the Phoenician-Semite-Akkadian Astarte **had a brother**. And as they inform us, his name was **Elus**:

- **Elus according to the Wikipedia** : «'Ēl is a Northwest Semitic word meaning "deity", cognate to the Akkadian "ilu" and then to Hebrew 'עֵל: Eli and Arabic "إله".»
- Eli was, according to the Books of Samuel, a Jewish High Priest of Shiloh (biblical city).

We recommended the readers to use the website <http://www.theoi.com/> for the μυθολογία, instead of Wikipedia.

Finally, Wikipedia says for Astarte:

Astarte arrived in Ancient Egypt during the 18th dynasty (1550 - 1292 BC) along with other deities who were worshipped by northwest Semitic people.

[Author's note: that is the period, during which, the greatest influence on political and religious administration had the family of Jacob/Israel...]

--- , ---

Planets and Religion

Planet Aphrodite – Venus – Lucifer

The word *Lucifer* is taken from the [Latin Vulgate](#), which translates הַיְלִל as *lucifer*, meaning "**the morning star, the planet Venus**" (or, as an adjective, "**light-bringing**"), The [Septuagint](#) renders הַיְלִל in [Greek](#) as ἑωσφόρο (*heōsphoros*) meaning "morning star". Kaufmann Kohler says that the Greek Septuagint translation is "[Phosphoros](#)".

[Author's note: in Greek, **Εωσφόρος** = Εως + φέρνω = bring the dawn = He who brings the Dawn]

The word **Lucifer** ([lucemferre](#)) is Latin and means "**light-bringing**". Originally the name Lucifer was given to the star of Venus - the morning star, because Venus is the star that comes with the dawn of day = the star that brings light.

Lucifer was associated with the Διάβολο and Satan by Origen (185 - 254). Origen means child of Horus or genus of Horus. Origen, according to Eusebius castrated himself based on a literal reading of Matthew 19:12 that the eunuchs will gain the kingdom of the heavens.

Matthew gospel, [κεφ. 19](#)

12 For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and there be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.

Notes for Origen:

- **Origen, is one of the Fathers of the Orthodox Christian Church.**
- Up to Origen and after him, no one in the Jewish, Christian or Islamic religion had made the connection of Lucifer with Satan & the Demon.

--- , ---

Example of falsification of history, manipulation of crowd and exploitation of religious faith:

Case of Iamblichus / Ιάμβλιχος

Iamblichus (245 - 325) – We copy paste from the [greek](#) and [english](#) jew-mongolic Wikipedia – para-pedia – counterfeit-pedia.

Iamblichus Chalcidensis, was a [neoplatonic](#) philosopher of Arabic origin from [Συρία](#), who played a key role in the direction followed then the **Neo-Platonic philosophy, and possibly even the western paganism**.

The biography of Iamblichus, especially for the years of his youth, is scarce. Born into a rich and aristocratic family, was born around 250 AD in **Chalkis** ([Chalcis](#) modern [Qinnasrin](#)) of Hollow Syria. He was the son of a rich and illustrious family, and he is said to have been the descendant of several priest-kings of [Royal family of Emesa](#), (today Homs/[Χομς](#)), a city famous for the temple of the **Syro-Phoenician Sun God Iliogavalos** ([Ηλιογάβαλου](#)). **Proud of his national origin, refused to take Greek or Latin name** according to the custom of the time and kept the Syrian **ya-mlku** “**He is king**” / Γαμλικού, “**God governs**.”

Target of the work of Iamblichus is the **unification/integration** of the **religious** and **philosophical** ideas of the ancient Greco-Roman world into a single system of internal development. For Iamblichus, goal of the philosophical search is not the knowledge, the sterile intellectual pursuit, **but the** “Theokrasia/[Θεοκρασία](#)” the unification with the Divine One, the supreme Creative Unit...

“The union with the god is achieved only with the ultimate function of unspeakable acts correctly performed, acts beyond every intellect and with the power of ineffable symbols, which are only imaginary gods,” he writes in **On the Egyptian Mysteries**. These acts and symbols allow man to exceed the limits of the specific mind, of the limited logical thinking, and come in direct contact with the divine.

Author’s note:

Initially, someone reading the βιογραφία of Iamblichus understands that he is someone with a fair amount of arrogance, who works methodically and systematically to the confusion, falsification, counterfeiting and the destruction of history and reality.

Beyond this, the Arabic origin Iamblichus, descendant of priest-kings from Emesa of the Hollow Syria, **which even his name did not want to change in Greek**, came to give his own interpretation in the writings of Plato. Also, by using the name **Neo-Platonic**, substantially distorts the truth about the works and philosophy of Plato in an unethical way and changes Plato’s philosophy to the public, with the vehicle of Neo-Platonism.

The English version of Wikipedia adds to the above that Iamblichus was a son of a rich and illustrious family, and he is said to have been the descendant of several **priest-**

kings of [Royal family of Emesa](#), who were of Aramaic-Arabic origin. **All of them worshiped the ancient pagan god El-Gebal** (*Elagabal*) which means God of the mountain, a sun god.

The Mormons Οι Μορμόνοι (Wikipedia, English version)

Mormons are a religious and cultural group related to [Mormonism](#), the principal branch of the [Latter Day Saint movement](#) ([LDS movement](#)), which began with the visions of [Joseph Smith](#) in [upstate New York](#) during the 1820s.

His followers regard him as a **prophet of at least the stature of Moses and Elijah**. In 1817 his family moves the western New York village of [Palmyra](#), while in that period occurred the [Second Great Awakening](#). The Second Great Awakening stimulated the **establishment of many reform movements** designed to remedy the evils of society before the Second Coming of Jesus Christ.

In the **Latter Day Saint movement**, it is used the term [Zion](#), which has the meaning of a [Theo-democratic](#) organization of the society. According to Smith, theodemocracy was meant to be a **fusion of traditional republican democratic rights** under the **United States Constitution** with **theocratic principles**. Smith believed that this would be the form of government that would rule the world upon the [Second Coming of Christ](#), which he believed was imminent. This [polity](#) would constitute the "[Kingdom of God](#)" which was foretold by the prophet [Daniel](#) in the [Old Testament](#). Theodemocracy was an influence for the short lived [State of Deseret](#) in the [American Old West](#).

Joseph Smith tried to create some cities in the form of Zion, but he was driven out from everywhere he went. Sample of acute socio-religious turmoil and conflict he created are the three "Mormon wars":

- [1838 Mormon War](#) or **Missouri Mormon War**, in an area of Missouri.
- [Illinois Mormon War](#) / **Mormon exodus** in the period 1844 - 1848
- [Utah War](#) also known as the **Utah Expedition in 1857 - 1858**

By the spring of 1844, a rift developed between Smith and a half dozen of his closest associates.^[249] Most notably [William Law](#), Smith's trusted counsellor, and Robert Foster, a [general](#) of the [Nauvoo Legion](#),^[250] disagreed with Smith about how to manage Nauvoo's economy. Both also said that Smith had proposed marriage to their wives. On June 7, 1844, the dissidents published the first (and only) issue of the [Nauvoo Expositor](#), calling for reform within the church.^[256] The paper decried polygamy and Smith's new "doctrines of many Gods,"^[257] and it alluded to Smith's kingship^[258] and [theocratic](#) aspirations, promising to present evidence of its allegations in succeeding issues. For all these and many more, Smith is murdered.

His teachings included unique views about the nature of God, cosmology, family structures, political organization, and religious collectivism, that is, the religious communism.

According to Smith, in about 1820 he started having visions. In one of them he was visited by an angel named [Moroni](#), who revealed the location of a buried book of [golden plates](#) (inscribed with a **Christian history** of **ancient** American civilizations !!!!!!!) as well as other artifacts, including a [breastplate](#) and a set of [silver spectacles](#) with lenses composed of [seer stones](#), which had been hidden in a hill near his home. Smith said he attempted to remove the plates the next morning but was unsuccessful because the angel prevented him. During the next four years, Smith made annual visits to the hill, but each time returned without the plates.

On September 22, 1827, Smith made his last annual visit to the hill. This time, he said, he retrieved the plates and placed them in a locked chest. He said the angel commanded him not to show the plates to anyone else but to publish their translation, reputed to be the religious record of indigenous Americans

In 1930 Smith translates these plates and publishes "The Book of Mormon" ([Book of Mormon](#)) and organized the [Church of Christ](#) as a restoration of the [early Christian](#) church. Church members were later called Latter Day Saints, Saints, or [Mormons](#).

According to Smith, the golden plates were written in a form of ancient Egyptian.

The ceremonies in order for someone to become a Mormon priest, contain elements of [Masonic](#) and [Kabbalistic](#) rituals.

Smith taught that the High Priesthood's endowment of heavenly power included the **sealing powers of Elijah**, allowing High Priests to effect binding consequences in the afterlife. For example, this power would enable [proxy baptisms for the dead](#)^[374] and [priesthood marriages](#) that would be effective into the afterlife. Elijah's sealing powers also enabled the [second anointing](#), or "fulness [*sic*] of the priesthood"^[376] which, according to Smith, sealed married couples to their [exaltation](#).

In the ordinance, a participant is anointed as a "priest and king" or a "priestess and queen", and is sealed to the [highest degree](#) of salvation available in Mormon theology. Those who participate in this ordinance are said to have their "**calling and election** made sure", and their [celestial marriage](#) "sealed by the **holy spirit of promise**". They are said to have received the "**more sure word of prophecy**".....

In general, Smith and Mormonism teach the polygamy, the theocratic communism and consider the theocratic monarchy as the ideal form of government. He supported capital punishment but opposed hanging, preferring execution by firing squad or beheading in order to "spill [the criminal's] blood on the ground, and let the smoke thereof ascend up to God."

Many other interesting things for the “holiness” of Mormonism, you can read in many articles in the web.

Mormons today

Today only 1.7% of the U.S. population are Mormon, and the 58% of the population of the state of Utah. In America they have a very strong presence in the economic and political power, but also [in other business activities](#) such as NGOs, investments, media, universities (Harvard, MIT), art, etc..

In 1953 the Mormon John Tzounis Greek Consul representing King Paul of the Hellenes awarded to President [David O. McKay](#) the Cross of Commander of the Royal Order of the Phoenix, for their help to the people of the Ionians; they were struck by an earthquake.

www.ldschurchnews.com/articles/58578/Country-information-Greece.html

Symbols of Mormonism

Symbols which exist in the [central church of Mormons](#) are related with Judaism, Freemasonry and other. Some of them are: **The star of David**, **The eye of Horus**, **Masonic gestures** (also in Mormon golden coins), **Pentagrams**, **Trumpets**, [Sunstones](#) & moonstones (sculptures with the sun and the moon).

Mormo (Μορμώ) and the Mormons

While the author has not read an official form that binds the name Mormo and the Mormons (**Μορμώ** - Μορμόνοι), though, the characteristics, the learning, the books and the features of Mormonism are similar or equivalent to the characteristics of Hecate, of Mormo and of the rest of the family members.

Mormo and the “Greek” Ministry of Education

Most of us probably did not know the name and mythological significance of Mormo until today. In the “Greek” Ministry of Education, however, it seems that some are very well aware of the importance and the symbolism of the name and the face of Mormo.

It is written in a page of the ministry:

The Ministry of Education in collaboration with the Department of Intercultural and Migration Studies, University of Crete (E.DIA.M.ME.), created an “educational” series titled **Mormo / Μορμώ**. “It is addressed to children aged 5-7 years of the Greek διασπορά. The purpose of the material is to bring to the new generation of children of Greek descent, but also foreign children in a first contact

with the Greek language and Greek culture (first contact with the language and the musical sounds, first contact with the Greek alphabet, **first contact with the Greek tradition, with mythology**, music, etc.). "

In some of the videos presented in the website of the ministry, are displayed various Masonic - religious symbols, such as **Sunstones**. Also the **Mormo/Μορμώ** is presented as a **green alien creature with snakes in her hair, whose house is a green planet - not the earth - and as a being that feeds and lives with worms, which falls from its planet to the planet Earth...**

Also, in those videos there are many elements that not only promote and highlight the Hellenic civilization and the Hellenic language, but instead, they offend it, they twist it, they falsify it, they slander and distort Hellas and the Hellenic civilization. Videos of hatred, slander, lies and attack to the Hellenes and Hellas.

Για παράδειγμα / For example:

- the wretched and wild articulation of the speakers that are supposed to teach the Hellenic language.
- many words are presented as Hellenic, but in reality they are substitutes of Hellenic words, colloquial words or words with Latin roots
- **In a video they show as Greeks - Greek model pair - one Εύζωνας and Amalia (former Saxon? queen), where the non-Greek queen Amalia wears her "Greek" costume and the Εύζωνας stands with attention and respect to her...**
- **Karagiozes is presented as an Hellen.**
- **Zeus is presented as miserable and killer of his wife and that they opened his head with an ax to get out of it goddess Athena**
- **In the presentation of goddess Athena, they present too much the masonic owl.**
- And thousands of myriads equally important or more important than the reported.

[**Author's note:** finally, maybe we can learn much more correct - true information from cartoons and fairy tales, reversing the roles of good and evil, rather than what we learn in schools and "valid" educational institutions.]

Υπουργείο Παιδείας & Μορμώ: <http://repository.edulll.gr/>, <http://www.isotita-epeaek.gr/>

Σημειώσεις προς ερευνητές:

- **Investigate if the name Μορμώ - Mormo in Chinese means "Gates of Hell".**
- **Investigate the Mormons in China.**
- **Investigate if the name Utah is related with the Guti - Goths**

Δελφοί / Delphi

Source: Ministry of Culture and Tourism - http://odysseus.culture.gr/h/3/eh351.jsp?obj_id=2507

At the foot of Mount Parnassos, within the angle formed by the twin rocks of the Phaedriades, lies the Pan-Hellenic sanctuary of Delphi, which had the most famous oracle of ancient Greece. Delphi was regarded as the centre of the world. **According to mythology, it is here that the two eagles sent out by Zeus from the ends of the universe to find the navel of the world met.** The sanctuary of Delphi, set within a most spectacular landscape, was for many centuries the cultural and religious centre and symbol of unity for the Hellenic world. The history of Delphi begins in prehistory and in the myths of the ancient Greeks. In the beginning the site was sacred to Mother Earth and was guarded by the terrible serpent Python, who was later killed by Apollo. **Apollo's sanctuary was built here by Cretans who arrived at Kirrha, the port of Delphi, accompanied by the god in the form of a dolphin.** This myth survived in plays presented during the various Delphic festivals, such as the **Septerion**, the **Delphinia**, the **Thargelia**, the **Theophania** and, of course, the famous **Pythia**, which celebrated the death of Python and comprised musical and athletic competitions.

The earliest finds in the area of Delphi, which date to the Neolithic period (4000 BC), come from the Korykeion Andron, a cave on Parnassos, where the first rituals took place. The remains of a Mycenaean settlement and cemetery were discovered within the sanctuary, **but traces of occupation are rare and very fragmentary until the eighth century BC, when the cult of Apollo was established and the development of the sanctuary and the oracle began.** The first stone temples of Apollo and Athena, who was also officially venerated under the name of "Pronaia" or "Pronoia" and had her own sanctuary, were built towards the end of the seventh century BC. According to literary and archaeological evidence other gods were associated with the sanctuary; these included **Artemis, Poseidon, Dionysus, Hermes**, Zeus Polieus, Hygeia and Eileithyia.

The sanctuary was the centre of the Amphictyonic League, an association of twelve tribes of Thessaly and the Sterea (south-central Greece), with religious and later political significance. The Amphictyonic League controlled the operation and finances of the sanctuary, as it designated its priests and other officials chosen from among the inhabitants of Delphi. In the sixth century BC, under the League's protection and administration, the sanctuary was made autonomous (First Sacred War), it increased its territory and political and religious influence throughout Greece, and reorganised the Pythian Games, the second most important games in Greece after the Olympics, which were held every four years.

Between the sixth and fourth centuries BC, the Delphic oracle, which was regarded as the most trustworthy, was at its peak. **It was delivered by the Pythia, the priestess, and interpreted by the priests of Apollo.** Cities, rulers and ordinary individuals alike consulted the oracle, expressing their gratitude with great gifts and spreading its fame around the world. The oracle was thought to have existed since the dawn of time. **Indeed, it was believed to have successfully predicted events related to the cataclysm**

of Deukalion, the Argonaut's expedition and the Trojan War; more certain are the consultations over the founding of the Greek colonies. It was the oracle's fame and prestige that caused two Sacred Wars in the middle of the fifth and fourth centuries BC. In the third century BC, the sanctuary was conquered by the Aetolians, who were driven out by the Romans in 191 BC. In Roman times, the sanctuary was favoured by some emperors and plundered by others, including Sulla in 86 BC.

The rise of the Rationalist movement in philosophy in the third century BC, damaged the oracle's authority, yet its rituals continued unchanged into the second century AD, when it was consulted by Hadrian and visited by Pausanias. The latter's detailed description of the buildings and more than three hundred statues has greatly contributed to our reconstruction of the area. The Byzantine emperor Theodosius finally abolished the oracle and the Slavs destroyed the precinct in 394 BC. With the advent of Christianity, Delphi became an episcopal see, but was abandoned in the sixth-seventh centuries AD. Soon after, in the seventh century AD, **a new village, Kastri, grew over the ruins of the ancient sanctuary**, attracting in modern times several travellers interested in antiquities.

Archaeological research in Delphi began in 1860 by Germans. In 1891, the Greek government granted the French School at Athens permission for long-term excavations on the site. It is then that the village of Kastri was removed to allow for the so-called "Great Excavation" to take place. The Great Excavation uncovered spectacular remains, including about three thousand inscriptions of great importance for our knowledge of public life in ancient Greece. Today, the Greek Archaeological Service and the French School at Athens continue to research, excavate and conserve the two Delphic sanctuaries. Of all the monuments, only the Treasury of the Athenians had enough of its original building material preserved to allow for its almost complete reconstruction. The project was financed by the City of Athens and carried through by the French School in 1903-1906. The Chiot altar, the temple of Apollo and the Tholos were also partially restored.

In 1927 and 1930, the poet Angelos Sikelianos and his wife, Eva, attempted to revive the Delphic idea and make of Delphi a new cultural centre of the earth, through a series of events that included performances of ancient theatre.

Christianity



Judaism



Kabbalah



Islam



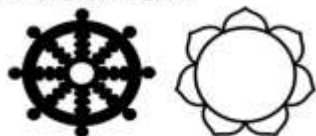
Shia Islam



Hinduism



Buddhism



Zen Buddhism



Baha'i



Raëlism - ufo



Shinto



Taoism



Zoroastrianism



Note:

Research the symbols of religions = mythologies = history with flags and emblems of countries and ideologies as China, Mongolia (and Ulan Bator), Communism (Máo with the wheel), Nazism etc..

Gnosticism



Egypt - Ankh



Baphomet



Uroboros



Aleister Crowley
Thelema



Ordo Templis Orientis



Goat of Mendes



BAPHOMET
KNIGHTS TEMPLARS' GOD

Look at the female chest of Baphomet

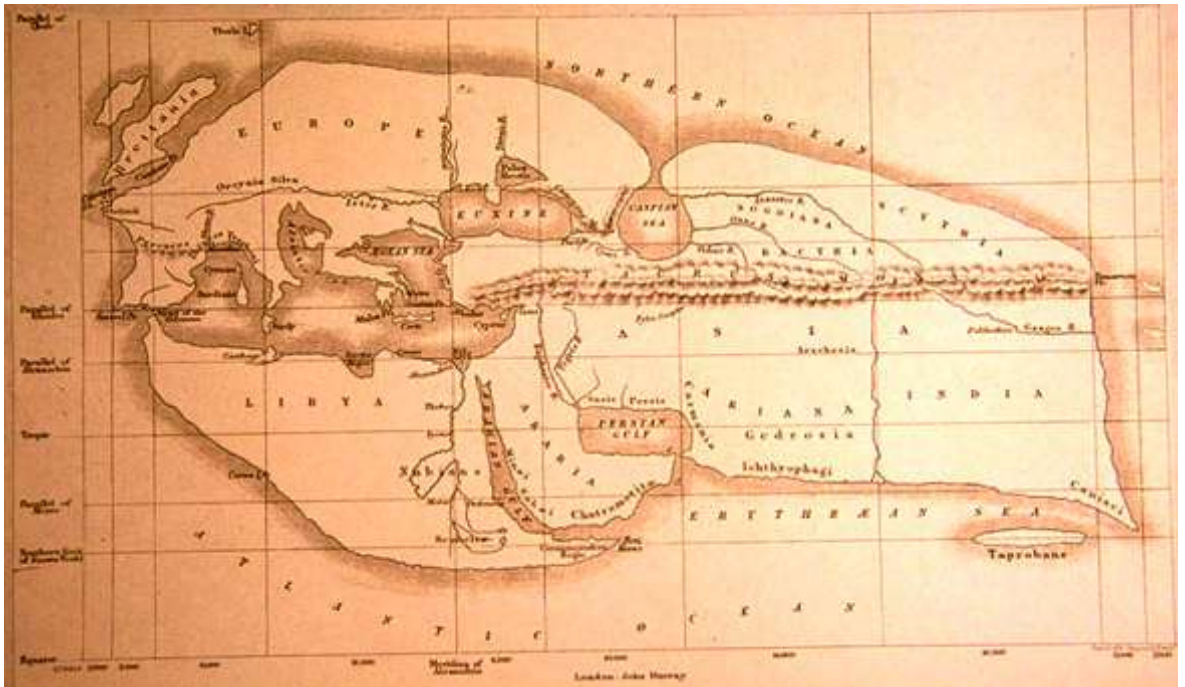
Masonic symbols



Osiris – Horus – Isis



Map of Eratosthenes of Cyrene, about 194 BC.



11.000 BC

It is the first date for which there is information that occurred extremely important events which, apparently, constitute the beginning of the modern history of the earth and which affect us until today.

4.500 - 4.000 BC

It is the second important date in modern history of the earth, the time of the Great Flood. All religions and mythologies of the world report the same fact; one of the gods of the first era alerted his descendants, or his creations, if you will, for the upcoming Cataclysm and protected them. The others were not informed by their own gods.

The Deluge causes chaos and apparently was so powerful that it devastated major civilizations of the time and with them, all the historical and archaeological evidence. At the same time, according to the author, was destroyed Babylon, - "The Great Whore" - The city of waters, Atlantis.

After the Deluge and the chaos it brought, a group of people knows very well what happened. They come out of the Ark and continue their work, the work of their god; burn, rape, assassinate, genocide and destroy everything.

"Alive will remain only those who declare faith in My name, only My servants". This is the command of God Sin, Zion, Allah, Elohim, Yahweh, Is-Ra-El, El Shaddai, Judas, Jade dragon.

The purpose of this book is not to present a possible view of the history of the events. The purpose of this book is to collect and present all the historical data that will help the reader to draw his own conclusion, to decide by his own about history and his future. This book covers a wide range of fields and topics. From history and mythology to constellations and cosmogonies, to religions, to economic, humanitarian and political organizations, to the biography of people, tribes and factions that played an important historical role and many more.